

মাধ্যমিক বাংলা সাহিত্য

নবম-দশম শ্রেণি



জাতীয় শিক্ষাক্রম ও পাঠ্যপুস্তক বোর্ড, ঢাকা

জাতীয় শিক্ষাক্রম ও পাঠ্যপুস্তক বোর্ড কর্তৃক ২০১৩ শিক্ষাবর্ষ থেকে
নবম-দশম শ্রেণির পাঠ্যপুস্তকরূপে নির্ধারিত

মাধ্যমিক বাংলা সাহিত্য

নবম-দশম শ্রেণি

লেখক ও সংকলক

অধ্যাপক ড. রফিকউল্লাহ খান

অধ্যাপক নূরজাহান বেগম

অধ্যাপক ড. মাসুদুজ্জামান

অধ্যাপক শ্যামলী আকবর

অধ্যাপক ড. সৌমিত্র শেখর

ড. শোয়াইব জিবরান

সম্পাদক

অধ্যাপক আবদুল্লাহ আবু সায়ীদ

অধ্যাপক ড. মাহবুবুল হক

জাতীয় শিক্ষাক্রম ও পাঠ্যপুস্তক বোর্ড
৬৯-৭০, মতিঝিল বাণিজ্যিক এলাকা, ঢাকা
কর্তৃক প্রকাশিত।

[প্রকাশক কর্তৃক সর্বস্বত্ত্ব সংরক্ষিত]
পরীক্ষামূলক সংস্করণ

প্রথম প্রকাশ : নভেম্বর- ২০১২

কম্পিউটার কম্পোজ
লেজার স্ক্যান লিঃ

প্রচ্ছদ
সুদর্শন বাহার
সুজাউল আবেদীন

ডিজাইন
জাতীয় শিক্ষাক্রম ও পাঠ্যপুস্তক বোর্ড

‘সরকার কর্তৃক বিনামূল্যে বিতরণের জন্য’

মুদ্রণে :

প্রসঙ্গ-কথা

শিক্ষা জাতীয় জীবনের সর্বতোমুখী উন্নয়নের পূর্বশর্ত। আর দ্রুত পরিবর্তনশীল বিশ্বের চ্যালেঞ্জ মোকাবেলা করে বাংলাদেশকে উন্নয়ন ও সমৃদ্ধির দিকে নিয়ে যাওয়ার জন্য প্রয়োজন সুশিক্ষিত জনশক্তি। ভাষা আন্দোলন ও মুক্তিযুদ্ধের চেতনায় দেশ গড়ার জন্য শিক্ষার্থীর অন্তর্নিহিত মেধা ও সম্ভাবনার পরিপূর্ণ বিকাশে সাহায্য করা মাধ্যমিক শিক্ষার অন্যতম লক্ষ্য। এছাড়া প্রাথমিক স্তরে অর্জিত শিক্ষার মৌলিক জ্ঞান ও দক্ষতা সম্প্রসারিত ও সুসংহত করার মাধ্যমে উচ্চতর শিক্ষার যোগ্য করে তোলাও এ স্তরের শিক্ষার উদ্দেশ্য। জ্ঞানার্জনের এই প্রক্রিয়ার ভিতর দিয়ে শিক্ষার্থীকে দেশের অর্থনৈতিক, সামাজিক, সাংস্কৃতিক ও পরিবেশগত পটভূমির প্রেক্ষিতে দক্ষ ও যোগ্য নাগরিক করে তোলাও মাধ্যমিক শিক্ষার অন্যতম বিবেচ্য বিষয়।

জাতীয় শিক্ষানীতি-২০১০ এর লক্ষ্য ও উদ্দেশ্যকে সামনে রেখে পরিমার্জিত হয়েছে মাধ্যমিক স্তরের শিক্ষাক্রম। পরিমার্জিত এই শিক্ষাক্রমে জাতীয় আদর্শ, লক্ষ্য, উদ্দেশ্য ও সমকালীন চাহিদার প্রতিফলন ঘটানো হয়েছে, সেই সাথে শিক্ষার্থীদের বয়স, মেধা ও গ্রহণ ক্ষমতা অনুযায়ী শিখনফল নির্ধারণ করা হয়েছে। এছাড়া শিক্ষার্থীর নৈতিক ও মানবিক মূল্যবোধ থেকে শুরু করে ইতিহাস ও ঐতিহ্য চেতনা, মহান মুক্তিযুদ্ধের চেতনা, শিল্প-সাহিত্য-সংস্কৃতিবোধ, দেশপ্রেমবোধ, প্রকৃতি-চেতনা এবং ধর্ম-বর্ণ-গোত্র ও নারী-পুরুষ নির্বিশেষে সবার প্রতি সমমর্যাদাবোধ জাগ্রত করার চেষ্টা করা হয়েছে। একটি বিজ্ঞানমনস্ক জাতি গঠনের জন্য জীবনের প্রতিটি ক্ষেত্রে বিজ্ঞানের স্বতঃস্ফূর্ত প্রয়োগ ও ডিজিটাল বাংলাদেশের রূপকল্প-২০২১ এর লক্ষ্য বাস্তবায়নে শিক্ষার্থীদের সক্ষম করে তোলার চেষ্টা করা হয়েছে।

নতুন এই শিক্ষাক্রমের আলোকে প্রণীত হয়েছে মাধ্যমিক স্তরের প্রায় সকল পাঠ্যপুস্তক। উক্ত পাঠ্যপুস্তক প্রণয়নে শিক্ষার্থীর সামর্থ্য, প্রবণতা ও পূর্ব অভিজ্ঞতাকে গুরুত্বের সঙ্গে বিবেচনা করা হয়েছে। পাঠ্যপুস্তকগুলোর বিষয় নির্বাচন ও উপস্থাপনের ক্ষেত্রে তাদের সৃজনশীল প্রতিভার বিকাশ সাধনের দিকে বিশেষভাবে গুরুত্ব দেওয়া হয়েছে। প্রতিটি অধ্যায়ে বিচিত্র কাজ, সৃজনশীল প্রশ্ন ও অন্যান্য প্রশ্ন সংযোজন করে মূল্যায়নকে সৃজনশীল করা হয়েছে।

নবম-দশম শ্রেণির মাধ্যমিক বাংলা সাহিত্য শীর্ষক পাঠ্যপুস্তকটি নতুন শিক্ষাক্রমের আলোকে প্রণীত হয়েছে। পাঠ্যপুস্তকটির গল্প, প্রবন্ধ ও কবিতা এমনভাবে নির্বাচন করা হয়েছে যাতে একদিকে শিক্ষার্থীরা বাংলা সাহিত্যের ঐতিহাসিক ধারাক্রম সম্পর্কে অবগত হয় এবং অন্যদিকে এ দেশের ইতিহাস-ঐতিহ্য, শিল্প-সংস্কৃতি, নীতি-নৈতিকতা ও মূল্যবোধ সম্পর্কে ধারণা লাভ করে। এছাড়া এই জনগোষ্ঠীর জীবনযাপন, মুক্তিযুদ্ধের মহান অর্জন, দেশপ্রেম, মানবতাবোধ, প্রকৃতি চেতনা, নারী-পুরুষের সমমর্যাদাবোধ, ভ্রাতৃত্ববোধ ও বিজ্ঞানচেতনা ইত্যাকার বিষয়ও পাঠ্যপুস্তকটি প্রণয়নে গুরুত্বের সাথে বিবেচনা করা হয়েছে। সুস্থ চিন্তার চর্চা ও পরিচ্ছন্ন জীবনবোধ সম্পর্কে শিক্ষার্থীদের আগ্রহী করে তোলাও এ আয়োজনের অন্যতম উদ্দেশ্য।

একবিংশ শতকের অঙ্গীকার ও প্রত্যয়ে সামনে রেখে পরিমার্জিত শিক্ষাক্রমের আলোকে পাঠ্যপুস্তকটি রচিত হয়েছে। কাজেই পাঠ্যপুস্তকটির আরও সমৃদ্ধিসাধনের জন্য যে কোনো গঠনমূলক ও যুক্তিসঙ্গত পরামর্শ গুরুত্বের সঙ্গে বিবেচিত হবে। পাঠ্যপুস্তক প্রণয়নের বিপুল কর্মযজ্ঞের মধ্যে অতি স্বল্প সময়ে পুস্তকটি রচিত হয়েছে। ফলে কিছু ভুলত্রুটি থেকে যেতে পারে। পরবর্তী সংস্করণগুলোতে পাঠ্যপুস্তকটিকে আরও সুন্দর, শোভন ও ত্রুটিমুক্ত করার চেষ্টা অব্যাহত থাকবে। বানানের ক্ষেত্রে অনুসৃত হয়েছে বাংলা একাডেমী কর্তৃক প্রণীত বানানরীতি।

পাঠ্যপুস্তকটি রচনা, সম্পাদনা, নমুনা প্রশ্নাদি প্রণয়ন ও প্রকাশনার কাজে যারা আন্তরিকভাবে মেধা ও শ্রম দিয়েছেন তাঁদের ধন্যবাদ জ্ঞাপন করছি। পাঠ্যপুস্তকটি শিক্ষার্থীদের আনন্দিত পাঠ ও প্রত্যাশিত দক্ষতা অর্জন নিশ্চিত করবে বলে আশা করি।

প্রফেসর মোঃ মোস্তফা কামালউদ্দিন

চেয়ারম্যান

জাতীয় শিক্ষাক্রম ও পাঠ্যপুস্তক বোর্ড, ঢাকা।

সূচিপত্র

গদ্য			কবিতা		
লেখক	বিষয়	পৃষ্ঠা	লেখক	বিষয়	পৃষ্ঠা
ঈশ্বরচন্দ্র বিদ্যাসাগর	প্রত্ন্যপকার	১	জ্ঞানদাস	সুখের লাগিয়া এ ঘর বাঁধিনু	১৬৫
সঞ্জীবচন্দ্র চট্টোপাধ্যায়	পালামৌ	৬	ভারতচন্দ্র	আমার সন্তান	১৬৭
বঙ্কিমচন্দ্র চট্টোপাধ্যায়	ফুলের বিবাহ	১২	লালন শাহ্	সময় গেলে সাধন হবে না	১৭০
রবীন্দ্রনাথ ঠাকুর	সুভা	১৭	মধুসূদন দত্ত	কপোতাক্ষ নদ	১৭২
রবীন্দ্রনাথ ঠাকুর	লাইব্রেরি	২৩	রঙ্গলাল বন্দ্যোপাধ্যায়	স্বাধীনতা	১৭৫
রবীন্দ্রনাথ ঠাকুর	দেনাপাওনা	২৬	হেমচন্দ্র বন্দ্যোপাধ্যায়	জীবন সঙ্গীত	১৭৭
প্রমথ চৌধুরী	বইপড়া	৩২	রবীন্দ্রনাথ ঠাকুর	প্রাণ	১৮০
শরৎচন্দ্র চট্টোপাধ্যায়	অভাগীর স্বর্গ	৩৭	রবীন্দ্রনাথ ঠাকুর	জুতা আবিষ্কার	১৮৩
রোকেয়া সাখাওয়াত হোসেন	নিরীহ বাঙালি	৪৬	যতীন্দ্রমোহন বাগচী	অন্ধবধূ	১৮৮
মুহাম্মদ শহীদুল্লাহ	পল্লিসাহিত্য	৫০	সত্যেন্দ্রনাথ দত্ত	ঝর্ণার গান	১৯১
মোহাম্মদ লুৎফর রহমান	উদ্যম ও পরিশ্রম	৫৬	সুকুমার রায়	ছায়াবাজি	১৯৪
এস ওয়াজেদ আলি	জীবনে শিল্পের স্থান	৬১	কাজী নজরুল ইসলাম	আজ সৃষ্টি সুখের উল্লাসে	১৯৭
বিভূতিভূষণ বন্দ্যোপাধ্যায়	আম-আঁটির ভেঁপু	৬৫	কাজী নজরুল ইসলাম	মানুষ	২০০
মোহাম্মদ ওয়াজেদ আলী	মানুষ মুহাম্মদ (সা.)	৭১	জীবনানন্দ দাশ	সেইদিন এই মাঠ	২০৩
বনফুল	নিমগাছ	৭৭	জসীমউদ্দীন	পল্লিজননী	২০৫
কাজী নজরুল ইসলাম	উপেক্ষিত শক্তির উদ্বোধন	৮০	বিষ্ণু দে	একটি কাফি	২০৯
মোতাহার হোসেন চৌধুরী	শিক্ষা ও মনুষ্যত্ব	৮৩	সুফিয়া কামাল	আমার দেশ	২১১
সৈয়দ মুজতবা আলী	প্রবাস বন্ধু	৮৭	সিকান্দার আবু জাফর	আশা	২১৪
মানিক বন্দ্যোপাধ্যায়	মমতাদি	৯৪	ফররুখ আহমদ	বৃষ্টি	২১৭
রণেশ দাশগুপ্ত	রহমানের মা	১০১	আহসান হাবীব	আমি কোনো আগন্তুক নই	২১৯
কবীর চৌধুরী	পয়লা বৈশাখ	১০৪	আবুল হোসেন	পোস্টার	২২২
আবু ইসহাক	বন মানুষ	১০৮	সুকান্ত ভট্টাচার্য	রানার	২২৪
জাহানারা ইমাম	একান্তরের দিনগুলি	১১৪	শামসুর রাহমান	তোমাকে পাওয়ার জন্য, হে স্বাধীনতা	২২৭
মমতাজ উদ্দীন আহমদ	স্বাধীনতা আমার স্বাধীনতা	১২০	হাসান হাফিজুর রহমান	অবাক সূর্যোদয়	২৩০
জহির রায়হান	বাঁধ	১২৯	সুনীল গঙ্গোপাধ্যায়	সাঁকোটা দুলছে	২৩
আনিসুজ্জামান	আমাদের সংস্কৃতি	১৩৫	সৈয়দ শামসুল হক	আমার পরিচয়	২৩৬
হায়াৎ মামুদ	সাহিত্যের রূপ- রীতি	১৩৯	আল মাহমুদ	বোশেখ	২৪০
হুমায়ূন আজাদ	বাঙলা শব্দ	১৪৭	রফিক আজাদ	চুনিয়া আমার আর্কেডিয়া	২৪৩
সেলিনা হোসেন	রক্তে ভেজা একুশ	১৫০	নির্মলেন্দু গুণ	স্বাধীনতা, এই শব্দটি কীভাবে আমাদের হলো	২৪৬
হুমায়ূন আহমেদ	নিয়তি	১৫৬	কামাল চৌধুরী	সাহসী জননী বাংলা	২৫১
মুহাম্মদ জাফর ইকবাল	তথ্য প্রযুক্তি	১৬০	রুদ্র মুহাম্মদ শহিদুল্লাহ	খতিয়ান	২৫৪

cŹicKvi

Ckji P>`a we`vmvMi

[tj LK cwi wPwZ : Ckji P>`a we`vmvMi cwiŉgetzi tgw`bxcj tRjvi exi wmsn Mŉtg 26 tk tmtP>† 1820 mvtj RbWŉY Ktib| wZwb Kj KvZv ms`Z Ktj tRi Qvŉ| cŉtg ms`Z l cti BstiwR fvlvq cwiŉZ` ARŉ Kti wZwb eŉ m>ŉb l L`wZ jvf Ktib| Dwbk eŉi eqtm weŉkl cixŉlvq mvdj` ARŉ Kti wZwb ŉwe`vmvMiŉ Dcwwa jvf Ktib| e`vb`Zvi Rb` RbmvariY ZwtK ŉ`qvi mvMiŉ AvL`v t`q| GKvartj gnvciŉZ, wkŉwe`, mgvR ms`wiK l L`vZbvgv tj LKiŉc cŉZŉv jvf mvariYZ Kg e`w³ i tŉtŉB NtU| 1841 mvtj wZwb tdvUŉDBwj qvg Ktj tRi cŉvb cwiŉZ wŉhy³ nb| wZwb 1851 mvtj ms`Z Ktj tRi Aa`ŉ cŉ` DbwZ nb| wZwbB cŉg ŉevsjv Mt`i Af`š+xY k;Ljv Awwe`vi Ktib Ges M` fvlvq hwZ wPyw` h_vh`fvte cŉqm Ktib| dtj Zui M` ntq l tV`kj xm>úbŉ GRb` ZwtK ejv nq evsjv Mt`i RbK|ŉ evsjv eYŉgn mK;Lj fvte mwiRtq wki` i evsjv eYŉjvi cŉg mv`R Mŉ` 1855 mvtj tj Lv Zui ŉeY© cwi Pqŉ| G Mŉ` AvRI evsjv fvlv wkŉvi tŉtŉ w` Kwb` RK| ŉteZij cŉAweskwZŉ, ŉkKšj-vŉ, ŉmxZvi ebevmŉ ŉwe`vmvMi PwiZŉ, ŉawšwejvmŉ cŉwZ Mŉ` Zvi cŉvb iPbv| Ckji P>`a we`vmvMi 1891 mvtj gZieiY Ktib|]

Avj x Betb Aveŉvm bvtg GK e`w³ gvgb bvgK Lwj dvi wŉŉcvŉ wŉtj b| wZwb ewj qv wMqvŉQb, Awig GKw`b Acivŉnè Lwj dvi wŉKtU eimqv Awŉ Ggb mgŉq, n`e`ex GK e`w³ Zuvni m>ŉL bxZ nBtj b| Lwj dv Avgvi cŉZ GB AvÁv Kwi tj b, Zwg G e`w³ tK Avcb Avj tŉ j Bqv wMqv i`x Kwi qv i wLŉte Ges Kj` Avgvi wŉKU Dcw`Z Kwi te| Z`xq fve`kŉb`úŉ cŉZxZ nBj, wZwb H e`w³ i Dci AZ`š-µx nBqvŉQb| Awig ZuvŉtK Avcb Avj tŉ Awbqv AwZ mveavŉb i`x Kwi qv i wLj vg, Kvi Y hw` wZwb cvj vBqv hvb, AvgŉtK Lwj dvi tKvŉc cwZZ nBtZ nBte|

wKqrŉY cti, Awig ZuvŉtK wRÁvmj vg, Avcbvi wbevm tKv_vq? wZwb ewj tj b, tWgv`vm Avgvi Rbŉ`vb; H bMtii th Astk enr gmiR` AvŉQ, Z_vq Avgvi evm| Awig ewj j vg, tWgv`vm bMtii, weŉkl Z th Astk Avcbvi evm Zuvni l ci, RM`xkŉii i f`wŉ_vKK| H Astki Amaevmx GK e`w³ GKmgq Avgvi cŉY`vb w`qvŉQtj b|

Avgvi GB K_v i`wbqv, wZwb mweŉkl Rmbevi wŉigŉ, B`Qv cŉKvk Kwi tj, Awig ewj tZ Avi >ŉKwi j vg : eŉ ermi cŉe©tWgv`vtmi kvmbKZŉ c`Piz nBtj, wŉwb Z`xq cŉ` AwawŉZ nb, Awig Zuvni mgvŉe`vnti Z_vq wMqvŉQj vg| c`Piz kvmbKZŉ eŉmsL`K`mb` j Bqv Avgw`MtK AvµgY Kwi tj b| Awig cŉYfŉq cvj vBqv, GK m>ŉš-tj vtKi ewŉtZ cŉeŉ nBj vg Ges Mn`ŉgxi wŉKU wMqv, AwZ KvZi ePŉb cŉ_bv Kwi j vg, Avcnb Kcv Kwi qv Avgvi cŉY iŉlv Ki`b| Avgvi cŉ_bvevK` i`wbqv Mn`ŉgx Avgvq Afq cŉvb Kwi tj b| Awig Z`xq Avevŉm, GKgvM Kvj wŉfŉq l wŉivct` Ae`vb Kwi j vg|

GKw`b Avkŉ`vZv Avgvq ej tj b, G mgŉq AŉbK tj vK evM`v` hvBtZŉQb|`ŉ`ŉk cŉZMgŉbi cŉŉ Avcnb Bnv Aŉcŉlv AnaK mjeavi mgq cvBteb bv| Awig m>ŉZ nBj vg| Avgvi mŉ½ wKŉgvŉ A_© wŉj bv, j ¾vekZ Awig Zuvni wŉKU tm K_v e`³ Kwi tZ cwi j vg bv| wZwb, Avgvi AvKvi cŉKvi`kŉb, Zuvv eyŉtZ cwi tj b, wKš ZrKvtj wKŉzbv ewj qv, tgšbvej >b Kwi qv i wntj b|

wZwb Avgvi Rb" th mg⁻-D⁺ VM Kwiqv i wLqvwQ⁺ b, c⁰vb w^etm Zvrv t⁻ wLqv Avgv we⁻sqvcbœ
nBjvg| GKwU DrKó Ak| m^m4Z nBqv AvtQ, Avi GKwU Atkⁱ c⁺ô Lv⁻ mvgM⁰ w⁻mcZ nBqv⁺Q,
Avi c⁺ Avgvi cwi Ph⁰ Kwi evi w^bvgE, GKwU fZ⁻ c⁰vbv⁺ c⁰Z nBqv i wⁿqv⁺Q| c⁰vb mgq
Dcw⁻Z nBtj, tmB⁻ qvgq, m⁻vkq, Avk⁰ vZv Avgvi nt⁻-GKwU⁻ Y⁰ i⁻ w⁻ t⁻ b Ges Avgv⁺K
hv⁺ t⁻ i w^bK⁺U j Bqv t⁺M⁺tj b| Zb⁺ t⁻ i mwnZ Zuvvi AvZ⁺qZv wQj, Zuvv⁺ t⁻ i m⁺½ Avj vc
KivBqv w⁻ t⁻ b| Avgv AvcbKvi emwZ⁻ v⁺tb GB mg⁻-DcKvi c⁰B nBqv⁺Qj vg| G Rb⁻ cw⁻extZ hZ
v⁻vb AvtQ H⁻ v⁻vb Avgvi me⁺c⁺ v⁻ w⁻ c⁺ |

GB w^b t⁻ R Kwiqv, t⁻ L c⁰Kvkce⁺ Avgv ewj jvg, Avt⁺ t⁻ ci w^elq GB, Avgv G ch⁺ s⁻ tmB⁻ qvgq
Avk⁰ vZvi KLB⁺ t⁺Kv⁺tbv D⁺ t⁻ k⁻ cvBjvg bv| hw⁻ Zuvvi w^bKU t⁺Kv⁺tbv Astk KZÁZv c⁰ k⁺bi
Aemi cvB, Zuvv nBtj gZiKv⁺tj Avgvi t⁺Kv⁺tbv t⁺ v⁻ f⁻ v⁻ t⁻ K bv| GB K⁻ v⁻ i⁻ w⁻ bevgv⁺ t⁻, wZwb AwZkq
Avnw⁻ Z nBqv ewj t⁻ b, Avcbvi gb⁻ w⁻ g c⁺Y⁺ nBqv⁺Q| Avcbv th e⁻ w⁺ i D⁺ t⁻ t⁻ Kwi t⁻ b, tm GB| GB
nZfvM⁻ B Avcbv⁺tK, GK gvmKvj Avcb Avj t⁻ q i wLqvwQj |

Zuvvi GB K⁻ v⁻ i⁻ w⁻ bqv, Avgv PgvKqv Dwjvg, m⁻ w⁺ t⁻ k⁺ l Awf⁺ w⁺ t⁻ ek mnKv⁺ t⁻ i, wKqr⁺ v⁻ Y w^b i x⁺ v⁻ Y Kwiqv,
Zuvv⁺ t⁻ K w⁺ P⁺ w⁺ t⁻ Z cwi jvg; Avnv⁺ t⁻ c⁻ j wKZ nBqv Ak⁰ c⁺Y⁺ b⁺ q⁺ t⁻ b Awj ½b Kwi jvg; Zuvvi n⁻ -I c⁻
nBtZ t⁻ j Šnk⁺ Lj Lwjqv w⁻ jvg Ges Kx⁻ N⁰ b⁺ v⁺ t⁻ g wZwb Lwj dvi t⁺ Kv⁺ t⁻ c w⁻ ZZ nBqv⁺Qb, Zuvv
Rw⁺ bevi w^b w⁺ t⁻ E⁻ w^b Zv⁺ Š⁻ e⁻ M⁰ nBjvg| ZLb wZwb ewj t⁻ b, KwZc⁺q bxPc⁰ KwZi t⁻ j vK Cl⁺ ekZ k⁺ t⁻ Zv
Kwiqv Lwj dvi w^bKU Avgvi I ci DrKU t⁻ v⁻ l v⁺ t⁻ v⁻ c Kwiqv⁺Q; Z³ 4b⁻ Z⁻ xq Av⁺ t⁻ k⁺ v⁺ t⁻ g nVr Aei⁻ x⁻
I GLv⁺ t⁻ b AvbxZ nBqv⁺Q; Awm⁻ evi mgq⁻ t⁻ g, c⁺ t⁻, Kb⁻ w⁻ t⁻ Mi mwnZ t⁻ Lv Kwi t⁻ Z t⁻ q bvB; teva Kwi
Avgvi c⁰Y⁻ E⁻ nBt⁻ | AZGe, Avcbvi w^bKU w^b x⁺ Z ev⁺ t⁻ K⁻ c⁰ Bv GB, Avcbv Ab⁺ t⁻ M⁰ Kwiqv Avgvi
cwi evi e⁺ t⁻ M⁰ w^bKU GB msev⁻ cvVvBqv w⁻ t⁻ eb| Zuvv nBtj Avgv h⁺ t⁻ ó DcKZ nBe|

Zuvvi GB c⁰ Bv i⁻ w⁻ bqv Avgv ewj jvg, bv, bv, Avcbv GK g⁺ n⁺ t⁻ Z⁺ Rb⁻ I c⁰Ybv⁺ t⁻ ki Avk⁺ ¼v Kwi t⁻ eb
bv; Avcbv GB g⁺ n⁺ t⁻ Z⁺ v⁻ axb; GB ewj qv cv⁺ t⁻ q⁻ t⁻ f⁻ c mnm⁺ Y⁰ i⁻ GKwU w⁻ j Zuvvi nt⁻ -w⁻ qv
ewj jvg, Avcbv Awe⁺ j t⁻ a⁻ c⁰vb Ki⁻ b Ges t⁻ m⁻ v⁻ u⁻ cwi evi e⁺ t⁻ M⁰ mwnZ w⁻ g⁺ j Z nBqv msmvi hv⁺ t⁻ v
m⁻ a⁺ úbeKi⁻ b| Avcbv⁺ t⁻ K Qvw⁺ qv w⁻ jvg, G Rb⁻ Avgvi I ci Lwj dvi gg⁺ ŠK t⁻ v⁻ a I t⁰ l Rwb⁺ t⁻ e,
Zuvv⁺ t⁻ Z m⁺ t⁻ n bvB| wKŠ⁻ hw⁻ Avcbvi c⁰Y i⁺ v⁻ Kwi t⁻ Z cwi, Zuvv nBtj tm Rb⁻ Avgv AYgv⁺ t⁻
t⁻ wLZ nBe bv|

Avgvi c⁰ ve i⁻ w⁻ bqv wZwb ewj t⁻ b, Avcbv hvnv ewj t⁻ t⁻ Qb, Avgv KLB Zuvv⁺ t⁻ Z m⁻ a⁺ Z nBtZ cwi e
bv| Avgv GZ bxPvkq I t⁻ e⁻ i bwn th, wKQKvj c⁺ t⁻ e⁻ th c⁰ t⁻ Yi i⁺ v⁻ Kwiqv⁺Q, Avcb c⁰ Yi v⁻ t⁻ c⁺
G⁺ t⁻ Y tmB c⁰ t⁻ Yi w^b v⁺ t⁻ ki KviY nBe| Zuvv KLB⁺ nBt⁻ e bv| hvnv⁺ t⁻ Z Lwj dv Avgvi I ci A⁺ t⁻ v⁻ a
nb, Avcbv⁻ qv Kwiqv Zuvvi h⁺ t⁻ v⁻ ch⁺ t⁻ Póv t⁻ Lp; Zuvv nBtj B Avcbvi c⁰ KZ KZÁZv c⁰ k⁰ Kiv
nBt⁻ | hw⁻ Avcbvi t⁺ Póv mdj bv nq, Zuvv nBtj I Avgvi t⁺ Kv⁺ tbv t⁺ v⁻ f⁻ w⁻ K⁺ t⁻ e bv|

ci⁻ w⁻ b c⁰ ZtKv⁺ t⁻ j Avgv Lwj dvi w^bKU Dcw⁻ Z nBjvg| wZwb wRÁvmv Kwi t⁻ b, tm t⁻ j vKwU t⁺ Kv⁻ vq,
Zuvv⁺ t⁻ K Avw⁺ bqvQ? GB ewj qv, wZwb NvZK⁺ t⁻ K WvKvBqv, c⁰ Z nBtZ Av⁺ t⁻ k w⁻ t⁻ b| ZLb Avgv Zuvvi
Pi⁺ t⁻ Y cwZZ nBqv w^b x⁺ Z I KvZi e⁺ t⁻ b ewj jvg, ag⁺ e⁺ Zvi, H e⁻ w⁺ i w^el t⁻ q Avgvi wKQze⁺ e⁻ AvtQ|
AbgwZ nBtj m⁻ w⁺ t⁻ k⁺ t⁻ l mg⁻ -Avcbv⁺ t⁻ K t⁺ MvPi Kwi| GB K⁻ v⁻ i⁻ w⁻ bevgv⁺ t⁻ Zuvvi t⁺ Kv⁺ cvbj c⁰ R⁺ j Z nBqv
Dw⁺ j | wZwb t⁻ i v⁻ l i⁺ b⁺ b⁺ t⁻ b ewj t⁻ b, Avgv kc⁻ Kwiqv ewj t⁻ ZwQ, hw⁻ Zwg Zuvv⁺ t⁻ K Qvw⁺ qv w⁻ qv⁻ vK,
GB t⁻ t⁻ E⁻ t⁻ Zvgvi c⁰Y⁻ E⁻ nBt⁻ | ZLb Avgv ewj jvg, Avcbv B⁺ Qv Kwi t⁻ j, GB g⁺ n⁺ t⁻ Z⁺ Avgvi I Zuvvi

cÖY`Ê Kwi tZ cvtib Zvnvi mþ`n wK | wKŠ'Awig th wbtē`b Kwi tZ B"Qv Kwi tZwQ, Kcv Kwi qv Zvnv i wbtj Awig Pwi Zv_ñB |

GB K_v i wboq Lwj dv D×Z ePt b ewj t j b, Kx ewj tZ Pvl, ej | ZLb tm e" w³ tWgv`vm bMt i Kxi f c Avkō`vb I cÖYi ¶lv Kwi qmQ t j b Ges G¶tY Zvnv tK Qmloqv w tZ Pwnt j, Awig Aeaww Z wec` cwoe, G Rb` Zvnv tZ tKv t bvg tZ m sZ nB t j b bv, GB `ß wēl t q mwe t kl wbt`R Kwi qv ewj j vg, agēZvi, th e" w³ i Gifc cKwZ I Gifc gwZ, A_¶ th e" w³ Ggb`qv kxj, cti vcKvi x, b`vqcivqY I mōtēPK wZwb KLbB`j vPvi b tnb | bxPcKwZ ciwmsmK`j vZvi v, ClēkZ Agj K t`vl t i vc Kwi qv Zvnvi meōvk Kwi tZ D`Z nBqv tQ, bZēv hvntZ cÖY`Ê nB tZ cvti, wZwb Gifc tKv t b t`v t l`wZ nB tZ cvtib, Avgvi Gifc tKva I wekym nq bv | G t¶t i Arcbvi thi f c Awfi`wP nq Ki`b |

Lwj dv gnv g wZ I AwZ DbZwPē c j`l wQ t j b | wZwb GB mKj K_v KY¶MvPi Kwi qv wKqr¶Y t gšbvej s b Kwi qv i wnt j b; Abš t cñbōē`t b ewj t j b, tm e" w³ th Gifc`qv kxj I b`vqcivqY Bnv AeMZ nBqv Awig AwZkq Avnw`Z nBj vg | wZwb cÖY`Ê nB tZ Ae`v wZ cvB t j b | ewj tZ tMt j tZvgv nB tZB Zvnvi cÖYi ¶lv nBj | G¶tY Zvnv tK Awej t s^GB msev``vl I Avgvi w bK tU j Bqv AvBm |

GB K_v i wboq Avnt`i m vMt i gMenBqv Awig mZi M t n cZ`wMgbceR Zvnv tK Lwj dvi m sZ L Dcw`Z Kwi j vg | Lwj dv Aet j vKbgv t, cōZ-cōj t j vPt b, m`i ePt b m sZ Y Kwi qv ewj t j b, Zwg th Gifc cKwZi t j vK Zvnv Awig c tēAeMZ wQ j vg bv |`j g wZ`j vPvi w tMi evK` wekym Kwi qv AKvi tY tZvgvi cÖY`Ê Kwi tZ D`Z nBqv wQ j vg | G¶tY Bnv i w bK tU tZvgvi cKZ cwi Pq cvBqv, mwZkq cōZcōß nBqv wQ | Awig AbgvZ w tZwQ, Zwg Arcb Avj t q cōvb Ki | GB ewj qv Lwj dv Zvnv tK gnv g j`cwi`Q`, m ywß4Z`k Ak,`k L`Pi,`k Dóa Dcnvi w t j b Ges tWgv`¶tmi i vRcōZwbai bvtg GK Ab t i vac t I cvt_q` t f c eūmsL`K A_¶ qv Zvnv tK wē`v q Kwi t j b | □

kāv_©I UxKv : cZicKvi- DcKvixi cōZ DcKvi | Awfi`wP- B"Qv | mgwfe`vnt i- m t½ wbt q | w b`wZ- gw³ | tKvcvbj- t v t ai Av, b | cZwZ- wekym | cwi`Q`- t cvkvK | cōZ-cōj t j vPt b- eÜ tZi Ab f wZ tZ Avb w`Z tPtL | t gšbvej s b- bxieZv cvj b | Ae`v wZ- gw³, Qvov cvl qv | Aeaww Z- w b wēZ | cZ`wMgb- w d t i Avmv | t i v l v i³ bqt b- t v t a j v j tPtL | Aet j vKbgv t- t`Lvgv t | m sZ Y- m t s t ab | DrKU- AZ`š-cēj, Zxe a Ai`x- ew` | w b i x ¶Y- g t b v t h v M | Lwj dv- cōZwbai | nhiZ g n s` (m.)-Gi cti g m j g i v t o i meēāvb kvmbKZ¶K Lwj dv ej v ntZv | wZwb GKvati i v t R`i cāvb kvmK I agēbZv wQ t j b |

tWgv`vm-`v t g`c | Gukqvi GKw cōPxb kni | nhiZ Be wnt gi (Av) h tMi c tēGLv t b kni Mto D t V wQ j et j Rvbv h v q | ci ci GB kni w Awewmbxq I cv i w m K t`i AwaKv t i wQ j | kni w wLōce© 64 A t ā t i v g v t i n`MZ nq Ges 635 wLōv ā`v q x f v t e Avevi kvmbvaxb nq | eZg v t b`v t g`c w m i qvi i v R a v b x |

gvgb- Avj gvgb bvtgB mgwaK cwi vPZ | Zui cY'bvq Avej AveŸm Ave`j v Avj gvgb (786-833) wZwb wQj b mBg AveŸmxq Lwj dv Ges nvi "bi i kxt` i wZxq cy | 813 wL'vta wZwb wbtRtK Lwj dv tNvI Yv Ktib | wZwb mvinZ'', ms`wZ, weAvb I `kfb i wetkl Abj vMx wQj b Ges gy'ejxi PPq Drmn w`tZb | Zui Avgtj eM`v` wki Kj v I AvbweAvtbi PPq tKt`^a cwi YZ nq | wZwb evqZj wKgvn bvtg mvinZ'' wki GKvWwg cOZov Ktib | Zui Avgtj cRvMY AZ`š-mjLx I mgwkvj x wQj |

eM`v` - BivtKi ivRavbx, ZvBwMh b`xi Dfq Zxti Ges di vZ ev BDtdwZm b`xi cPk gvBj DEti Aew`Z | AveŸmxq Lwj dv gbmj 763 wL'vta bMi w cOZov Ktib | Lwj dv nvi "bi i kxt` i mgq eM`v` gnmj g mf`Zvi Ab`Zg tkb bMxtZ cwi YZ nq | eZgvtb BivtKi ivRavbx |

cvV cwi vPwZ : OcZicKvi i PbmU AvL`vbgÄj x wZxq fVM t`tK mOKj b Kiv ntqtQ | CkP`^a we`vmvMti i AvL`vbgÄj x i vPZ nq 1868 wL'vta | wetkl bvbv t`tki BwZnm cMx e`w³ i Rxtbi tŠie`xß NUbvB G Mš i wefba i Pbi DcRxe | OcZicKvi Avj x AveŸm bvgK GK e`w³ i cOZ-DcKvii Kwnbx | Lwj dv gvgb i mgqKvtj `vtgt`i R%K kvmbKZP c`Piz nb | bZb kvmbKZPgvgb i GKrb wcv v wQj b Avj x Betb AveŸm | wZwb `vbxq GKrb m`š-e`w³ i Avkaj vf Kti Rxb i v Ktib | cieZxRvtj Avj x Betb AveŸvmi Avk vZv H m`š-e`w³ wL Lwj dv gvgb i mb`j KZK ew` nb Ges Lwj dvi wbt`K Avj x Betb AveŸvmi Mtn ZvtK AšixY ivLvi e`e`v Kiv nq | Avj x Betb AveŸm ew` e`w³ i mWk cwi Pq RvbtZ tcti DcKvixi DcKvii Rb` wbtRi Rxtbi SñK MhY Ktib Ges Lwj dvi KvQ Zui gy³ i Rb` mpcw k Ktib | e`Z G i Pbvq `Rb gnr e`w³ i Kwnbx ew`Z ntqtQ, Gt` i GKrb wbt`^cDcKvix, Ab`Rb mKZÁ cZicKvix | Lwj dvi gnEj G i Pbvq cKwKZ ntqtQ |

Abkxj bx

KgAbkxj b

1. tKvbtv e`w³ DcKvixtK DcKvi Kti tQb Ggb tKvbtv NUbv tZvgvi Rvbw vKtj Zv tj L |
2. Og³ hxi mgq AtbK ivRvKvi DcKvixi eis v wZB Kti tQ | ŃGi Kg GKw NUbvi weeiY `vI |

eūmbePwb cKæ

- 1 | Lwj dv gvgb tKv vKvi kvmbKZP wQj b ?

K. eM`v`	L. `vtgt`
M. wmw qv	N. Bivb

- 2 | Ocw_extZ hZ `vb AvtQ H `vb Avgvi mePc v wcv Ń GLvtb tKvb & `vtbi K_v ej v ntqtQ ?

- i. ew` i Rb`vb
- ii. tWgv`m bMi
- iii. eM`v`

vbtpi tKvbU mVK ?

K. i l ii

L. i l iii

M. ii l iii

N. i, ii l iii

DixKu cto 3 l 4 bs ckie DEi `vl :

tm we`sqven Kwinbx i`wbqv bcwZ gy» nBtj b| eûw`tbi wet0l fve `ti tMj , fw³tZ Ašt Av`[©]
nBj | tc0gi Rq nBj | bcwZi KtÉ nvZtgi RqMvb | Zuvvi KÉ tfw`qv Dwł Z nBj Ñ ab`
nvZg, ab` Zuvvi Kj !

3| bcwZi gra'tg 0cZycKvi 0 Mtr i Lwj dvi tKvb&enkó" cKvk tctqtQ ?

K. e`vb`Zv

L. gnvbyfeZv

M. `vbKxj Zv

N. JwPZ`teva

mRbkxj cke

Pwi i AwfthvM wKQtj vK R%bK e`w³tK tPqvigvbi BDmbqb cwi l t` nwiRi Ki t j v | NUbvi
weeiY i`tb wZwb tPŠwK`vi AvgRv`tK tWtK wbt`R w`t j b ew`tK Zvi ewotZ ivLtZ |
NUbvµtg wZwb RvbZ cvi t j b ew` e`w³ Avi tKD bq, tm `k eQi AvtM AvgRv` i mšwtK
moK `N0bv t`tK ewPtqQj , wBR Mtn wbtq wMtq AvnZ mšwtbi tmev KtiwQj | wKŠ' AvgRv`
wbtRi ¶wZ nte tftē bv tPbvi fvb Kti Pc Kti i Bj |

K. we`vqKvtj Lwj dv Avj gvgb ew`tK KZw Ak!Dcnvi w`tqwtj b ?

L. Lwj dv gvgb wKQ¶Y tgšb ntq wtj b tKb ?

M. DixctKi ew` i NUbv cZycKvi Mtr i tKvb NUbvi K_v `ši Y Kwi tq t`b ? e`vL`v
Ki |

N. AvgRv` I Avj x Bešb AveŸvm DfqB ew` KZK DcKZ ntj I Giv GtK Actii
cZwbwa ntq DVtZ cvti wb Ñ wetkHY Ki |

cvj v†gš

mÄxeP>`ªP‡Ævcva"vq

[tj LK cwi wPuZ : mÄxeP> ^P tÄvcva`vq 1834 mvtj PueYk ciMYvi KuVvj cvov Mötg RbMöY Ktib| wZwb mvmnZ`mgU euWgP> ^P tÄvcva`vtqi mtnv`i | wZwb tgw bxcj tRjv `q I üMj x Ktj tR wK tlv vf Ktib Ges wbtRi tPóvq Bsti wR mvmnZ`, weÁvb I BuZnvfm AmvaviY cwiEz` ARÖ Ktib| KgRxe tb wZwb tWcyJ g`wRt ÷U wntmte evsjvi weirfbæAAj I wenvtii cvj vtgštZ Ae`vb Ktib| wZwb K_vmmwvZ`K wntmte L`wZ ARÖ Ktib| Zui D tj L`hvM` Dcb`vm : gvaexj Zv, Rj cZvc Pu` ; Mí MŠ : ivtgk tii A`p, `wgbx| mÄxeP> ^P tÄvcva`vtqi cvj vtgšt ägYKwmbx Zui tkö i Pbv| 1889 mvtj wZwb gZzeiY Ktib|]

eûKvj nBj Awvg GKevi cvj vtg\$ c0`tk wMqvnQj vg, cZ`wMgb Kwijtj ci tmB AÂtji eËvš-
vj wLevi wbwgË `ß-GK Rb eUevÛe AvgvtK c0tcb Abtjiva KwijtZb, Awvg ZLb Zuvvt`i Dcnvm
Kwi Zvg| G0tY Avgvq tKn Abtjiva Kti bv, A_P Awvg tmB eËvš-wj wLtZ ewmqvnQ| Mí Kiv G
eqtmi tivM, tKn i`bb ev bv-i`bb, ex Mí Kti |

AṭbK w`ṭbi K_v wj wLṭZ ewmqwQ, mKj `ṣiY nq bv| cṣeṣwj wLṭj hvrnv wj wLZvg, GṣṭṭY th ZvrnvB wj wLṭZwQ GgZ bṭn| cṣeṣṭmB mKj wBṚB ceZ, KmvgZ Kvbb cṣwZ th-Pṭṭṭ t`wLqwQj vg, ṭm Pṭṭṭ Avī bvB| GLb ceZ tKej cṢṭṭgq, eb tKej KÈKvKxY©, Awaevmxi v tKej K`vPvi x ewj qv `ṣiY nq|

hLb cvj vtg\$ Avgvi hvl qv GKvš-w`i nBj , ZLb Bbđ vŮ UthÄU †Kv÷úmbi WvKMwwo frov Kwi qv
iwwĭ t`o cĥtĭi mgq iwbMÄ nB†Z hvĭv Kwijvg| cĥZ eivKi b`xi ceĉv†i Mvwo _vvgj | b`x
AwZ ¶ĭ`ª, ZrKvtj Aígvĭ Rj wQj, mK†j B nwwUqv cvi nB†Z†Q, Mvwo †Vvj qv cvi Kwi †Z nB†e,
AZGe Mvol qvb Kwij WwvK†Z †Mj |

GgZ mgq Kuj t` i KZK,wj evj K ewij Kv Awmqv Avgvi Mvwo tNwi j | 0mvfne GKwU cqmv, mvfne GKwU cqmv| 0 GB ewj qv wPrKvi Kwi tZ j wMj |

Zrvnɤ i mɤ½ GKwU ʔ ermi eq ɤ wki I Awmɤv AvKvɤki w ɤK gɤ Zɤj qv nvZ cɤwZqv ʔovBj | tKb nvZ cɤwZj Zrvn tɤ Rvɤb bv, mKɤj nvZ cɤwZqvɤQ t ʔLq tɤI nvZ cɤwZj | Awɤg Zrvni nt ɤ GKwU cɤmɤ w jvg, wki Zrvn tɤɤj qv w qv Avevi nvZ cɤwZj , Ab ʔ evj K tɤ cɤmɤ KɤvBqv j Bɤj wki i fɤMbxi mɤnZ Zrvni Zɤj Kj n evɤaj | GB mɤg Avqvi Mɤwɤ Aci cvɤi wMqɤ DɤWj |

eivKi nBtZ `ß-GKwU ¶l̥i^a cvnvo t̥^h Lv hvq| e½evmxt̥ⁱ tKej gvV t̥^h Lv Af̥ⁱvm, gwEKvi mvgvb̥ⁱ
 ̥e t̥^h wL̥t̥j B Zrvnt̥ⁱ Avb̥ⁱ nq| AZGe tmB ¶l̥i^a cvnvo_{wj} t̥^h wLqⁱv-th ZrKvt̥j Avgvi ht̥^hó
 Avb̥ⁱ nBte Bnv Avi Avðh^hKx?

Acivtneæf`wLjvg GKwU my`i ceŹi wbKU w`qv Mwmo hvBtZtQ| GZ wbKU w`qv hvBtZtQ th,
ceZ`´Źi`aŹi`aCŹi i Qvqv chS-t`Lv hvBtZtQ| Mvol qvbK Mwmo _vgvBtZ ewj qv Awvg bwvgj vg|
Mvol qvb wRÁmv Kwij , ŐKv_v hvBteb ?Ź Awvg ewj jvg, ŐGKevi GB ceŹ hvBe|Ź tm nvmqv
ewj j , Őcvnvo GLvb nBtZ AtbK `i, Avcnwb mU`vi qta` Z_vq tcSŹtZ cwii teb bv|Ź Awvg G-K_v

tKvřbvıçc wekym Kwıj vg bv| Awıg `úó t`wLřZıQj vg, cvrıvo AnZ wıKU, Z_v hvBřZ Avgvı cuP
vgıwbUı j wMte bv, AZGe Mvol qvřbi wbřla bñNıwbqv Awıg ceZvwfgřL Pııj vg| cuP vgnwbřUi
řřj 15 vgnwbUKvj `*Zc`weřřřc řMj vg, Z_wmc ceZ ceğřZv řmB cuP vgnwbřUi c_ ewj qv teva
nBřZ j wMj | ZLb Avgvı âg eyřřZ cwıı qv MwıořZ wdııı qv Awwmj vg| ceZ mâřřÜ `řřZv w`ı Kiv
evřvj xı cřřř eo KwWb, Bvıı cğY cvj vtğř wMqı Awıg cřcřb cvBqwQj vg|

ciw em c!q `ß cñti mgq nvRwi evM tcñQj vg| Z_vq wMqv iwbj vg, †Kv†bv m†š-e½evmxi
evUx†Z Avgvi Avn†ti i Av†qvRb nB†Z†Q|

th e%evmxi M;n AwZ_`~Kvi Kwi tZ hvB tZwQj vg, Z_vq wMqv Mwmo _vngtj Avg Mwmo nB tZ AeZiY Kwi jvg| Avgv tK t`wLqv Zurviv mK t j B mv`ti AMñi nB t j b| bv wPmbqv hunvi Awf ev`b Avg me tM0 MñY Kwi qwQj vg, wZwb evUxi KZP| tmLv t b wZb kZ tj vK _wMk t j l Avgvi`wó tevang c0tgB Zurvi gLi c0Z cwZ| tmie cñbz ve`ÄK l ô Avg AwZ Aí t`wLqwQj| ZLb Zurvi eqtµg tevang cÄvk AZxZ nBqwQj, e t x i Zwj Kvq Zurvi bvg DwqwQj, Z_vvc Zurv t K eo my`i t`wLqwQj vg| tevang tmB c0g Avgv ex t K my`i t`wL|

th mgtqi K_v ewj tZw0, Awvg ZLb wbtR hpe; AZGe tm eqtm exTK my`i t`Lv agmZ btm|
wKStm w`em Gie aglei"x KvH^NuQwQj | GtY Awvg wbtR ex, KvRB c0q exTK my`i t`wL|
GKRb gnvbfe ewj qwQj th, qbl` ex bv nBtj my`i nq bv|

Aɹnviʋtš-wəkögMɿn ewmqv ej Kwi tMi mwnZ Mí KwitZ KwitZ ej Kt`i kqbNi t`wL tZ DwQv
tMj vg| NiwU wej ¶Y cwimi, Zvnvi Pwi tKvtY Pwi Lwb LvU cvZv, ga`-tj Avi-GKLwb LvU
i wqv tQ| wRÁmv Kivq ej tKiv ej j , ŐPwi tKvtY Avgiv Pwi Rb kqb Kwi, Avi ga`-tj gv÷vi
gnvkq _vtKb|Ŏ GB e†`ve^-t`wLqv eo cwi Zß nBj vg| w`evivÎ QvÎ t`i Kv tQ wk¶K _vKvi
Avek`KZv A†b†K e†Sb bv|

ewj Kt̄ i kqbNi nBt̄Z einM̄Z nBqv Av̄i-GKNt̄i t̄ wL, GK Kw̄ m̄cKj gZḡvb i ɛ̄ t̄ v̄ j ̄gvb
i wqv̄t̄Q, Zvrv̄t̄Z GK Lvb KvMR S̄wj t̄Zt̄Q | c̄wqv̄ t̄ wLj vg, vbZ̄ hZ K̄ j x Kw̄ nBt̄Z ē q nq,
Zvrv̄B Zvrv̄t̄Z wj wLZ nBqv _v̄t̄K ! t̄j v̄t̄K m̄Piv̄Pi Bnv̄t̄K ¶̄l̄ī ̄w̄o, t̄Qv̄Ub̄Ri BZ̄ w̄ ēt̄j : wK̄Š̄ Av̄wg
Zvrv̄ t̄Kv̄t̄bv̄ī c̄ f̄w̄et̄Z c̄w̄ij vg bv | th̄ī c̄ Ab̄ v̄b̄ w̄et̄t̄qi ēt̄ v̄ē - t̄ wLj vg, Zvrv̄t̄Z ŌK̄j v̄Kw̄ i
w̄m̄v̄ēl̄ t̄ wLqv̄ eis Av̄t̄iv̄ Pgr̄KZ nBj vg | h̄vrv̄t̄ ī ̄w̄o ¶̄l̄ī ̄Zvrv̄iv̄ t̄K̄ej m̄vgvb̄ w̄et̄t̄qi c̄ōZB̄ ̄w̄o
i v̄t̄L, Ab̄ w̄et̄ q t̄ wL̄t̄Z c̄vq bv | wK̄Š̄ Av̄wg h̄vrv̄i K̄_v̄ ewj t̄Zw̄Q, t̄ wLj vg Zvrv̄i vb̄KŪ ēpr m̄
m̄K̄j B m̄ḡf̄v̄t̄ē c̄w̄ij ¶̄l̄ī nBqv _v̄t̄K | Āt̄t̄K̄ Av̄t̄Qb̄, eo eo w̄et̄ q t̄ḡv̄ŪvḡŪ t̄ wL̄t̄Z c̄v̄t̄ib̄, wK̄Š̄
m̄ w̄et̄t̄qi c̄ōZ Zvrv̄t̄ ī ̄w̄o Ḡt̄K̄ev̄t̄i c̄to bv | Zvrv̄t̄ ī c̄k̄sm̄v̄ Kw̄i bv | h̄vrv̄iv̄ ēpr m̄ GK̄
t̄ wLqv̄ Kv̄h̄K̄t̄ib̄, Zvrv̄t̄ ī B̄ c̄k̄sm̄v̄ Kw̄i |

Amg fweqWj vg cvj vtg\$ c&j kni, mLi `vb| ZLb RwbZvg bv th cvj vtg\$ kni b!n, GKw
cKvE ciMbvgt| kni tm AÂtj B bvB, bMi `i _vKK, Z_vq GKLwb MÊMgI bvB, tKej cvnvo
I R½tj cwi cYⓈ

i uP nBtZ cvj vtg\$ hvBtZ hvBtZ hLb evnKMtYi wbt`RgtZv `i nBtZ cvj vtg\$ t`wLtZ cvBj vg,
ZLb Avgvi teva nBj thb gtZ©tgN Kwi qvtQ| Awq AtbK¶Y `uovBqv tmB qtbvni `k` t`wLtZ

j wMj vg | H AÜKvi tgNgta" GLbB hvBe GB gtb Kwi qv Avgvi KZB Avnw" nBtZ j wMj |
KZ¶tY tcŠÖe gtb Kwi qv Avevi KZB e"-nBj vg |

cvj vtgŠ cÖek Kwi qv t`wLj vg b`x, Mög mKj B AvtQ, `t nBtZ Zvrv wKQB t`Lv hvq bvB | cvj vtgŠ
ciMbvq cvrvo AmsL", cvrvtoi ci cvrvo, Zrvvi ci cvrvo, Avevi cvrvo; thb wePwj Z b`xi
msL"vZxZ Zi ½ |

tmLvfb GKevi GKwU cvrvo t`wLqv PgrKZ nBqvQj vg | tmlU GKwkj v, mgj tq GKwLb cÖt | ZrvvZ
GtKevti tKv_vl KYvgvÎ gwEKv bvB, mgj q cwi"vi SiSi Kwi tZtQ | Zrvvi GK"vb AtbK `t chŠ-
dwUqv wMqvQ, tmB dvUvi Dci enr GK AkÎ MvQ RvbqvQ | ZLb gtb nBqvQj, AkÎ e¶ | eo i mK,
GB bxi m cvlvY nBtZi i mMöY Kwi tZtQ | wKQKvj cti Avi GKw"b GB AkÎ MvQ Avgvi gtb
cwoqvQj, ZLb fweqvQj vg e¶wU eo tkvl K, Bnvi vbKU bxi m cvlvYi l vb"vi bvB |

Acivtnæcvj vtgŠtq cÖek Kwi qv Dfqcvk" ceZtkÖY t`wLtZ t`wLtZ ebga" w`qv hvBtZ j wMj vg |
eb eYbvq thie Ökvj Zvj Zgvj, wñšvj Ö kvbqvQj vg, tmi e wKQB t`wLtZ cvBj vg bv | Zv, wñšvj
GtKevtiB bvB, tKev kvjeb, Ab" eb" MvQl AvtQ | kvj i gta" cKvÊ MvQ GKwU bvB,
mKj wj B Avgvt i t`wk K`æet¶i gtv, bvnq wKQ eo; wKŠ' Zrvv nBtj l R½j AwZ `Mg,
tKv_vql Zrvvi tQ` bvB, GBRb" fqvbK | GBi e eb w`qv hvBtZ hvBtZ GK "vfb nVvr KvôNËvi
we"šqKi kâ KY¶MvPi nBj, KvôNËv cte"tgw" bxcj AÂtj t`wLqvQj vg | Mpcwj Z ci etb c_
nivBtj, kâvbmY Kwi qv Zrvvt i AbmÜvb Kwi tZ nq, GBRb" Mj NËvi DrcwÊ | KvôNËvi kâ
i vbtj cttYi wfZi tKgb Kti | cvrvo R½tj i gta" tm ktâ Avtiv thb AembæKti; wKŠ' mKj tK
Kti wK bv, Zrvv ewj tZ cwi bv |

Aí wej tæB AaP" ZYveZ GKwU ¶iz" cÖŠt t`Lv tMj, GLvfbN tmLvfb `ßNGKwU gayev tgšqve¶
wfbæmNcÖŠti j ¶wK j Zv wKQB bvB, meP AwZ cwi"vi | ceZQvqvq tmNcÖŠt Avtiv ig" nBqvQ;
Z_vq KZK_wj tKvj evj K GKÎ gwvl PivBtZwQj, tmi e KðeY"Kwš-Avi KLtbn t`wL bvB;
mKtj i Mjvq cvZi mvZbix, aKæyKi cwietZ" GKŃGKLwLb tMvj Aviwk; cwi avtb aov, KtY"
ebdj; tKn gwvlctô kqb Kwi qv AvtQ, tKnev gwvlctô ewmqv AvtQ, tKn tKn bZ" Kwi tZtQ |
thie "vb ZrvvtZ GB cv_tj tQtj wj DcthvMx ewj qv wetkl my`i t`LvBtZwQj; Pwii w`tK Kvjtj v
cv_i, ci l cv_tj; Zrvvt i ivLvj l tmBi e |

GB AÂtj cævbZ tKvtj i evm | tKvtj iv eb" RwiZ, LePkwZ, KðeY" t`wLtZ KymZ wK i eevb
Zrvv Awg ggvsmv Kwi tZ cwi bv! thNmKj tKvj Kwj KvZv AvBtm ev PvñevMvfb hvq Zrvvt i gta"
Awg KrvvtKl i eevb t`wL bvB; eis AwZ KymZ ewj qv teva Kwi qwQ | wKŠ' "t`tk tKvj gvTb
i eevb, AšZ Avgvi P¶¶ | etb"iv etb my`i; wki iv gvZtµvto |

cÖŠti ci GK ¶iz" Mög, Zrvvi bvg "šiy bvB; Z_vq wlk-ewl kwU Mn" evm Kti | mKtj i B
cYKwU | Avgvi cvj wK t`wLtZ hveZxq "tj vK QwUqv Awmj | mKtj B Avej tmi gtv Kvjtj v,
mKtj B hēZx, mKtj i KwUt`tk GKwLb Kwi qv ¶iz" Kvco Rovtbn | KtY"¶iz" ¶iz" ebdj, gv_vq eo
eo ebdj | hēZxiv ci "úi Kua aivawi Kwi qv t`wLtZ j wMj |

ev½vj vi ct_NvtU exvB AwaK t`Lv hvq, wKŠ' cvj vtgŠ AÂtj hēZxB AwaK t`Lv hvq | tKvtj i gta"
exv AwZ Aí, Zrvviv AwaKegmx nBtj l hēZxB "vtK, AkwZcivqYv bv nBtj Zrvviv tj vj PgPnq

bv| AwZkq cwi kōx ewj qv MnKvh[©]Kwl Kvh[©]mKj KvhB Zvrviv Kti | cj "tl iv ṽtj vtKi b"vq tKej
 eimqv mšvb i ǁv Kti, KLtbv KLtbv PvUvB eǂb| Avj m" Rb" cj "tl iv e½gwnj vt`i b"vq kxN^a ex
 nBqv hvq, ṽtj vtKiv kōtnZi wPi thšebv ṽtK| tj vtK etj c'cǁxi gta" cj "l RmZiB ewj ô |
 my`i; gbl "gta"l tmB wbgq| wKš' tKvj t`i t`wL tj Zvrv tevanq bv, Zvrvt`i ṽRmZiB ewj ô |
 AvÊh[©]Kwšewkón| wKš' Zvrvt`i eqtcōB cj "l t`i Mvtq Lwo DwtZtQ, Ptǁ gwQ DwtZtQ, gǂL
 nwm bvB, thb mKtj iB Rxebk^{w3} Kugqv AwmqvtQ|

GKw`tbi K_v ewj | thi e wBZ" AcivtnæGB cvrvto hvBZvg tmBi e Avi GKw`b hvBtZwQj vg, cǂ_
 t`wL GKwU hēv exi `tc[©]cvrvtoi w`tk hvBtZtQ, cÊvtZ KZK_ wj ṽtj vK ZvrvtK mwtZ mwtZ
 m½ hvBtZtQ|

hLb Awig wBKUeZ[©]nBj vg ZLb ṽtj vtKiv wbi ṽ-nBqv GKcvtk[©] wovBj | eÊvš-wRÁvmv Kivq hēv
 m`tc[©]ewj j , ôAwig evN gwvi tZ hvBtZwQ, GB gvl Avgvi tMvi "tK evtn gwvi qvtQ| Awig eǂpY-mšvb;
 tm evN bv gwvi qv tKvb gǂL Avi Rj MōY Kwi ?ô Awig wKwĀZ AcōZf nBqv ewj j vg, Őj , Awig
 tZvgvi m½ hvBtZwQ|ô

Awig ṽfveZ eo fivZ, Zvrv ewj qv e'vN^a-fj ✶m^atū Avgvi KLtbv fq nq bvB| ex wKkwi iv KZw`b
 cvrvto GKvKx hvBtZ Avgvq wbtla Kwi qvtQ, wKš' Awig Zvrv KLtbv Mōn" Kwi bvB, wBZ" GKvKx
 hvBZvg, evN Awmte, Avgvq awi te, Avgvq LvBte, G mKj K_v KLtbv Avgvi gtb AwmZ bv| tKb
 AwmZ bv Zvrv Awig GLtbv ejStZ cwi bv| mwbK cj "l t`i gta" AǂtK Avcbvi Qvqv t`wLqv fq cvq,
 A_P A^a e`tb iYtǁtǁ wMqv iY Kti | _wj wK Zi ewi Zvrv Aǂ cō nBte GŊK_v Zvrvt`i gtb
 AvBtm bv| hZw`b Zvrvt`i gtb GŊK_v bv AvBtm, ZZw`b tj vtKi wBKU Zvrviv mvmx; th wec` bv
 eǂS tmB mvmx| Aw`g Ae`vq mKj cǂjB mvmx wQj , Zvrvt`i ZLb djvdj Ávb nq bvB|
 R½j x`i gta" A`vc t`Lv hvq, mKtj B mvmx, BDtvcxq mf`t`i Atcǁvl Aǂk Astk mvmx; tnZi
 djvdj teva bvB| Awig ZvB Avgvi mvtmī wtkl tMšie Kwi bv| mf`Zvi m½ m½ mvtmī fvm
 Kugqv AvBtm; tcbvj tKvW hZ fvtj v nq mvm ZZ AšwZ nq|

GKw`b Acivtnæcvrvtoi w`tk hvBtZwQj vg, cw_gta" KZK_ tǂv tKvj Kb`vi mvinZ mǁv nBj |

Zvrvt`i gta" thŊ meǂcǁv etqvtrōvŊ gv_vq cY[©]Kj m`β nt`-awi qv nvm gǂL Avgvq ewj j ,
 ôivtǁ bvP t`wL tZ Awmteb?ô Awig gv_v tnj vBqv ṽKvi Kwi j vg, Agwb mKtj nwmqv DwVj | tKvtj i
 hēZxiv hZ nvtm, hZ bvtp, tevanq cw_exi Avi tKvtbv RmZi Kb`viv ZZ nwm tZ bwPtZ cvti bv;
 Avgvt`i ṽj š-tQ tǂv Zvrv kZvsk cvti bv|

mŬvi ci Awig bZ" t`wL tZ tMj vg; Mōgi cōšfvM GK eUeǁZtj Mōg` hēviv mgȳ qB Awmqv
 GKĪ nBqvQ| Zvrviv ôLucvō ewmavtQ, ZvrvtZ `βŊ wZbLwv KvtVi ŐPi wō mvRvBqvQ| tKn
 gv`j AwbqvQ, tKnev j ^aj wW AwbqvQ, wi ³nt`-tKn Avtm bvB; eqtmi t`vtl mKtj iB t`n
 PĀj , mKtj B bvbrf^w tZ Avcb Avcb ej exh[©] LvBtZtQ| eǂxiv eǁgtj D"P gbq-gtĀi Dci
 Roer eimqv AvtQ, Zvrvt`i Rvbycōq ṽŬ QvovBqvQ| Awig wMqv Zvrvt`i cvtk[©]ewj vg|

GB mgq `tj `tj Mōg` hēZxiv Awmqv RvgtZ j wMj; Zvrviv AwmqvB hēw`tMi cōZ Dcnvm
 Avi ^aKwi j , m½ m½ eo nvmi NUv cwqv tMj | Dcnvm Awig wKQB ejStZ cwi j vg bv; tKej

Abfite w'i Kwijvg th hēviv VwKqv tMj | VwKevi K_v, hēv `kNēvivUv, wKŠ' hēZxiv cōq Pwj k-
Rb, tmB Pwj k-Rb nvmtj nvBj tūi cēb VtK |

nvm'NDcnvm' tkl nBtj, btZ'i Df'wM AvicnBj | hēZx mKtj nvZ aivawi Kwiqu AaP'vKwZ
tiLweb'vm Kwiqu `uovBj | t'wLtZ eo PgrKvi nBj | mKj wj B mg-D'P, mKj wj B cv_tj
Kvtjv | mKtj i gv_vq ebcf'ū, KtY'ebcf'ū, I tō nvm | mKtj B Avnt' cwi cY'Avnt' PĀj |

eťxiv Bw½Z Kwitj hēvt'i t'j gv'j ewRj, Agwb hēZxt'i t'n thb wknwiv Dwj; ctiB
Zvrviv bZ' AvicKwij | Zvrvt'i bZ' Avgvt' i Pt' bZb, Zvrviv Zvtj Zvtj cv tdwj tZtQ, A_P
tKn Ptj bv; t'vtj bv, Utj bv | th thLvfb `uovBqvQj, tm tmBLvfbB `uovBqv Zvtj Zvtj cv
tdwj tZ j wMj |

bZ' AvicnBtj ci GK ex gĀ nBtZ KwūZ KtÉ GKw MxtZi ōgnovō AvicKwij, Agwb hēviv
tmB MxZ D'P'fi Mwnqv Dwj, m½ m½ hēZxiv Zxe' Zvtb ōajvō awj | hēZxt'i mti tXD
wbKtūi cvrvto wMqv j wMtZ j wMj |

hēZxiv Zvtj Zvtj bwPtZtQ, Zvrvt' i gv_vi ebdj tmBm½ DwPtZtQ bwgtZtQ, Avevi tmB dtj i
`yūNGKw Swiqv Zvrvt' i tū cwoPtZtQ | kxZKj wbKtū, `BñwZb vfb ū ū Kwiqu AwMe
Rvj tZtQ, AwMe Avtj vtK bZxt' i eY'Avtiv Kvtjv t'LvBtZtQ; Zvrviv Zvtj Zvtj bwPtZtQ,
bwPtZ bwPtZ dtj i cvcwoi b'vq mKtj GKei ōPwZqvō cwoPtZtQ, AvKvk nBtZ P' Zvrv t'wLqv
nvmPtZtQ, Avi eUgtj i AŪKvti eimqv Awg nvmPtZtQ | □

kāv_Ō UxKv : KmvgZ Kvbbñdj tkwFZ eMvb, dtj j eMvb, cŭtgqñ ceZi gwU cv_tii gtZv
ntq hvlqv; KĒKvKxYñ KuUvq cwi cY' M; K'vPvixñ KxwmZ AvPvi, RNb' AvPiY, tbsiv e'envi;
WwKMwoñ WwKevx `ZMvgx Mwo, wPwCĀ enbKvix Mwo; gwĒKvi mvgvb' Zeñ tQvU wjv, DPzRvqMv;
`Zc'wē' tē' `Z ev ZvovZmo cv Pwj tq hvlqv; mv'tiñ Av'tii m½; cñbzve'ĀKñ Avbw'Z,
Drdj wPtÉ; GK Kw' mpcKj gZgwb i'wñ GK Qov my' i fite ev cwi cY'f'c cvKv Kjv; ciMbvñ
AtbK_tjv Mōgi mgwō, tRjvi Ask wētkl; thb gtZ'tgN Kwiqu tQñ cvno Ges Pvi cvtki cwi tētki
NbZj tevSvZ G DcgmU cōqM Kiv ntqtQ | thb wPwj Z b'xi msL'vZxZ Zi½ cvj vtgštZ chqμtg
mgZj fvg cvno thb b'x-Zitzi gtZv Ae'vb KitQ | tKj evj Kñ tKj m'cōvqf' evj K;
mvZbixñ KĒenvi, Mjvi gvjv; aKwKñ j tKU; aovñ ajZ, Pxie' cv_tj tQj wjñ cvnmo tQj t'jv
mvaviYZ Kvtjvl cwi ktx nq; AkwZcivqYvñ Awiki AwaK eqm wēkó exv; tjvj Phñ kwj ev wjv
Pvgov; kētnZwPi thšebvñ cvnmo GB tqtqiv cwi ktx nl qvq mnmv ex nq bv; A'wēñ AvRI, GLt'bv,
tcbj tKwñ tēSR'wii gvgjvi `Eveia; Rvbyñ nuUz, tūñ Kua |

cv cwi wPwZ : mĀxep' P'f'vcrv'vqi ōcvj vtgšō bvqK āgtYvcb'vm t_tK Askw msKwj Z I
m'ūw'Z ntqtQ | hēK eqtm tj LK GKei cvj vtgš w'tqwtj b | Zvi B wZPvi Ygj K i Pbv GwU |
tmLvbkvi cvno-b'x-MvQcvjv mte'cwi tmLvbkvi gvby tj LKtK w'tqwtj Acvi Avb' | GK
evOwj cwi evti wZwb AwZ' MōY Ktib | Zvt' i cwi ewi K Rxtbi GK 'kw' K eY'v AvtQ G
iPbvq | tKj m'cōvqf' gvbyli mvs'wZK Abp'v DctfvMi GK DctfvM'Ki eY'v i tqtQ |
AZ'š- mvejxj fvlvq I wmtbg'wJK Xtō Dc'wēZ KwmbwU wbtm' tñ imvZK Ges
tKŠZtj v' xck |

 Abkxj bx

KgAbkxj b

1. mæcŹZ Zīg thLvṭb wkŹv mdṭi ev āgtY wMtqŹtj Zvi weeiY `vI |
 2. evsj vṭṭki wewfbaē kḂxq `vṭbi bvg I cwi Pṭqi GKwU PvU©Zwi Ki |
- eūbePṭb cġæ

1| cvj vṭgš AĀtj cāvbZ ṭKvb RwiZi tj vṭKi evm ?

- | | |
|----------|----------|
| K. gviwW | L. RiwiU |
| M. ṭKvj | N. gḂwi |

2| ŌMī Kiv G eqṭmi tivMŌ Ñ GLvṭb eṭxi ṭKvb ēwkóṭK tevSvṭbv ntqṭQ ?

- | | |
|-------------|----------------|
| K. e` Af`vm | L. eqṭmi ewiZK |
| M. evPvj Zv | N. cwiĒZ` |

DīxcKwU cṭo 3 I 4 bs cġkæ DĒi `vI :

Rvgvb eveli mvṭ_ wmtj ṭUi Rvdj s hwŹQj | iv`v tṭK cwnvṭoi tmš`hṭ`ṭL Mwwo _vgvṭZ
 eṭj | Zvi ci ṭbṭg tmw`ṭK ṭ`šovṭZ `i` Kṭi | evel tevSvṭZ Pvg H cwnvo AṭbK `ṭi wKš`
 Rvgvb Zv wKŹtZB wekṭm KiṭZ Pvg bv |

3| DīxcṭKi Rvgvb Ōcvj vṭgšŌ i Pbvi hvi mvṭ_ mv`k`cYŹŹ

- | | |
|-----------|-------------|
| K. tj LK | L. MvoI qvb |
| M. e/evmx | N. cŹZṭekxi |

4| Dfṭqi gṭa` th ēwkó` cġKvk ṭcṭqṭQŹ

- | | |
|------------|---------|
| K. wbeṭxZv | L. āg |
| M. GKṭqgx | N. mvnm |

mRbkxj cġæ

Rwini mvṭṭei GjvKvi gvb | Zvi evmv tṭK GKUz`ṭi GKRb _vṭK | Zvi mvṭ_ Avšwi KZv, ü`Zv
 I PjvPj Kṭi `ŹQṭ` | wKš`Ab` GjvKv tṭK Avmv Zvi cvṭki evmvq _vṭK iwdK mvṭne | Zvi
 mvṭ_ mæúK©fvṭj v _vṭK bv | ei s memgq kĪ`Zvi mæúK©ei vR Kṭi |

- | |
|---|
| K. tj LK nvRwi evṭM KLB ṭcšṭQwQj ? |
| L. tj LṭKi Źṭav AwakZi cŌ xḂ nBj ṭKb ? |
| M. DīxcṭKi Rwini mvṭṭei `ŹQṭ` PjvPj i Kvhpṭgṭj v Ōcvj vṭgšŌ i Pbvg Kvṭ` iṭK BwḂZ
Kṭi Zv Zṭj ai |
| N. ŌDīxcKwU cvj vṭgš i Pbvi LĒvsk gvĪ, cYŹc bqŌŹ hy³mn weṭkHY Ki |

dʒ i weevn

ew4gP>`aPʔÆvcvā`vq

[tj LK cwi wPwZ : ew4gP>`aPʔÆvcvā`vq 26tk Rp 1838 wLbvtā cūōget½i PweYk ciMbv tRj vi AšMŽ KwVj cvov Mōtg RbMōY Kʔib| wZwb 1858 mvʔj Kʔ KvZv wekpe`vj q t_ʔK we.G cix¶vq DĖxYēnb Ges tm eQiB tWcyU g`wRʔ÷U l tWcyU Kvʔj ±i cʔ PvKwi ʔZ wbyʔ nb| ew4gP>`aʔZwīk eQi GKB cʔ PvKwi Kʔi 1891 mvʔj Aemi MōY Kʔib| wZwb cvV`ve`vqB mwnZ`PPʔi i“ Kʔib| Zui Amvgvb“ KwZZ; cKvk tctqʔQ cvōvZ“ fiver`ʔkēvsj v Dcb`vm i Pbvī cw_Kr. wntmte| 1865 mvʔj cKvkKZ Zui cŭg evsj v Dcb`vm `ʔMRbw`bx evsj v K_vmwntZ“ GK bew MŠ-mjō Kʔi| Zui Ab`vb“ Dcb`vm ntj v : Kcvj KĖj v, gYwvj bx, wele¶, Bw`iv, hMj v½j xq, ivavibx, P>ʔkLi, iRbx, KōKvʔšʔ DBj, ivRwmsn, Avb>gV, t`ex ʔPšajvbx l mxZivg| cēÜ mwntZ`l ew4gP>`aKwZZ;ʔ wLʔqʔQb| Kgj vKvʔšʔ `Bi, tj vKinm“, Kō Pwi Ĩ BZ`w“ Zui Dʔj LʔhvM“ cēÜMŠ| ew4gP>`aPʔÆvcvā`vq 1894 mvʔj i 8B Gwĉ gZēiY Kʔib|]

`ekvL gvm weevʔni gvm| Awg 1jv `ekvʔL bmx evej dʒ evMvʔb ewmqv GKwU weevn t`wLj vg| fweġr ei Kb`w`ʔMi wK¶v_¶j wLqv i wLʔZwQ|

gwj K dʒ i weevn| `eKvj N`kke Aemvbcŭq, Kwj Kv-Kb`v weevntʔhvM`v nBqv Awmj | Kb`vi wczv eoʔj vK bʔn, ¶jy`e¶, ZvntʔZ Avei AʔbK_¶j Kb`vfvi vMŭ ʔ mʔʔÜi AʔbK K_v nBʔZwQj, wKŠ` ʔKvUv w`i nq bvB| D`vʔbi i vRv `j cŭ wʔb`¶ cvġ eʔU, wKŠ`No eo Dʔj `j cŭ AZ `ʔ bwg j bv| Rev G weevʔn AmʔSZ wQj bv, wKŠ`Rev eo i vMx, Kb`vKZPwQvBʔj b| Mŭi vR cvġ fʔʔj v, wKŠ` eo t`gvm, cŭq Zuvvi evi cvlqv hvq bv| GBiē Ae`e`vi mgʔq āgi i vR NUK nBqv gwj K-e¶m`ʔb Dcw`Z nBʔj b| wZwb Awmqv ewj ʔj b, ō_Y&! _Y&! _Y&tgʔq AvʔQ ʔŭ

gwj Kve¶ cvZv bwōqv mvq w`ʔj b, ōAvʔQ !ŭ āgi cġvmb MōY Kwīqv ewj ʔj b, ō_Y& _Y& _Y&! _Y& _Yv_Y&! tgʔq t`wLe|ŭ

e¶, kvLv bZ Kwīqv gw`Zbqbv Ae_ÉbeZx Kb`v t`LvBʔj b|

āgi GKevi e¶ʔʔK cŭ w¶¶Y Kwīqv Awmqv ewj ʔj b, ō_Y&! _Y&! _Y&! _Y t`wLʔZ PvB| ʔNvgUv ʔLv j |ŭ

j ¾vKxj v Kb`v wKQʔZB ʔNvgUv Lʔj bv| e¶ ewj ʔj b, ōAvgvi tgʔq_¶j eo j vR¶| Zwg GKUz Aʔc¶v Ki, Awg gġ t`LvBʔZwQ|ŭ

āgi tʔw Kwīqv `j cʔÜi `evKLvbvq wMqv i vRcʔġi mʔ½ BqvīwK KwīʔZ ewmʔj b| Gw`ʔK gwj Kvi mŭ`vVvKā vYx-w` Awmqv ZvntʔK KZ eʔvBʔZ j vMj N ewj j, ōw`w, GKevi ʔNvgUv ʔLv j N bBʔj, ei Awmte bv N j ²x Avgvi, Pu` Avgvi, tmbv Avgvi, BZ`w` |ŭ Kwj Kv KZevi Nvo bwōj, KZevi i vM Kwīqv gġ Nj vBj, KZ evi ewj j, ōvbw`w, ZB hv !ŭ wKŠ`ʔkʔl mŭ`vi wmo` `fʔte g¶ nBqv

gt_ Ljij | ZLb NUK gnvkq tfr Kwiqv ivRevox nBtZ bmgqv Avmqv NUKvj xtZ gb w` tj b| Kb`vi
cwi gtj gy» nBqv ewj tj b, 0_Y&_Y&_Y&_Y_Yv_Y&! Kb`v _YeZx etU| Nti gayKZ ?0

Kb`vKZP`e`l ewj tj b, 0d`w`teb, Kovq M`Evq eSvBqv w`te|0`agi ewj tj b, 0_Y&_Y&_Y&_Y Avcbvi
AtbK _Y N NUKvj xlv ?0

Kb`vKZP`kvLv bmoqv mvq w`j , 0ZvI nte|0

agi N0ewj NUKvj xi wKQzAvMvg w`tj nq bv ?0 bM` `vb eo _Y N_Y&_Y&_Y&_Y 0

qiz`e`l wLZb wei 3 nBqv, mKj kvLv bmoqv ewj j , 0AvtM eti i K_v ej N ei tK ?0

agi N0ei AwZ mcvI | N Zui AtbK _Y-bNb0 0

G mKj Kt_vck_b gbtl`i`wbtZ cvq bv, Awg tKej w`e` KY`cvBqvB G mKj i`wbtZwQj vg| Awg
i`wbtZ j wMj vg, Kj vPvh`gnvkq, cvLv Swoqv, Qq cv QovBqv tMj vtei gmgv KxZ0 Kwi tZwQj b|
ewj tZwQj b th, tMj ve esk eo Kj xb; tKb bv, Bnviv 0dtj 0 tgj | hw`ej , mKj dj B dtj ,
Z_wc tMj vtei tMšie AwK; tKb bv, Bnviv mv`lvr evAvgvj xi mšvb; Zvnvi `h`fiwcZ| hw`ej ,
G dtj Kulv AvtQ, tKvb&Ktj ev tKvb&dtj bvB ?

hvnv nDK, NUKivR tKvbi`c m`0 w`i Kwiqv, teu Kwiqv Dwoqv wMqv, tMj ve evej ewotZ Lei
w`tj b| tMj ve, ZLb evZvtmi m½ bwpqv bwpqv, nwmqv nwmqv, jvdbqv jvdbqv tLj v
Kwi tZwQj , wevtni bvg i`wbqv Avnw`Z nBqv Kb`vi eqm wRÁmv Kwi j | ági ewj j , 0AvR Kwj
dwtet|0

tMvaj j MæDcw`Z, tMj ve wevtn hvIvi Dt`vM Kwi tZ j wMj b| DwP½ov bner evRvBtZ Avi`c
Kwi j ; tgšgvQ mvbvBtqi evqbv j BqvQj , wKŠ`ivZKv bv ewj qv m½ hvBtZ cwi j bv| Lt`vtZiv
Svo awi j ; AvKv`k ZvivewR nBtZ j wMj | tKwKj AvtM AvtM dKivBtZ j wMj | AtbK ei hvIv
Pij j ; `qs ivRKgvi `j cU w`evemv`b Amy`Ki ewj qv AvmtZ cwi tj b bv, wKŠ`Rev tMv0x N tkZ
Rev, i 3 Rev, Ri` Rev cfwZ mestk AvmqwQj | Kietii `j , tmKtj ivRw`tMi gZ eo D`P
Wvtj Pwoqv Avmqv Dcw`Z nBj | tmDwZ bxZei nBte ewj qv, mvrqv Avmqv `wj tZ j wMj |
Mit`i tRvo cwi qv Pucv Avmqv `wovBj N DM0MÜ QwtZ j wMj | MÜivtRiv eo evnvi w`qv, `tj
`tj Avmqv, MÜ wej vBqv t`k gvZvBtZ j wMj | AtkvK tbkvj j vj nBqv Avmqv Dcw`Z; m½ GK
cvj wccbv tgvmtqe nBqv AvmqvtQ; Zvnv`i _tYi m½ m`0 bvB, wKŠ`w`Zi Ryjv eo NtKvb&
wevtn bv Gi`ei hvI tRvtU, Avi tKvb&wevtn bv Zvnviv új dlvBqv wev`evavq ? Ki`eK KUR
cfwZ Avi I AtbK ei hvI AvmqwQj b, NUK gnvktqi KvQ Zvnv`i cwi Pq i`wbteb| mePB wZwb
hvZvqvZ Kti b Ges wKQzwKQz gaycvBqv _vtKb|

Avgi I wbgšY wQj , Awgl tMj vg| t`wL, eict`li eo wec`| evZvm evntKi evqbv j BqvQj b;
ZLb úNüg Kwiqv AtbK gi&wlv Kwi qwQj b, wKŠ`KvRi mgq tKv_vq j KvBtj b, tKn LjRqv cvq

bv| t`wLjvg, ei eihvĪ, mKtj AevK nBqv w`ifvte `uovBqv AvtQb| gwj Kw tMi Kj hvq
t`wLqv, AwgB evntKi Kv h[⊙] Kvi Kw jvg| ei, eihvĪ mKj tK Zvj qv j Bqv gwj Kw tMi tMj vg|

tmLv t`wLjvg, Kb`vKj, mKj fWbX, Avnt` tNvgUv Lj qv gL dlvBqv, cwj gj QlvBqv, mLi
nvm nvm tZtQ| t`wLjvg, cvZvq cvZvq RovRwo, MtÜi fVtÜi QovQwo cwoqv wMqv tNi tci fvti
mKtj fWzqv cwo tZtQ| hL, gvj Zx, eKj, i RbxMÜv cfwZ GtqvMY `x-AvPvi Kw qv eiY Kw j |
t`wLjvg, cfiwvZ Dcw`Z; bmx evej begel[⊙] Kb`v (Rxeš-KmgcYx) Kmgj Zv mP mZv j Bqv
`uovBqv AvtQ; Kb`vKZ[⊙] Kb`v m[⊙] vb Kw tjb; cfiwvZ gnvkq `BRbtK GK mZvq Mw[⊙] qv MuQov
emaqv w` tjb|

ZLb ei tK evmi Nnti j Bqv tMj | KZ th imgqx gavgx my` ix tmLv tB ei tK tNwi qv ewmj, Zvrv wK
ewj e| cÜPxbv VvKivYw` w` UMi mv`v cÜY ewav iwmKZv Kw tZ Kw tZ i KvBqv Dw tjb| i½tYi
iv½vgL nvm ati bv| hB, Ktb`i mB, Ktb`i Kv tQ wMqv iBj; i RbxMÜv tK ei ZvoKv iv[⊙] mx ewj qv
KZ Zvgmv Kw j; eKj GtK ewj Kv, ZvtZ hZ MY, ZZ i e bñ; GK tKv tY wMqv Pz Kw qv ewmqv
i wj; Avi SgKv dj eo gvb t i MvYxi gZ tgvUv bxj kvox QovBqv RgKvBqv ewmj | ZLb N

ÜKgj KvKv Nl V ewmo hvB N ivZ ntqtQ, l wK, Xtj cote th ?Ü

Kmgj Zv GB K[⊙] v ewj qv Avgvi Mv tVj tZtQj; N PgK nBtj, t`wLjvg wKQB bvB| tmB c[⊙]úevmi
tKv[⊙] vq wgvkj ? N gtb Kw jvg, msmvi AwbZ`B eÜNGB AvtQ GB bvB| tm ig` evmi tK[⊙] vq
tMj, N tmB nvm gLx i a`w`Szmapvgqx c[⊙]úmy` ixmKj tKv[⊙] vq tMj ? thLv tB me hvBte, tmBLv tB N
`Sz i `cY tZj, fZmvMi Mt f[⊙] thLv tB ivRv cÜv, ceZ mgy^a; Mh b[⊙] t w` wMqv tQ ev hvBte,
tmBLv tB N aYsmc t i! GB weevni b`vq me ktb` wgvBte, me evZv tM Mw qv hvBte N tKej wK te
N Kx ? tfvM ? bv, tfvM` bv wK tj tfvM wK tZ cvti bv| Zte Kx ? `Sz ?

Kmg ewj j, Ül V bv NwK Kt`Pv ?Ü

Awg ewj jvg, Ü t cvMwj, Awg wetq w` wQj vg| Ü

Kmg tNt Gtm, tntm tntm Kv tQ `uovBqv Av` i Kw qv wRÁmv Kw j, ÜKvi wetq, KvKv ?Ü

Awg ewj jvg, Ü t i wetq| Ü

Ül t tcvov Kcvj, dtj i ? Awg ewj wK ! Awg l th GB dtj i wetq w` tqwQ| Ü

ÜKB ?Ü

ÜGB th gvj v Mw[⊙] qvQ| Ü t`wLjvg, tmB gvj vq Avgvi ei Kb`v i wqv tQ| □

kāv[⊙] l UxKv : Kb`v fvi MÜ - N weevni hM`v Kb`v At[⊙], m[⊙] tÜi N wetqi; Kb`vKZ[⊙] N Kb`vi
Awf fveK; cÜvmb N cvZvi Dci Amb; Ae[⊙] ÉbeZ N tNvgUv t` lqv; Bqv wK N eÜ t` i m½B ejv
Ptj Ggb Avj vc; mÜ`VvKivYx w` w` N GLv tB mÜ`vKvj tK w` w` etj m[⊙] fab Kiv nt`Q; cwj gj N
mMÜ; MtÜvcra`vq N MtÜi ivRv tevSv tZ; Kj vPv[⊙] N Ktj i AvPv[⊙] ev estki cÜv cfiwvZ;
evÁvgwj N th gwj Bt`QgZ dj tdvUv tZ cvti; Lt`vZ N tRvbmK tcvKv; GtqvMY N maev bvix;
Kgj KvKv N Kgj vKv š tK KvKv etj m[⊙] fab Kiv ntqtQ|

cV cwiwPwZ : ew4gP>^a P4Avcva'vtqi j NjPbv 0Kgj vKvšš+ `Bi0 M0š'i beg msL`K tj Lv 0dtj i weevn0| GB iPbvq nvm'i tmi gva'tg wevfbædtj i bvg, tm dj ,tj vi M4Üi Zvi Zg", e4Y4 i Kgt4di AZ`š-mstè`bkxj Zvi m4½ Z4j a4i40b ew4gP>^4| KLB tKvb dj t4vtU tm ch4e44YI GB iPbvq cvl qv hvq| we4q-Abp4vb ev0w4j i Rxe4b, we4kl K4i ewoi w4ki-w4k4vi I c0Z4ek4t`i g4a` AZxe Avb>` w4tq Av4m| GB Abp4vtb ei-K4b tK4>^a_vK4j I ei-K4bi gvZv-wcZv, K4bi comk bvixiv b4bv gv4w4j K e4Z m4ú,3_v4Kb, NUKI_v4Kb we4kl fv4e hy3| we4q Abp4vtbi m4½ hy3_v4Kb Ggb b4bv e`w3 i cwi e4Z wevfbædtj i D4j E-K4i Amvavi Y`44Zvq ew4gP>^a ev0w4j i Mvn4" GKw4 Abp4vtb Av4iv Avb>`vqK K4i GLv4b Dc`vcb K4i40b| Zwi GB iPbvfw4½ evsj v M` weKv4ki t44t4 ,i"ZcY4fwgKv i v4L|

Ab4xj bx

Kg4Ab4xj b

1. cvVw4tZ thme dtj i K_v ej v ntq4Q tm ,tj vi bvg I M4Üi cwi Pq w`4q GKw4 PvU4Zwi Ki |
2. dtj i e4uea e`envi w4j wce4x K4i t4k4Y w4k44K4K t`LvI |

e4ube4P4b c4k4e

1| 0dtj i weevn0 M4r i cv4 tK w4j ?

- | | |
|-------------|-----------|
| K. gwj K4 | L. `j cÜ |
| M. i RbxMÜv | N. gwj Zx |

2| G M4r Kb`vKj ej 4Z Kv4` i 4K tevSv4bv ntq4Q ?

- | | |
|-------------|--------|
| K. tfvgi | L. e44 |
| M. MvQcvj v | N. dj |

w4t4Pi D4xcKw4 c4o 3 I 4 bs c4k4e D4i `vI :

R4g`vi Rbva0 tNvI t4t4i we4q w`4Z w4tq cv4 L4R teov4"0b| A4bK t4wRvL4Ri ci Ae4k4t4 i vq evnv`j tPšaj xi GKgv4 c4 t`evk4t4K cvl qv tMj | i 4c-M4Y tm AZj bxq|

3| D4xc4Ki t`evk4t4i m4t_ 0dtj i weevn0 M4r i m4`k" i 4t4Q N

- i. MÜiv4Ri
- ii. tMvj v4ei
- iii. i RbxMÜvi

w4t4Pi tKvbw4 m4VK ?

- | | |
|--------|----------------|
| K. i | L. ii |
| M. iii | N. i, ii I iii |

4| Giε mv`tk'i KviY Kx?

- | | |
|-------------|-----------|
| K. tmš`h© | L. cūZcūĒ |
| M. tKšij b" | N. Ae`vb |

mRbkxj cĕæ

tgšix GKw`b evevi Kv†Q evqbv a†i tevUmbKvj Mv†W†b teov†Z hv†e| evev GKw`b I†K v†b†q
teov†Z tM†j tm fxlY Ljk nq| bvbv Rv†Zi d†j -d†j i Mv†Qi mgv†ivn t`†L tm AwffZ n†q hvq|
`xN†b tm thme d†j -d†j i bvg i†b†Q tm,t†j v AvR v†bR tPv†L t`†L LpB Avb†w`Z nq| Aet†k†l
vm×vš-†bq Ń ev†oi Av†Obvq tQv†Ē GKUv evMvb Ki†e|

- K. Ūd†j i weevnŪ M††† tK NU†Ki `wqZ†cvj b K†i ?
- L. ¶j`e,¶wU tKb wei³ n†q†Qj ?
- M. D††xct†Ki tgšixi fv†j v†j vMvi Ūd†j i weevnŪ M††† i mv`k`cY¶ KwU e`vL`v Ki |
- N. tgšixi gv†S m†p cūZw†qvB thb Ūd†j i weevnŪ M††† i gj tPZbv Ń hv³mn ey††q t†j L |

mfv

i ex`bv_ VvKi

[tj LK cwi wPwZ : i ex`bv_ VvKi 25tk `ekvL 1268 mvtj (7B tg 1861 wLbva) Kj KvZvi tRvovmtKvi VvKi cwi evti RbMhY Ktib| Zui wczv gnw t`te`bv_ VvKi Ges wczvgn wcv Øvi Kvbv_ VvKi | we`vj tqi AvbpbwK wkv wZvb j vf Ktibwb, wKš' mwnZ'i wewP tqt Zui c`Pvi Yv GK we`stqi wel q| wZvb wQtb cKZ A+_B Amvgvb` cQZfvai e`w³ | evj`Kvtj B Zui KwecQZfvi Dtbw NtU| gv t ctb eQi eqtm Zui ebdj Kve` cKwKZ nq| 1913 mvtj i ex`bv_ ØMxZvAwj Ø Kvte`i Rb` Gkxqt`i gta` cQg mwnZ' tbtetj cjt`vi j vf Ktib| e`Z Zui GKK mvabq evsjv fvlv l mwnZ' mKj kvLvq `*Z DbwZ j vf Kti Ges wekšievti tMšitei Avmtb cQZwZ nq| wZvb GKvavti mwnwZ`K, `vkwbK, wkvwe`, mj Kvi, bvU` cQhvRK l AwftbZv| Kve`, tQvUf, Dcb`vm, bvUK, cQÜ, Mvb BZ`w` mwnZ'i mKj kvLvB Zui Ae`vbt mgx| Zui ARm`i Pbv gta` ØgvbmXØ, Øtmvbi ZixØ, ØwPvØ, ØKí bvØ, ØjwYKvØ, Øej vKvØ, ØcpØØ, ØtPvLi ewj Ø, ØtmvviØ, ØNti evBtiØ, ØthvMvthvMØ, Øtkli KweZvØ, ØnemRØØ, ØwvKNiØ, Øi³Ki exØ, ØMf, "QØ, ØwewP cQÜØ BZ`w` wetkl fvtetj Dtb LthwM| 22tk kQeY 1348 mvtj (7B AvM÷ 1941 wLbva) Kj KvZvi wekKwe i ex`bv_ VvKi tkl wbtklm Z`vM Ktib|]

tgatqUi bvg hLb mfwl Yx ivLv nBqWQj ZLb tK RwbZ tm tevev nBte| Zvnvi `wU etov tevtK mKwKbx l mfwmbx bvg t`lqv nBqWQj, ZvB wgtj i Abtvtat Zvnvi evc tQvUv tgatqUi bvg mfwl Yx ivtL| GLb mKtj ZvnvtK mstqt c mfv etj |

`igZ AbmÜvb l A_`tq etov `wU tgatqi weevn nBqv tMtQ, GLb tQvUwU wczvgvZvi bxie ü`qfvti gZv weivR Kwi tZtQ|

th K_v Kq bv tm th Abtfe Kti Bnv mKtj i gtb nq bv, GBRb` Zvnvi mvqtZB mKtj Zvnvi fvel`r m`tÜ `wØšv` cKvk Kwi Z| tm th weavZvi Awfkvc`t c Zvnvi wczMtn Avmqv RbMhY Kwi qvtQ G K_v tm wki`Kvj nBtZ ewsqv j BqWQj | Zvnvi dj GB nBqWQj, mvaviti `woc` nBtZ tm AvcbvtK tMvcb Kwi qv i wLtZ me`vB tPov Kwi Z| gtb Kwi Z, AvgvtK mevB fvtj ej ewP| wKš, te`bv wK tKn KLtbv tftvj? wczvgvZvi gtb tm me`vB RvMi K wQj |

wetklZ, Zvnvi gv ZvnvtK wbtRi GKUv tju`te t`wLtb; tKbbv, gvZv cjt Atcqv Kb`vtK wbtRi Askitc t`tLbN Kb`vi tKvbtv Am`uY`wLtb tmUv thb wetklitc wbtRi j ¾vi Kvi Y ewj qv gtb Ktib| eiÄ, Kb`vi wczv evYxKÉ mfvvtK Zvnvi Ab` tgat`i Atcqv thb GKUv tewk fvtj vewmtZb; wKš' gvZv ZvnvtK wbtRi Mtff Kj ¼ Ávb Kwi qv Zvnvi cQZ etov wei³ wQtb| mfvvi K_v wQj bv, wKš' Zvnvi m`xN`ej ewewkó etov etov `wU Kvttv tPvL wQj NGes Zvnvi l ovai fvtetj Avfvmgv t KvP wKkjtqi gZv Kwvcv DwZ|

K_vq Avgiv th fve cKvk Kwi tmUv Avgw`MtK AtbKvUv wbtRi tPovq Mwqv j BtZ nq, KZKUv ZRqv Kivi gZv; mKj mgatq wK nq bv, qvgZvi Afvte AtbK mgatq fjl nq| wKš' Kvttv tPvL tK wKQv ZRqv Kwi tZ nq bvNgb Avcbv Zvnvi Dcti Qvqv tdtj; fve Avcbv Zvnvi Dcti KLtbv c`wvi Z KLtbv gv`Z nq; KLtbv D¾j fvtetj Rvtj qv Dtv, KLtbv wbtv fvtetj wbeqv Avtm,

KLtbv A⁻gub P⁺ i g⁺Zv Awbtgl f⁺te Pwinqv _v⁺tK, KLtbv `P⁺ P⁺Aj we⁻ytZi g⁺Zv w⁻M⁺ew⁻tK
w⁻Kwiqv D⁺tV| g⁺tLi f⁺ve ⁺e AvRb⁺Kvj h⁺nv⁺i Ab⁻ f⁺vlv bvB Z⁺nv⁺i t⁺P⁺tLi f⁺vlv Amxg D⁻vi Ges
AZj ⁻uk⁺Mfxi⁺N A⁺tbKUv ⁻Q AvK⁺vtki g⁺Zv, D⁻qv⁻-Ges Qvqv⁺tj v⁺tKi w⁻b⁻a i⁺1/2f⁺ig| GB
ev⁻K⁻nxb gb⁺t⁺i g⁺ta⁻ en⁺r c⁺K⁺uZi g⁺Zv GKUv we⁻Rb gn⁺Ej Av⁺Q| GBRb⁻ mvavi Y evj Kewj Kviv
Z⁺nv⁺tK GKc⁺Kvi f⁺q Kwi Z, Z⁺nv⁺i mvinZ tLjv Kwi Z bv| tm w⁻Rb⁺ w⁻cb⁺t⁺i g⁺Zv k⁺anxb Ges
m⁺1/2nxb|

M⁺tgi bvg P⁺E⁺cxj| b⁻xu⁺ evsjv⁻t⁺ki GKU⁺ t⁺Q⁺tUv b⁻x, M⁺n⁻N⁺t⁺i t⁺gt⁺qu⁺i g⁺Zv, e⁺u⁻t⁺ ch⁺S-
Z⁺nv⁺i c⁺h⁺vi b⁺tn; w⁻b⁺ijmv Z⁺S⁺ b⁻xu⁺ Avcb Kj i⁺q⁺lv Kwiqv KvR Kwiqv hvq; ⁻B av⁺t⁺i M⁺tgi
mK⁺tj iB m⁺1/2 Z⁺nv⁺i thb GKUv-bv-GKUv m⁺u⁺K⁺Av⁺Q| ⁻B av⁺t⁺i tj vKvj q Ges Zi⁺YQvqvNb D⁺P ZU;
w⁻bg⁺Zj w⁻qv M⁺gj ⁺x tm⁺Zw⁻bx AvZ⁺we⁻SZ ⁻P c⁻t⁺q⁺tc c⁺h⁺j ⁻u⁻t⁺q Avcbvi AmsL⁻ Kj ⁻vYKv⁺th⁺
Pvj qv⁺Q|

evYxK⁺t⁺Ei Ni b⁻xi G⁺tKev⁺t⁺i Dc⁺t⁺iB Z⁺nv⁺i eu⁻Lw⁺i i teov, AvUPvj v, tMvqvj Ni, tX⁺uKkvj v, L⁺toi ⁻e,
tZ⁺Zj Zj v, Avg Ku⁺vj Ges Kj vi evMvb tb⁺S⁺kvew⁻n-gv⁺t⁺iB ⁻u⁺o AvK⁺I⁺Q K⁺t⁺i| GB Mv⁺n⁺ m⁺Qj Zvi
g⁺ta⁻ te⁺ev t⁺gt⁺qu⁺i Kv⁺vi i b⁺R⁺t⁺i c⁺to w⁻K bv Rwb bv, w⁻K⁺S⁺ KvRK⁺t⁺g⁺hLwb Aemi cvq ZLwb tm GB
b⁻xZ⁺t⁺i Avmqv et⁺m|

c⁺K⁺uZ thb Z⁺nv⁺i f⁺vlvi Afve c⁺iY Kwiqv t⁻q| thb Z⁺nv⁺i nBqv K⁻v Kq| b⁻xi Kj a⁺Ywb, tj v⁺tKi
tKvj vnj, gw⁻Si Mvb, cv⁻L⁺i WvK, Zij gg⁺P⁺Nmg⁻-w⁻g⁺uk⁺t⁺q Pw⁺i w⁻t⁺ki Pj v⁺tdiv-Av⁺t⁺vj b-K⁺u⁺bi
mvinZ GK nBqv mg⁺t⁺i Zi⁺1/2i⁺w⁺ki b⁻vq ewj Kvi w⁻P⁺ib⁻a u⁻q-DcK⁺t⁺j i w⁻bK⁺t⁺U Avmqv f⁺wOqv
c⁺to| c⁺K⁺uZi GB we⁻ea k⁺a Ges we⁻P⁺I M⁺uZ, Bn⁺l te⁺evi f⁺vlv N etov etov P⁺q⁺cj ew⁻enk⁺o m⁺fvi
th f⁺vlv Z⁺nv⁺iB GKUv we⁻k⁺p⁺v⁺cx we⁻vi; w⁻S⁺wj ⁻ecY⁺©Z.Y.f⁺ig nB⁺tZ k⁺avZxZ b⁺q⁺t⁺tj vK ch⁺S-tK⁺ej
Bw⁺1/2Z, f⁺w⁺1/2, msMxZ, ⁺u⁻b Ges ⁻xN⁺wbk⁺m|

Ges ga⁺v⁺t⁺y hLb gw⁻Siv tR⁺tj iv LvB⁺tZ hvBZ, M⁺n⁻t⁺iv NgvBZ, cv⁻L⁺iv Ww⁻KZ bv, tLqv-tb⁺S⁺Kv e⁺U
_w⁻KZ, mRb RMr mg⁻-KvRK⁺t⁺g⁺ gySLv⁺tb mnmv _w⁻gqv w⁻Mqv fqv⁺bK we⁻Rbgw⁺Z⁺avi Y Kwi Z, ZLb
i⁺y⁺a gnvK⁺vtki Z⁺tj tK⁺ej GKU⁺ te⁺ev c⁺K⁺uZ Ges GKU⁺ te⁺ev t⁺gt⁺q g⁺lv⁺g⁺L P⁺c Kwiqv ewmqv
_w⁻KZ⁺N GKRb m⁺je⁻x⁺q⁺i⁺s⁺t⁺a, Av⁺i-GKRb q⁺i⁺a Zi⁺YQvqvq|

m⁺fvi th _w⁻KZK A⁺s⁺1/2 e⁺U⁺i ⁻j w⁻Qj bv Z⁺nv⁺ b⁺tn| tMvqv⁺tj i ⁻u⁺ Mvfx, Z⁺nv⁺t⁺i bvg me⁻Rx i
cv⁺1/2j| tm bvg ewj Kvi g⁺tL Z⁺nv⁺iv KLtbv i⁺tb bvB, w⁻K⁺S⁺ Z⁺nv⁺i c⁻k⁺a Z⁺nv⁺iv w⁻P⁺ibZ⁺N Z⁺nv⁺i
K⁻v⁺nxb GKUv Ki⁺y m⁺j w⁻Qj, Z⁺nv⁺i gg⁺©Z⁺nv⁺iv f⁺vlvi A⁺tc⁺q⁺lv m⁺n⁺t⁺R ejSZ| m⁺f⁺v KLb Z⁺nv⁺t⁺i
Av⁺i Kwi⁺tZ⁺tQ, KLb fr⁺mbv Kwi⁺tZ⁺tQ, KLb w⁻gbw⁺Z Kwi⁺tZ⁺tQ, Z⁺nv⁺ Z⁺nv⁺iv gvb⁺t⁺i A⁺tc⁺q⁺lv f⁺v⁺tj v
ejS⁺tZ cv⁺1/2Z|

m⁺f⁺v tMvqv⁺tj X⁺uKqv ⁻B ev⁺ui Øiv me⁻Rxi M⁺ev teob Kwiqv Z⁺nv⁺i Kv⁺bi Kv⁺Q Avcbvi M⁺E⁺t⁺k NI⁺Q
Kwi Z Ges cv⁺1/2j w⁻u⁺o⁺tZ Z⁺nv⁺i c⁺h⁺Z w⁻bix⁺q⁺lv Kwiqv Z⁺nv⁺i Mv Pw⁺UZ| ewj Kv w⁻t⁺bi g⁺ta⁻
w⁻bq⁺gZ w⁻Zbevi Kwiqv tMvqv⁺ N⁺t⁺i hvBZ, Z⁺nv⁺ Qvov Aw⁺bq⁺gZ AvMgbi w⁻Qj; M⁺n⁻ th w⁻b tKv⁺tbv
Kw⁺b K⁻v i⁺w⁺BZ tm w⁻b tm Am⁺gt⁺q Z⁺nv⁺i GB gK e⁺U⁺i u⁺bi Kv⁺Q AvmZ⁺N Z⁺nv⁺i mvinZ⁺vcwi cY⁺©
we⁻lv⁻kv⁻S⁻-w⁻u⁺o⁺cvZ nB⁺tZ Z⁺nv⁺iv Kx-GKUv A⁺U Abgv⁺bkw⁺3 i Øiv ewj Kvi gg⁺e⁻ bv thb ejS⁺tZ

cwi Z, Ges myfvi Mv tNwlqv Avmqv Aťi Aťi Zvnvi evúťZ wks Nwlqv Nwlqv ZvnvťK wbeŔK e"vKj Zvi mvinZ mvšbv wťZ tPóv Kwi Z|

Bnivv Qvov QvMj Ges weovj kveKI wQj; wKš' Zvnvť`i mvinZ myfvi Giε mgKŔfvtε ġġx wQj bv, Z_wc Zvnviv hť_ó AvbMZ" cŔvk Kwi Z| weovj wkiwU wťb Ges ivťġ hLb-ZLb myfvi Mig tKvj wU wbtmsťKvťP AwaKvi Kwiqv mľwb`ŕi AvťqvRb Kwi Z Ges myfv Zvnvi Mŕev I cťô tKvgj Avľzj ej vBqv wťj th Zvnvi wb`ŕKIŔYi weťkl mnvqZv nq, BwľťZ Giε AwfcŔŔl cŔvk Kwi Z|

DbŔZ tkiŔYi Rťei ġťa" myfvi Avťiv GKwU mľx RŔUqvQj | wKš' Zvnvi mvinZ ewj Kvi wK wKie m̄úKŔŔj Zvnv wbyŔ Kiv KwŔb, KviY, tm fvlwewkó Rxe; mZivs Dťťqi ġťa" mgfvlv wQj bv|

tMmnbť`i tQvťUv tQťj wŬZvnvi bvg cŔvc| tj vKwU wvZvš-AKgŔ" | tm th KvRKgŔKwiqv msmvťi i DbŔZ KwiťZ hZekwiťe eú tPóvi ci evc-gv tm Avkv Z"vM KwiqvťQb| AKgŔ" tj vťKi GKUv myeav GB th, AvZŔq tj vťKiv Zvnvť`i Dcťi wei³ nq eťU, wKš' cŔŔj Zvnviv wbtm̄úKŔŔj vKť`i wŔŔcvġ nqŦ KviY, tKvťbv KvťhŔAveŬ bv _vKvťZ Zvnviv miKwi m̄úwŔ nBqv `wovq| knťi i thgb GK-AvaŬv Mŕm̄úKŔŔb miKwi evMvb _vKv Avek"K tZġwb MŔġg `Ŕ-PwiŬv AKgŔ" miKwi tj vK _vKvi weťkl cŔŔqvRb| KvťR-KťgŔ Avťgvť`-Aemťi thLvťb GKUv tj vK Kg cťô tmLvťbB Zvnw` MťK nvťZi KvťQ cvl qv hvq|

cŔvťci cŔvb kLŦ wQc tŔwġ qv ġvQ aiv| BnvťZ AťbK mgq mntŔR KvŬvťbv hvq| AcivťnŔb`xZťi BnvťK cŔŔj GB KvťR wbyŔ t`Lv hvBZ| Ges GB DcġťŔ myfvi mvinZ Zvnvi cŔŔj mvŔŔvr nBZ| th-tKvťbv KvťRB wbyŔ _vK, GKUv mľx cvBťj cŔvc _vťK fťjv| ġvQ aivi mgq evK"nxb mľxB meŔcŔŔv tŔŔŦ GBRb" cŔvc myfvi ġhŔv eySZ| GBRb" mKťj B myfvtK myfv ewj Z, cŔvc Avi-GKŬvAwZwi³ Av`i mstŔhM Kwiqv myfvtK ŦmŔ ewj qv WwŔKZ|

myfv tZġj Zġvq ewmqv _wKZ Ges cŔvc AbvZ`ŕi wQc tŔwġ qv Rťj i wťK PwŔqv _wKZ| cŔvťci GKwU Kwiqv cvb eivġ wQj, myfv Zvnv wbtŔR mŔwŔqv AwbZ| Ges teva Kwi AťbKŔŔY ewmqv ewmqv PwŔqv B"Qv Kwi Z, cŔvťci tKvťbv-GKUv weťkl mŔvŔh" KwiťZ, GKUv-tKvťbv KvťR j wMťZ, tKvťbvġZ RvŔvBqv wťZ th GB cŔ_extZ tmI GKRb Kg cŔŔqvRbxq tj vK bťn| wKš' wKŔB Kwi evi wQj bv| ZLb tm ġťb ġťb weavZvi KvťQ Aťj ŦwKK ŔġgZv cŔŔv Kwi ZŦ ġŔťj mŔmv ġgb GKUv AvŔhŔKvŔ NUvBťZ B"Qv Kwi Z hvŔv t`wLqv cŔvc AvŔhŔhBqv hvBZ, ewj Z, ŔZvB tZv, Avgvť`i myfi th GZ ŔġgZv Zvnv tZv RwbZvg bv|Ŕ

ġťb Kťiv, mŔv hw` Rj Kġvix nBZ, Avť`-Avť`-Rj nBťZ DŔwqv GKUv mvťci ġv_vi ġwŔ NvťU i wLqv hvBZ; cŔvc Zvnvi ZŔQ ġvQ aiv i wLqv tmB ġwbK j Bqv Rťj We ġwi Z; Ges cvZťj wŔqv t`wLZ, iεvi AŔewġ Kvq tmŔvŔi cvġ tŔŦŦK ewmqv?Ŧ Avgvť`i evYxKťŔi Nťi i tmB teŔev tġťq mŦ Avgvť`i my tmB ġwŔ`xŔ Mfxi wŔ`ä cvZġ cġxi GKġvġ ivRKb"v| Zvnv wK nBťZ cwi Z bv| Zvnv wK GZB Am̄e| Avmťj wKŔB Am̄e bq, wKš' Zey mycŔŔkb" cvZťj i ivRestk bv RŔbqv evYxKťŔi Nťi Avmqv RŔbqvťQ Ges tMmnbť`i tQťj cŔvcťK wKŔZB AvŔhŔKwiťZ cwiťZťQ bv|

myfvi eqm μtgB ewoqv Dw†Z†Q| μtg tm thb Avcbv†K Avcb Abfē Kwi†Z cwi†Z†Q| thb
tKv†bv GKUv cWYgWZw_†Z tKv†bv-GKUv mgy^a nB†Z GKUv tRvqv†i i tm†Z Avmqv Zvni Aš-
ivZ†K GK bZb AibePbxq tPZbvkw³†Z cwi cY^QKwi qv Zvj†Z†Q| tm Avcbv†K Avcb t`wL†Z†Q,
fwe†Z†Q, cKkKwi†Z†Q, Ges eyS†Z cwi†Z†Q bv|

Mfxi cWYgWv†Î tm GK-GKw`b ax†i kqbM†ni Øvi Lvj qv ftq ftq g†L evovBqv ewn†i i w`†K
Pwnqv t`†L cWYgWcKwZ†I myfvi g†Zv GKwKbx mß RM†Zi Dci Rwmqv ewmqv-thšē†bi in†m`
cj†K wēlv†` Amxg wBØZvi G†Kev†i tkl mxgv chš, Ggb-wK, Zvni AwZμg Kwi qv ag&g&
Kwi†Z†Q, GKwU K_v Kwn†Z cwi†Z†Q bv| GB wB`ä e`vKj cKwZi cØš-GKwU wB`ä e`vKj
ewj Kv`wovBqv|

Gw†K Kb`vfvivMÖ-wCZvgvZv wPwšZ nBqv Dwqv†Qb| tj v†K†I wB>`v Avi wCkwi qv†Q| Ggb-wK, GK-
N†i Kwi te Ggb Rbiel i bv hvq| evYxK†Éi m`Qj Ae`v, `ß tej vB gvQfvZ Lvq, GRb` Zvni
k†YwQj|

`xcj†I wē† civgk`nBj| wKQw`†bi g†Zv evYx wē††k tmj|
Aet††I wdi qv Avmqv Kwj, ØP†j v, Kwj KvZvq P†j v|Ø

wē† khv†vi D`thvM nB†Z j wMj| Kqvkv-XvKv c†fv†Zi g†Zv myfvi mg`-ü`q Ak†v†®ú G†Kev†i
fwi qv tmj| GKUv Awb`® Avk¼v-e†k tm wKQw`b nB†Z μgvMZ wbeK&Rš†i g†Zv Zvni evc-
g††i m†½ m†½ wdi ZÑ WwMi P¶††g†j qv Zvnt`i g†Li w`†K Pwnqv Kx-GKUv eyS†Z tPón Kwi Z,
wKš Zvni v wKQešvBqv ewj †Zb bv|

BwZg†a` GKw`b Aciv†næQc t†vj qv cZvc nwmqv Kwj, ØKx ti my†Zvi bwK ei cvl qv tM†Q,
ZB wē†q Ki†Z hwQm? t`wLm Avgv†`i f†j m tb|Ø

ewj qv Avevi g††i w`†K g†bv†hvM Kwi j|
gg®x nwi Yx e`†ai w`†K thgb Kwi qv ZvKvq, bxi te ewj†Z _v†K ØAwg†Zvgvi Kv†Q Kx†v†
Kwi qv†Qj vgØ, myfv†Zgwb Kwi qv cZv†ci w`†K Pwnj; tmw`b Mv††i Zj vq Avi ewmj bv| evYxKÉ
wB`† nB†Z Dwqv kqbM†n ZvgvK Lv†Zw††j b, myfv Zvni cv††i Kv†Q ewmqv Zvni g†Li w`†K
Pwnqv Kwi†Z j wMj| Aet††I Zvnt†K mvš†v w†Z wMqv evYxK†Éi i`® K†cv††j AkØ MovBqv
cwj|

Kvj Kwj KvZvq hvBevi w`b w`i nBqv†Q| myfv†Mvqv† N†i Zvni evj`-mLx†`i Kv†Q wē`vq j B†Z
tmj, Zvnm`M†K `††`-Lv† qvBqv, Mj v awi qv GKei `ß†Pv†L hZ cv†i K_v fwi qv Zvnt`i g†Li
w`†K Pwnj Ñ`ß†††cj e-nB†Z UcWc&Kwi qv Ak††j cotZ j wMj|

tmw`b i KvØ`kxi i w††| myfv kqbM†n nB†Z ewni nBqv Zvni tmB wPi cwi wPZ b`xZ†U k®úkh`vq
j†vBqv cwj Ñ thb ai Yx†K, GB cKvÉ gK gvbeZv†K `ß ev††Z awi qv ewj†Z P††n, ØZwg Avgv†K
hv†Z w`†qv bv, gv| Avgvi g†Zv`w ev evovBqv Z†g† Avgv†K awi qv i v†Lv|Ø □

kāv_©I UxKv : MtfP Kj ¼ Ñ mšvb wntmte Kj ¼, Mfñtjv gvtqi tCU th e"³ ev e"tK cwievti
 tbwZevPK wntmte t`Lv nq Zv ntjv Kj ¼; mñxN°cj ewenkó Ñ eo cvZwenkó, `xN°ntjv eo, ōmō hy³
 ntq ōeoŋK weklwqZ Kiv ntqQ; cj e-ntjv cvZv; GLvfb tPtLi cvZv wntmte e"eüZ ntqQ|
 I ôvai Ñ I ô Ges Aai, Dcti i I wbtPi tVwU [I ô+Aai = I ôvai] wKtkvj q Ñ MtfQi bZb cvZv|
 ZRgñ Ñ Abey`, GK fvlv t_tK Ab" fvlvq ejv ev tj Lv| A`gvb Ñ Weš-, Wte hv"Q Ggb, P>`mthP
 cwōg w`tK A`k" Ae"v| Awbtgl fvtē Ñ cj Knxbfvte, Awbtgk Ñ Acj K, cj Knxb D`qv`Ñ D`q +
 A`= D`qv`, Awefvē I wZtivrve, DVw I Wew| Ovqvtj vK Ñ Ovqv + Avtj vK = Ovqvtj vK; tKvfbv e"i
 I ci Avtjv cotj th cōZwe"nq Zv ntjv Ovqv; weRb gnĖj Ñ weRb Ñ Rbkb", wRb; gnĖj Ñ Ae"vb;
 weRb gnĖj Ñ tKvj vnj gy³ cKwZi Ae"vi th AvKI Yxq w`K| ZšĖ Ñ ¶xy I mñwvZ A½wenkó| euLwi
 Ñ Kutai `y` tK `pōš-Swj tq tevSv entbi eufki dwj | tXwKkvj v Ñ th Nti tXwK ivLv nq; tXwK ntjv
 avb t_tK Pvj `Zwi i tjvKR hš; GLvfb MōgxY Rxeṭb AṭbK ewotZ tXwKi Ni AvtQ| Mvñ" m"Qj Zv
 Ñ cwiewi K `bw`b Rxeṭbi m"Qj Zv| wPiwb`ä n,q DcKj Ñ kvš-n,q; wb`ä ntjv Avtj vobnxb
 Ae"v; DcKj ntjv Ktj i m`k; GLvfb n,q DcKj ej tZ n,qi wKbvivi K_vB ejv ntqQ| wSij ie
 cY°Ñ wSuiSutcvKvi Avl qvR/ktä gLi | weRb gwZ°Ñ wRb Ae"v; weRb ntjv wRb ev Rbgvbekb",
 gwZ°ntjv tKvfbwKQz cōZKwZ; weRbgwZ°kāwU GLvfb tKvj vnj nxb Ae"v ev wRb/Rbgvbekb" Ae"v
 tevSrtZ e"enZ ntqQ| MĖt`k Ñ ewai, tevev| welv kvš-Ñ `tLgMqec` = ūyZRb"Zv, welYzv;
 welv kvš-ntjv Lpēnk welv`MōZv t_tK th kvš-Ae"v| cwYgWZw Ñ Pwt`i cwi cY°i e nI qvi mgq|
 Kb"vfvivMō-wcZv-gvZv Ñ th wcZv-gvZvi wevntwM"v Kb"v mšvbi wetq nqwb| Ktcj Ñ Mvj;
 tbTcj e-Ñ tPtLi cvZv; i Kvōv`kx Ñ Pwt`i wōZxq w`b|

cvw cwiwPvZ : iex`bv_ VvKti i mfv MíwU Zwi weL"vZ ōMí , "Qō t_tK msMpxZ ntqQ| GKRb
 evKcōZeÜx wKtkvix mfv cōZ tj LtKi n,q wbsotbv fvtj vermv I ggZṭeva MíwU Agi ntq
 AvtQ| mfv K_v ej tZ cvti bv| gv gtb Ktib G-Zvi wqwiZi t`vl, wKš`ever ZtK fvtj vevtmb|
 Avi tKD Zvi m½ wgtk bñtLtj bv| wKš`Zvi wekvj GKwU Avkōqi RMr AvtQ| hviv K_v ej tZ
 cvti bv tmB tcvlv cōYxt`i KvQ tm gLi | Zvt`i tm LpB KvQi Rb| Avi wecj wbePK cKwZi
 KvQ tm cvq gy³i Avb> | iex`bv_ VvKi gj Z cōZeÜx gvbṭli Avkōqi Rb" GKwU RMr `Zwi
 KtiṭQb Ges tmBm½ Zvt`i cōZ Avgvt`i ggZṭevtai Dṭvab NUvtZ tPtqṭQb|

Abjxj bx

Kg°Abjxj b

1. wefbaeitbi cōZeÜxt`i mvinh" mñthwMZvi Rb" Kx Kx Dṭ`vM MōY Kiv hvq| G wetq
 cōZte`b`Zwi Kti tkōYwK¶tKi woku Rgv`vl |
2. tZvgvi Pricvtki mgvtR mfv gtZv Kvti v Rxeṭ-ev"eZv_vKtj Zv wbtRi fvlvq wj L|
 eūwbePwb cKæ

1| wQc tdtj gvQ aiv Kvi cāvb kL wQj ?

- | | |
|-------------|-------------|
| K. mfvwYxi | L. evYxKtĖi |
| M. mṭKwkbxi | N. cōZvtci |

2| evYxKtEi i" Ktctj Ak0 Mmotq ctowQj tKb ?

- i. myfvK weq w` teb etj
- ii. myfv K_v ej tZ cvti bv etj
- iii. tqtqUi fvel`r tftē

wbtpi tKvbU mWK ?

- K. i I ii L. i I iii
- M. ii I iii N. i, ii I iii

DixKuU cto 3 I 4 bs c0kē DEi`vl :

tmB tQvEtej vq gwRBv GKU weovj I GKU KKā Qvbn GtbnQj | bvg w` tqtQ cwl Avi cplz
AvR cwl Avi cplz cftvcyi eo ntqtQ | bvg ati Wktj B gntZB nwrI nq | cwl tKvtj Dtv
etm wKS' cplzGKUz`fi` wotq tj R bvorq |

3| gwRbvi gta" myfvi th`enkō" j Yxq, Zv ntj v N

- K. BZi cōYi cōZ AvbMZ" cKvk M. GKvKxtZji mv_x BZi cōY
- L. BZi cōYi cōZ ggZteva N. mevi t_tK wbtRtK Avortj ivLv |

4| D3`enkō" th Pi tYi gva"tg dtU I tV Zv ntj v N

- i. w`tb wZbevi tMqvj Nti hvl qv
- ii. `β evū Øviv Mj v Rwtq aiv
- iii. gvtS gvtS Zvt` i tK frmbv Kiv |

wbtpi tKvbU mWK ?

- K. i I ii L. ii I iii
- M. i I iii N. i, ii I iii

mRbkxj c0kē

`β cŷ mštbi ci Kb"v mšb cjk evej cwi evti Avbt`i eb"v wbtq Gtj v | bvg ivLv ntj v
0Kj`vYx0 | mKtj i tPvtLi gwY Kj`vYx tetō I Vvi mv_t mv_t cjkvevey eštZ cvitj b eqtmi
Zj bvg Kj`vYxi gvbwmK weKvk NtU w | wKQz ej tj d"vj d"vj & Kti tPtq _vtK | Kj`vYxi wetqi
K_veyZP Pj tQ | cjkvevey Kj`vYxi meB eic YtK Ltj ej tj b | me i tb etii ever mteva evey
ej tj b, 0cxvk evey Kj`vYxi gtZv Avgvi tQtj I tZv ntZ cvitZv, KvtrB Kj`vYx gvtK Nti wbtZ
Avgvt`i tKvtbv AvcwE tbB | 0

- K. myfvi Mōtgi bvg Kx ?
- L. 0cZv-gvZvi bxie ü`qfve0 N K_wU Øviv tj LK Kx tevSvtZ tPtqtQb ?
- M. DixctKi c0g Astki e3te" Kj`vYx I myfvi th wetkl w` KuUi m½wZ t` Lvtrv ntqtQ N Zv
e"vL"v Ki |
- N. Kj`vYx I myfv GKB cwi w" wZi wKvi ntj I Dftqi tcdŷvcU I cwi YwZ wfbaN wetkHY Ki |

j vBteŋi

i ex`bv_ VvKi

gnvmgŋ`i kZ ermt̄i Ktj ƒ tKn hw` Ggb Kwiv qv ewaqv i wLŋZ cwiZ th, tm NgvBqv cov wki wLi gŋZv Pz Kwiv qv wLZ, Zte tmB bxi e gnvkt̄ai minZ GB j vBteŋi i Zj bv nBZ | GLvŋb fvlv Pz Kwiv qv AvŋQ, cēvn w`i nBqv AvŋQ, gvbevZwi Agi Avŋj vK Kvŋj v Aŋŋi i k;Lŋj KvMŋRi KvivMŋi ewav cwoqv AvŋQ | Bnviv mnmv hw` weŋ`tnx nBqv DŋV, w`-āZv fwmOqv tdtj, Aŋŋi i teov` » Kwiv qv GKevŋi ewni nBqv Avŋm! wngvj tqi gv_vi Dcti Kwib eiŋdi gŋa` thgb KZ KZ eb`v ewav AvŋQ, tZgwb GB j vBteŋi i gŋa` gvbeu`tqi eb`v tK ewaqv i wLqvŋQ!

we`jrtK gvbl tjvnvi Zvi w`qv ewaqvŋQ, wKŠ` tK RwbZ gvbl kāŋK wtkŋai gŋa` ewaŋZ cwiŋe | tK RwbZ msMxZŋK, ū`tqi AvkvŋK, RvMŋZ AvZwi Avb`-aYwbŋK, AvKvŋki ``eevYŋK tm KvMŋR gyoqv i wLŋe! tK RwbZ gvbl AZxZŋK eZgŋb e`x Kwiv ŋe! AZj`-ūk`Kvj mgŋ`i Dci tKej GK-GKLwb eB w`qv mŋKv ewaqv w`ŋe!

j vBteŋi i gŋa` Avgiv mnm`ct_i tPŠgv_vi Dcti`-wvBqv AvwQ | tKvŋbv c_ AbŠ-mgŋ`-a wMqvŋQ, tKvŋbv c_ AbŠ-wLŋi DvMqvŋQ, tKvŋbv c_ gvbeu`tqi AZj`-ūk`-bvmgqvŋQ | th th- w`tK avegvb nI, tKv_vl ewav cvBŋe bv | gvbl Avcbvi cwiŋYŋK GZUKzRvMqv i gŋa` ewavBqv i wLqvŋQ |

kt̄Li gŋa` thgb mgŋ`i kā i bv hvq, tZgwb GB j vBteŋi i gŋa` wK ū`tqi DlvbZŋbi kā i wŋŋZQ | GLvŋb RweZ I gZ e`w³i ū`q cvkvcmk GK cvovq evm Kwiv ŋZŋQ | ev` I cŋZev` GLvŋb`-β fvbŋi gŋZv GKmŋ½_vŋK; mskq I wekjm, mŪvb I Awe`vi GLvŋb t`tn t`tn j q nBqv evm Kŋi | GLvŋb`-xNEŋY`-ŋcŋY cig`ah`I kwiŋ minZ Rxebhvŋv wbeŋ Kwiv ŋZŋQ, tKn KvŋvŋKI Dŋcŋv Kwiv ŋZŋQ bv |

KZ b`x mgŋ`-ceZ Dj w`b Kwiv qv gvŋŋei KÉ GLvŋb Avwmqv tēŋOqvŋQŋ KZ kZ ermt̄i cŋŠ-nBŋZ GB`-ŋ AvmŋZŋQ | Gŋmv, GLvŋb Gŋmv, GLvŋb Avŋj vŋKi RbŋmsMxZ Mvb nBŋZŋQ |

AgZŋj vK cŋg Awe`vi Kwiv qv th th gnvŋj`I th- tKvbw`b Avcbvi Pwi w`tK gvbl tK WvK w`qv ewj qvŋŋj b ŋZvgiv mKŋj AgŋZi cŋ, tZvgiv w`e`avŋg evm Kwiv ŋZŋQ tmB gnvŋj`Iŋi KÉB mnm`fvlvq mnm`ermŋi i gŋa` w`qv GB j vBteŋi i gŋa` cŋZaYwbZ nBŋZŋQ |

GB eŋ½i cŋŠ-nBŋZ Avgvŋ`i wK wKQzewj evi bvB | gvbe mgvRŋK Avgvŋ`i wK tKvŋbv msev` w`evi bvB | RMŋZi GKZvb msMxŋZi gŋa` eŋ½`kB tKej w`-ā nBqv wLŋŋe!

Avgvŋ`i c`cŋŠw`Z mgŋ`-a wK Avgw`MŋK wKQzewj ŋZŋQ bv | Avgvŋ`i M½v wK wngvj tqi wLŋi nBŋZ`Kj vŋmi tKvŋbv Mvb enb Kwiv qv AvwbŋZŋQ bv | Avgvŋ`i gv_vi Dcti wK Zte AbŠ-bxj vKvŋ bvB | tmLvŋ nBŋZ AbŠKvŋj i wPiŋR`wZgŋx bŋŋŋj w`c wK tKn gvQqv tdtj qvŋQ |

t`k-weŋ`k nBŋZ AZxZ-eZgŋb nBŋZ cŋZw`b Avgvŋ`i KvŋQ gvbeRwZi cŋ AvmŋZŋQ; Avgiv wK Zvnvi DÉŋi`-ŋU-Pvi wU PwU PwU Bŋŋi wR Leti i KvMR wj wLe | mKj t`k Amxg Kvŋj i ctU wR wR bvg LŋŋŋZŋQ | evOwŋj i bvg wK tKej`-iLvŋŋ-ŋŋZxq cvŋZB tj Lv`-wLŋŋe | Ro A`ŋŋi minZ

gvbevZvi msMöG Pwj tZtQ, ^mwbKw`MtK AvnYvb Kwiqv cWlexi w`tK w`tK k•LaYvb emRqv
DwqvqtQ, Avgiv wK tKej Avgv`i DVvtbi gvPvi DciKvi jvD-Kgov jBqv gKI'gv Ges Awcj
Pvj vBtZ _wK|

eû ermi bxie _wKqv e½t`tki cŸY fwiqv DwqvqtQ| ZvntK Avcbvi fvlvq GKevi Avcbvi K_wU
ej tZ `vl | evOwj -KtÉi mwnZ wgvj qv wekmsMxZ gaj Zi nBqv Dwte| □

kāv_©| UxKv : Ktj vj- tXD, k•L- kvgtKi tLv m, Dj vNb- cvi nI qv, j•Nb Kiv, AgZtj vK-
`M, tetnkZ, ^Kj vm- wv`y atgP t`eZv wktei evm`vb wntmte ewYZ wngvj q ceZi DPz `vb,
wketj vK|

cV cwi wPvZ : jvBteñi iex`bv_ VvKi i wPZ GKwU weL`vZ cēÜ| G cēÜ iex`bv_ jvBteñi i
„i“Zi Ztj atitQb| wZwb jvBteñi tK gnmgt`i Ktj vj- aYvbi mv_ Zj bv KtitQb| tKbbv,
jvBteñi tZ gvbevZvi aYvbi wK eBtqi cvZvq e`x ntq _vtK| eBtqi tfZi w`tqB Avgiv AvKvtki
`eevYx t`tK gvnvZvt`i K_v tctq _wK| hut`i mwbæ` Avgv`i KLbB cvlqv mæe bq,eBtqi
tfZi w`tqB Avgiv Zvt`i tctZ cwi| eB Avgv`i AZxtZi mv_ tmZpÜ Mto t`q| G eBtqi
`vb ntjv jvBteñi | G jvBteñi tZB gvbe ü`tqi Dì vbcZtbi kã tkvbw hvq| jvBteñi tZ mKj
ct_i mKj gtZi gvbti mwsj b NtU| jvBteñi gntEj K_v eYv Kti tj LK etj tQb- RMtZi
DtI`tk` wK Avgv`i I wKQzej vi bvB? Avgiv wK tKej ZtQ weiq wbtq Kj n Kti teovtev| tj LK
tktl Avkv e`³ Kti etj tQb- evOwj iv tRtM DtVtQ| Zvivi Avcb fvlvq wj tL wetki ÁvbfvEvi
mgx Kti Zj te|

Abjxj bx

Kg©Abjxj b

1. tZvgvi Gj vKvi ev tZvgvi t`Lv ev Zvg e`envi Ki Ggb GKwU cvVwvi ev jvBteñi i cwi Pq
`vl |

2. tZvgv`i t`tj i cvVwvi wU Kxfvte Avtiv Dbqb Kiv hvq- tm wetq cŸve `vl |

eû bePwb cKæ

1| Ŗj vBteñi Ŗ cēÜ gnmgt`i kZ ermti i Ktj vj i mv_ tKvbwU tK Zj bv KtitQb ?

K. gvbevZvi	L. Avtj vtKi
M. jvBteñi i	N. msMxZtK

2| Ŗj vBteñi Ŗ cēÜ Ŗnm³ ct_i tPsgv_vŖ Ñ ej tZ Kx tevSvtbv ntqtQ ?

K. eû Ávtbi mwsj b	M. eû ü`tqi mwsj b
L. eû iv`vi mwsj b	N. eû Rxtbi mwsj b

Dì xcKwU ctō 3 I 4 bs cŸkæ DEi `vl :

wv`ygnj gvb ersj vi evOwj RbtgZi eÜtb AwfbaAvcb mEv|

3| Dİ'xc†K th wel qe`i Bw½Z i†q†Q Zv Ōj vB†ewi Ō cē†Üi th Pi†Y e`³ ntq†Q Ñ

- i. RweZ I gZ e`w³ i ü`q cvkvcvuk GK cvoq evm Kwi†Z†Q
- ii. ev` I cŌZev` GLv†b`ß fvB†qi gZ GKm†½ _v†K
- iii. mÜvb I Awie®vi GLv†b†`†n†`†n j q nBqv evm K†i

wb†Pi† KvbwU mwVK ?

- K. i
- L. iii
- M. i I ii
- N. i, ii I iii

4| Bw½Zgq wel qe`wU ntj v Ñ

- K. wmsmv
- L. wetØl
- M. msnwZ
- N. NYv

mRbkxj cĸæ

GKR†bi c†¶ meŋe`v wekvi` nI qv Amæe| tmRb` G†KKRb G†KK wel†q cvi`wkZv j vf K†i | Avevi th e`w³ th we`vq cvi`wkZv j vf K†i Zvi meUKz Ávb gw`†® aviY KivI GKR†bi c†¶ mæe nq bv| ZvB cŌqvRb Ggb†Kvb Dcvq D™†etbi, hvi et`šj†Z`i Kvi Abjhvx mg`-wel†q GKUv tgvUvgwU Ávb j vf Kiv hvq| tmB†_†K cŌqvRb†`Lv†`q Ávb msi¶†Yi |

- K. Kx†mi g†a` mg†`i kã`i bv hvq ?
- L. ŌRweZ I gZ e`w³ i ü`q cvkvcvuk GK cvoq evm Kwi†Z†Q Ñ K_wU eyStq ej |
- M. Dİ'xc†K ewYZ Ávb msi¶†Yi Kvi YwU Ōj vB†ewi Ō cē†Üi Av†j v†K Z†j ai |
- N. Ōgvbe ü`†qi eb`v†K teta i vLvi cŌqvRbxq w` KwUB thb Dİ'xcK I j vB†ewi cē†Üi gj e`³ e`Ō Ñ wetkHY Ki |

†` bvcvI bv

i ex`bv_ VvKi

cuP tQ†j i ci hLb GK Kb`v Rwbj ZLb evc-gv†q A†bK Av`i Kwiqv Zvni bvg iwl†j b
wbiegv| G tMvô†Z Ggb tkšmLb bvg BwZc†e°KLbI tkvbn hvq bvB| cŏq VvKi -†`eZvi bvgB
cPwj Z wQj ŃM†Yk KwZ℞ cveZx Zvni D`vniY|

GLb wbiecgvi weev†ni cŏve Pwj†Z†Q| Zvni wczv ivgmy`i wġĲ A†bK tLuR K†ib wKš' cvĲ
wKQ†ZB g†bi gZb nq bv| Aet††I g`-GK ivqevn`†i i N†i i GKgvĲ tQ†j †K mÜvb Kwiqv ewni
Kwiqv†Qb| D³ ivqevn`†i i ^cZK welq-Avkq hw`I A†bK nwm nBqv Awmqv†Q wKš' etb`x Ni
etU|

eic¶ nB†Z `k nvRvi UvKv cY Ges eŭj `vbmvgMŏ Pwnqv ewmj | ivgmy`i wKQgvĲ we†ePbv bv
Kwiqv Zvnt†ZB m±\$Z nB†j b : Ggb cvĲ †Kv†bvg†Z nvZQvov Kiv hvq bv|

wKQ†ZB UvKvi †RvMvo Avi nq bv| euv w`qv, weµq Kwiqv, A†bK †Póv†ZI nvRvi Qq-mvZ ewK
i wnj | G w`†K weev†ni w`b wBKU nBqv Awmqv†Q|

Aet††I weev†ni w`b Dcw`Z nBj | wZvš-AwZwi³ m†` GKRb ewK UvKvUv avi w`†Z `xKvi
KwiqvQj, wKš' mgqKv†j tm Dcw`Z nBj bv| weevnmfvq GKUv Zgj tMvj thvM ewaqv tMj |
ivgmy`i Avgv†`i ivqevn`†i i nv†Z-cv†q awi qv ewj †j b, Ői fKvh°m±úbænBqv hvK, Awg wŏq
UvKvUv tkva Kwiqv w`e|Ő ivqevn`†j ewj †j b, ŐUvKv nv†Z bv cvB†j ei mfv`Kiv hvB†e bv|Ő

GB `Nŏbvq Aš†c†i GKUv Kvbe cwoqv tMj | GB „Zi we†`i th gj KviY tm †Pwj cwiqv,
Mnbv cwiqv, Kcv†j P`b †j wcvq Pz Kwiqv ewmqv Av†Q| fvex k†i i K†j i cŏZ th Zvni Lp-GKUv
fv³ wKsev Abj vM Rwb†Z†Q, Zvni ej v hvq bv|

BwZg†a GKUv m†eav nBj | ei mnmv Zvni wcz†:†ei Aeva` nBqv DwWj | tm evc†K ewj qv ewmj ,
Ő†Kbv†ePv-`i `†gi K_v Awg eyS bv; weevn Kwi†Z Awmqv†Q, weevn Kwiqv hvBe|Ő

evc hvnt†K †`wLj Zvnt†KB ewj j , Ő††L†Qb gnvkq, AvRKvj Kvi tQ†j †`i e`envi ?Ő`ß-GKRb
cŏxY †j vK wQj , Zvni v ewj j , Őkv`yK¶v bwxZwK¶v G†Kev†i bvB, Kv†RB|Ő

eZŏvb wK¶vi welgq dj w††Ri mš††bi g†a` cŏZ`¶ Kwiqv ivqevn`†j n†Zv`g nBqv ewmqv
i w††j b| weevn GKcKvi welYwbivb`fv†e m±úbænBqv tMj |

k†i ewno hvBevi mgq wbiegv†K et†K Uwbqv j Bqv evc Avi †Pv†Li Rj iwl†Z cwi†j b bv| wbiy
wRÁmv Kwi j , ŐZvi wK Avi Avgv†K Avmt†Z †`te bv, eev ?Ő ivgmy`i ewj †j b, Ő†Kb Avmt†Z †`te
bv gv| Awg †Zvgv†K w††q Avme|Ő

ivgmy`i cŏqB t††††K †`wL†Z hvb wKš'tenvBemo†Z Zwi †Kv†bv cŏZcwĲ wQj bv| PvKi „†j v chŒ-
Zvnt†K wPz†R†i †`†L| Aš†c†i i ewnt†i GKUv `ZšjN†i cuP wġwb†Ui Rb` †Kv†bw`b ev t††††K
†`wL†Z cvb, †Kv†bv w`b-ev †`wL†Z cvb bv|

Kl̥M̥n Ggb Kwi qv Avi Acgvb tZv mn" nq bv | ivgmy`i w`i Kwi t̥j b, thgb Kwi qv nDK UvKvUv tkva Kwi qv w`tZ nBte |

wKš`th FYfvi Kūta Pw̥cqv̥Q Zvnvi B fvi mv̥gj v̥t̥bv `t̥mva" | LiPc̥t̥i AZ"š-Uv̥bvUw̥b c̥w̥qv̥Q Ges cv̥l bv̥vi t̥i `w̥c_ GovBevi Rb" me̥vB b̥v̥vi e nxb t̥Kškj Ae̥j æ̥b Kwi t̥Z nBt̥Z̥Q |

G w`t̥K k̥i iew̥o Dw̥t̥Z ew̥t̥Z t̥gt̥q̥t̥K t̥LuUv j v̥MvBt̥Z̥Q | w̥cZM̥ni w̥b>v i w̥bqv N̥ti Øvi w`qv Ak̥emR̥B Zvnvi w̥bZ" w̥p̥qv̥i g̥ta" `w̥ovBqv̥Q |

w̥et̥kl̥Z k̥vi̥mo̥i Av̥t̥p̥vk̥ Avi w̥KQ̥t̥ZB t̥gt̥U bv | hw` t̥Kn e̥t̥j, ØAv̥nv Kx̥ k̥Ø | eD̥t̥qi g̥t̥Lw̥b t̥`w̥L̥t̥j t̥PvL R̥p̥vBqv̥ hv̥q | Ø̥ k̥vi̥mo̥ SsK̥vi w`qv Dw̥qv̥ e̥t̥j, Ø̥k̥Ø t̥Zv f̥w̥i | thgb N̥ti i t̥gt̥q̥ t̥Zg̥w̥b k̥Ø | Ø̥

Ggbw̥K, eD̥t̥qi L̥vl̥ q̥vc̥i̥v̥l̥ hZ̥en̥q̥ bv | hw` t̥Kv̥t̥bv `q̥vc̥i̥Z̥š; c̥Ø̥Z̥t̥en̥k̥bx̥ t̥Kv̥t̥bv̥ t̥`w̥i̥ D̥t̥j̥ t̥K̥ti̥, k̥vi̥mo̥ e̥t̥j, Ø̥l̥ B̥ t̥Xi̥ n̥t̥q̥t̥Q | Ø̥ A_̥, ev̥c̥ hw` c̥j̥v̥ `vg̥ w`Z̥ t̥Zv̥ t̥gt̥q̥ c̥j̥v̥ hZ̥æ̥cv̥BZ̥ | m̥K̥t̥j̥ B̥ Ggb̥ f̥ve̥ t̥`Lv̥q̥ t̥hb̥ eḁt̥ GL̥v̥t̥b̥ t̥Kv̥t̥bv̥ Aw̥aK̥vi̥ b̥v̥B, d̥w̥K̥ w`qv̥ c̥Ø̥ek̥ Kwi̥ q̥v̥t̥Q |

teva nq, Kb̥vi̥ GB-m̥K̥j̥ Ab̥v̥i̥ Ges̥ Ac̥gv̥t̥bi̥ K_v̥ ev̥t̥ci̥ Kv̥t̥b̥ w̥M̥qv̥ _w̥K̥te̥ | Z̥v̥B̥ iv̥g̥m̥y`i̥ Ae̥t̥k̥t̥l̥ em̥Z̥ew̥o̥ w̥e̥p̥t̥qi̥ t̥P̥ov̥ Kwi̥ t̥Z̥ j̥ w̥M̥t̥j̥ b̥ |

wKš`t̥Q̥t̥j̥ t̥i̥ th̥ M̥p̥n̥xb̥ Kwi̥ t̥Z̥ ew̥mq̥v̥t̥Q̥b̥ t̥m̥ K_v̥ Z̥vn̥v̥t̥i̥ w̥b̥KU̥ n̥B̥t̥Z̥ t̥M̥vc̥t̥b̥ i̥w̥L̥t̥j̥ b̥ | w`i̥ Kwi̥ q̥w̥Q̥t̥j̥ b̥, ew̥o̥ w̥e̥p̥t̥q̥ Kwi̥ q̥v̥ t̥m̥B̥ ew̥o̥ f̥v̥ov̥ j̥ B̥qv̥ ew̥m̥ Kwi̥ t̥eb̥; Ggb̥ t̥K̥š̥k̥t̥j̥ P̥uj̥ t̥eb̥ th̥, Z̥vn̥vi̥ g̥Z̥i̥ c̥t̥e̥G̥ K_v̥ t̥Q̥t̥j̥ i̥v̥ R̥w̥b̥t̥Z̥ c̥w̥i̥ t̥e̥ bv̥ |

wKš`t̥Q̥t̥j̥ i̥v̥ R̥w̥b̥t̥Z̥ c̥w̥i̥ j̥ | m̥K̥t̥j̥ Aw̥m̥qv̥ Kwi̥ q̥v̥ c̥w̥oj̥ | w̥et̥kl̥Z̥ e̥t̥ov̥ w̥Z̥b̥w̥ t̥Q̥t̥j̥ w̥e̥ew̥n̥Z̥ Ges̥ Z̥vn̥v̥t̥i̥ K̥vn̥v̥t̥i̥v̥-ev̥ m̥š̥t̥b̥ Av̥t̥Q̥ | Z̥v̥t̥i̥ Av̥c̥w̥i̥ AZ"š_̥, i̥"Z̥i̥ n̥B̥qv̥ `w̥ov̥B̥j̥, ew̥o̥ w̥e̥p̥t̥q̥ `w̥M̥Z̥ n̥B̥j̥ |

Z̥L̥b̥ iv̥g̥m̥y`i̥ b̥v̥bv̥ `v̥b̥ n̥B̥t̥Z̥ w̥e̥t̥i̥ m̥t̥i̥ Ḁí̥ Ḁí̥ Kwi̥ q̥v̥ Uv̥K̥v̥ avi̥ Kwi̥ t̥Z̥ j̥ w̥M̥t̥j̥ b̥ | Ggb̥ n̥B̥j̥ th̥, m̥sm̥v̥t̥i̥ Li̥P̥ Avi̥ P̥t̥j̥ bv̥ |

w̥bi̥y̥ev̥t̥ci̥ g̥t̥L̥ t̥`w̥L̥qv̥ me̥ ey̥S̥t̥Z̥ c̥w̥i̥ j̥ | e̥t̥x̥i̥ c̥K̥j̥ t̥K̥t̥k̥, i̥®̥ g̥t̥L̥ Ges̥ m̥`m̥s̥K̥w̥P̥Z̥ f̥v̥t̥e̥ `b̥ Ges̥ `w̥Ø̥š̥v̥ c̥K̥v̥k̥ n̥B̥qv̥ c̥w̥oj̥ | t̥gt̥qi̥ K̥v̥t̥Q̥ h̥L̥b̥ ev̥c̥ Ac̥iv̥ax̥ Z̥L̥b̥ t̥m̥ Ac̥iv̥t̥ai̥ Ab̥z̥vc̥ w̥K̥ Avi̥ t̥M̥vc̥b̥ i̥v̥L̥v̥ hv̥q̥ | iv̥g̥m̥y`i̥ h̥L̥b̥ t̥en̥v̥B̥ew̥oi̥ Ab̥g̥w̥Z̥p̥t̥g̥ ¶̥Y̥K̥v̥t̥j̥ i̥ R̥b̥" Kb̥vi̥ m̥v̥¶̥v̥r̥j̥ v̥f̥ Kwi̥ t̥Z̥b̥ Z̥L̥b̥ ev̥t̥ci̥ e̥K̥ th̥ t̥K̥gb̥ Kwi̥ q̥v̥ d̥v̥t̥U̥ Z̥vn̥v̥ Z̥vn̥vi̥ n̥w̥m̥ t̥`w̥L̥t̥j̥ B̥ t̥Ui̥ cv̥l̥ q̥v̥ hv̥BZ̥ |

t̥m̥B̥ e̥`w̥_Z̥ w̥c̥Z̥i̥`q̥t̥K̥ m̥v̥š̥-p̥v̥ w`ev̥i̥ D̥t̥i̥ t̥k̥" w`b̥K̥Z̥K̥ ev̥t̥ci̥ ew̥o̥ hv̥Bevi̥ R̥b̥" w̥bi̥y̥w̥b̥Z̥v̥š̥-Ḁax̥i̥ n̥B̥qv̥ Dw̥w̥qv̥t̥Q̥ | ev̥t̥ci̥ æ̥w̥b̥ g̥t̥L̥ t̥`w̥L̥qv̥ t̥m̥ Avi̥ `t̥i̥ _w̥K̥t̥Z̥ c̥v̥t̥i̥ bv̥ | G̥K̥w̥b̥ iv̥g̥m̥y`i̥ t̥K̥ K̥w̥nj̥, Ø̥ev̥ev̥, Av̥g̥v̥t̥K̥ G̥K̥ev̥i̥ ew̥o̥ j̥ B̥qv̥ hv̥l̥ | Ø̥ iv̥g̥m̥y`i̥ ew̥j̥ t̥j̥ b̥, Ø̥Av̥"Q̥v̥ | Ø̥

wKš`Z̥vn̥vi̥ t̥K̥v̥t̥bv̥ t̥R̥vi̥ b̥v̥B̥ñ̥ w̥b̥t̥R̥i̥ Kb̥vi̥ D̥c̥t̥i̥ w̥c̥Z̥vi̥ th̥ `v̥f̥w̥e̥K̥ Aw̥aK̥vi̥ Av̥t̥Q̥ Z̥vn̥v̥ t̥hb̥ c̥t̥Y̥i̥ Uv̥K̥vi̥ c̥w̥i̥ e̥t̥Z̥e̥Ü̥K̥ i̥w̥L̥t̥Z̥ n̥B̥qv̥t̥Q̥ | Ggb̥w̥K̥, Kb̥vi̥ `k̥Ø̥ t̥m̥l̥ Aw̥Z̥ m̥m̥s̥t̥K̥v̥t̥P̥ w̥f̥¶̥v̥ P̥w̥n̥t̥Z̥ n̥q̥ Ges̥ m̥g̥q̥w̥et̥k̥t̥l̥ w̥bi̥v̥k̥ n̥B̥t̥j̥ w̥Ø̥Z̥x̥q̥ K_v̥w̥U̥ K̥w̥nevi̥ g̥t̥L̥ _v̥t̥K̥ bv̥ |

wKš`t̥gt̥q̥ Av̥c̥w̥b̥ ew̥o̥ Aw̥m̥t̥Z̥ P̥w̥n̥t̥j̥ ev̥c̥ Z̥vn̥v̥t̥K̥ bv̥ Aw̥b̥qv̥ t̥K̥gb̥ Kwi̥ q̥v̥ _v̥t̥K̥, Z̥v̥B̥, t̥en̥v̥B̥t̥qi̥ w̥b̥KU̥ t̥m̥ m̥æ̥t̥Ü̥ `i̥ L̥v̥-̥t̥ck̥ Kwi̥ ev̥i̥ c̥t̥e̥iv̥g̥m̥y`i̥ K̥Z̥ n̥xb̥Z̥v̥, K̥Z̥ Ac̥gv̥b̥, K̥Z̥ ¶̥w̥Z̥ `x̥K̥vi̥ Kwi̥ q̥v̥ th̥ w̥Z̥b̥w̥ n̥v̥R̥vi̥ Uv̥K̥v̥ m̥s̥M̥ñ̥ Kwi̥ q̥w̥Q̥t̥j̥ b̥, t̥m̥ B̥w̥Z̥n̥vm̥ t̥M̥vc̥b̥ _v̥K̥v̥B̥ f̥v̥t̥j̥ v̥ |

tbvU-KLwlb i"gv'tj RovBqv Pv`ti ewa'qv ivgmy`i tenvB'tqi woku wMqv ewm'tj b| c0'tg nvm'g'tL cvovi Lei cmo'tj b| n'tiK't0i ewo'tZ GKUv g~-Pwi nBqv wMqv'tQ, Zvnvi A't`vcv's-veeiY ewj'tj b; bexbgvae I ivavgvae `B fivB'tqi Zj bv Kwi'qv we`veyx I `fve m'at'U ivavgvatei m'w'wZ Ges bexbgvatei w'b`v Kwi'tj b; kn'ti GKUv bZb e'v'tgv Avwmqv'tQ, tm m'at'U A'tbK AvRMwe Av'tj vPbv Kwi'tj b; Aet'ktl u'KwU bvgvBqv i'wLqv K_vq K_vq ewj'tj b, Onu nu, tenvB, tmB UvKvUv ewiK Av'tQ et'U| tivRB g'tb Kwi, hwi'Q Agwb nv'tZ K'ti wKQzwb'tq hvB, wK's' mgqKv'tj g'tb _v'tK bv| Avi fivB, et'ov n'tq c'towQ|0 Ggw'b GK `xN'f'wgKv Kwi'qv c'At'i i wZbLwlb Aw`i g'tZv tmB wZbLwlb tbvU thb AwZ mn'tR AwZ Aet'n'tj ewni Kwi'tj b| m'tegv'l wZb nvRvi UvKvi tbvU t`wLqv ivqevnv`j A'Envm' Kwi'qv Dw'tj b|

ewj'tj b, 0_vK, tenvB, I'tZ Avgvi KvR tbB|0 GKUv c'w'j Z ersj v c'ev't`i D'tj E-Kwi'qv ewj'tj b, mvgvb' Kvi'tY nv'tZ `M0 Kwi'tZ wZwb Pvb bv|

GB NUbvi c'ti t'gt'q'tK ewo Awbevi c'0ve Kvnvi I g'tL Av'tm bv N' t'Kej ivgmy`i f'wetj b, 0tm-mKj KUw'Zvi m'st'KvP Avgv'tK Avi t'kvfv cvq bv|0 gg'w'Zf'vte A'tbK'Y P'c Kwi'qv _w'Kqv Aet'ktl g`y'ti K_vUv cmo'tj b| ivqevnv`j t'Kv'tbv KviYgv'l D'tj E-bv Kwi'qv ewj'tj b, 0tm GLb n't'Q bv|0 GB ewj'qv K'tg'c'j t'q' `v'bv's'ti P'w'j qv t'M'tj b|

ivgmy`i t'gt'qi Kv'tQ g'tL bv t`LvBqv Kw'u'Z n't`-K'tqKLwlb tbvU Pv`ti i c'0'tS-ewa'qv ewo w'dwi'qv t'M'tj b| g'tb g'tb c'0Z'Av Kwi'tj b, hZw`b bv mg~-UvKv t'kva Kwi'qv w`qv Am'st'Kv'tP Kb`vi D'c'ti `we Kwi'tZ cwi'teb ZZw`b Avi tenvBewo hvB'teb bv|

e'u'w`b t'Mj | w'biegv t'j v'tKi D'ci t'j vK cvVvq wK's' ev'tci t`Lv cvq bv| Aet'ktl Aw'fgvb Kwi'qv t'j vK cvVv'tbv e'U Kwi'j N'ZLb ivgmy`ti i g'tb et'ov AvNvZ j w'Mj, wK's' Zeyt'M'tj b bv|

Aw'k'p gvm Av'mj | ivgmy`i ewj'tj b, 0Gevi c'Rvi mgq gv'tK N'ti AwbeB, buntj Aw'g N'0| L'p GKUv k'3 i Kg kc_ Kwi'tj b|

c'Agx wK l'0xi w`tb Avevi Pv`ti i c'0'tS-, wKZK tbvU ewa'qv ivgmy`i hv'i vi D't`wM Kwi'tj b| cu'P erm'ti i GK bwiZ Av'mqv ewj'j, 0`v`v, Avgvi R'tb' M'wo wKb'tZ hwi'Qm ?0 e'u'w`b nB'tZ Zvnvi t'Vj wMw'o'tZ P'woqv nvl qv LvBevi kL nBqv'tQ, wK's' wKQ'tZB Zvnv w'g'u'jevi D'cvq nB'tZ'tQ bv| Oq erm'ti i GK bwiZwb Av'mqv m'tiv`tb Kw'j, c'Rvi w'bg's't'Y hvBevi g'tZv Zvnvi GK'Lwlb f'v'tj v Kvco bvB|

ivgmy`i Zvnv Rwb'tZb Ges tm m'at'U Z'gvK LvB'tZ LvB'tZ e_x A'tbK wP's'v Kwi'qv'tQb| ivqevnv`ti i ewo hLb c'Rvi w'bg's't' nB'te ZLb Zvnvi eaMY'tK AwZ hrmvgvb' Aj sKv'ti Ab'M'0cv'l `wi't`'i g'tZv hvB'tZ nB'te, G K_v `s'iY Kwi'qv wZwb A'tbK `xN'0k'ym t'dw'j qv'tQb; wK's' Zvnv'tZ Zvnvi j j v'tUi eva'R`ti Lv M'fxi Zi Aw'4Z n'l qv Q'ovv Avi t'Kv'tbv d'j nq bvB|

`b`c'w'oZ M'tni μ`ba'w'b Kv'tb j Bqv e_x Zvnvi tenvBewo'tZ c'0ek Kwi'tj b| AvR Zvnvi tm m'st'Kv'P'fve bvB; 0vi i'q'x Ges f'Z't`i g'tLi c'0Z tm Pw'KZ mj 3/4 `w'0cvZ `t` nBqv wMqv'tQ, thb Av'cbvi M'tn c'0ek Kwi'tj b| i'wb'tj b, ivqevnv`j N'ti bvB, wKQ'Y A'tc'Yv Kwi'tZ nB'te| g'tbi D'Qym mseiY Kwi'tZ bv cwi'qv ivgmy`i Kb`vi mwnZ m'v'Yv'v Kwi'tj b| Av'b't` `B t'PvL w`qv Rj cmo'tZ j w'Mj | ev'cl K'ut`, t'gt'q'l K'ut`; `B'R'tb t'Kn Avi K_v Kw'n'tZ cv'ti bv| Ggb Kwi'qv wKQ'Y t'Mj | Zvi c'ti ivgmy`i Kw'n'tj b, 0Gevi t'Zv'tK w'b'tq hwi'Q gv| Avi t'Kv'tbv t'Mj bvB|0

Ggb mgq ivgmy`tii tR"ôcyĭ nitgvnb Zuvni `yU tQvUv tQĭj mĭ½ j Bqv mnmv Nĭi cĕek
Kwiĭj b| wczvĭK ewjĭj b, ōevēv, Avgvĭ`i Zĭe Gevi cĭ_ fvmvĭj ?ŏ

ivgmy`i mnmv AwMgWZ"nBqv ewjĭj b, ōtZvĭ`i Rb" wK Awig biKMigx ne| AvgvĭK tZiv Avgvi
mZ" cvj b KiĭZ w`ēē tb ?ŏ ivgmy`i ewmo wēμq Kwiqv ewmqv AvĭQb; tQĭj iv wKQĭZ bv RvnbĭZ
cvq Zuvni AĭbK ēē`v KwiqvQĭj b, wKŠ' ZeyZuviv RvnbqvĭQ t`wLqv Zvntĭ`i cĕZ nVvr AZ"Š-
i"ŏ I wēi³ nBqv Dwĭj b|

Zuvni bwZ Zuvni `β nuUmetĭj RovBqv awi qv gĭ_ Zuj qv Kuvj , ō`v`v, AvgvĭK Mwmo wKĭb w`ĭj bv?ŏ
bZwki ivgmy`tii KvĭQ evj K tKvĭbv DĒi bv cvBqv wbi"i KvĭQ wMqv Kuvj , ōicūmgv, AvgvĭK
GKLv bv Mwmo wKĭb t`ēē ?ŏ

wbi egv mg`-ēēvcvi ewSĭZ cwi qv Kuvj , ōevēv, Zūg hw` Avi GK cqm v Avgvi kĭiĭK `vI Zv ntĭj
Avi tZvgvi tġtġK t`LĭZ cvēē bv, GB tZvgvi Mv Qĭq ej j g|ŏ

ivgmy`i ewjĭj b, ōQ gv, Agb K_v ejĭZ tbB| Avi G UvKvUv hw` Awig bv w`ĭZ cwi Zvntĭj tZvi
evĭci Acgvb, Avi tZvi I Acgvb|ŏ

wbi~Kuvj , ōUvKv hw` `vI ZĭēB Acgvb| tZvgvi tġtġi wK tKvĭbv ghP v tbB| Awig wK tKej
GKUv UvKvi _wĭ , hZŲY UvKv AvĭQ ZZŲY Avgvi `vg ! bv ēēv, G UvKv w`ĭq Zūg AvgvĭK Acgvb
tKvĭv bv| ZvQvov Avgvi `Ųgx tZv G UvKv Pvb bv|ŏ

ivgmy`i Kuvĭj b, ōZv ntĭj tZvgvĭK thĭZ t`ēē bv, gv|ŏ

wbi egv Kuvj , ōbv t`q tZv Kx Kiēē ej v| ZūgI Avi wbtq thĭZ tPĭqv bv|ŏ

ivgmy`i KwūZ nt`-tbvUevāv P`i wU Kūta Zuj qv Avevi tPĭĭi ġtZv mKĭj i `wŏ GovBqv ewmo
wclwi qv tMĭj b|

wKŠ' ivgmy`i GB th UvKv AwbqvQĭj b Ges Kb`vi wbtĭta tm UvKv bv w`qvB Pwĭ qv wMqvĭQb, tm
K_v tMvcb iuvj bv| tKvĭbv `fveĭKŠZnĭx ōvi j MxY[⊗] vmx wbi j kviwĭK GB Lei w`j | i wbvq
Zuvni Avi Avĭμvĭki mxgv iuvj bv|

wbiegvi cĭŲ Zuvni kĭi ewmo kikh`v nBqv Dwĭj | G w`ĭK Zuvni `Ųgx wēēvĭni Aĭw`b cĭiB
tWcĭU g`wRĭ÷U nBqv t`kvšĭ Pwĭ qv wMqvĭQ Ges cvĭQ msmM[⊗] vĭI nxbZv wKŲv nq GB I Rĭi
māūwZ evĭci ewoi AvZŲqĭ`i mvinZ wbi j mvŲvrKvi māūY[⊗] wL × nBqvĭQ|

GB mgĭq wbi j GKUv ūi"Zi cxov nBj | wKŠ' tmRb" Zuvni kviwĭK māūY[⊗] vĭI t`I qv hvq bv|
kixĭi cĕZ tm AZ"Š-Aēĭj v KwiZ| KwiZŲ ġvĭmi wĭġi mgq mg`-ivZ ġv_vi `iRv tLvĭv,
kxĭZi mgq Mvĭq Kvco bvB| Avvĭĭi wbgg bvB| `vmxv hLb ġvĭS ġvĭS Lvevi AwbĭZ fĭj qv
hvBZ ZLb th Zvntĭ`i GKevi ġĭ_ Lwĭ qv `Ųi Y KivBqv t`I qv, Zuvni tm KwiZ bv| tm cĭi i Nĭi i
`vm`vmx Ges KZŲwYxĭ`i AbŲŲni Dci wbfP Kwi qv evm KwiĭZĭQ, GB ms`wi Zuvni ġbēēxġ
nBĭZwĭj | wKŠ' ġiēē fveUv kviwoi mn" nBZ bv| hw` Avvĭĭi cĕZ eaĭ tKvĭbv Aēĭj v
t`wLĭZb Zĭēē kviwō ewjĭZb, ōbevĭēi ewoi tġtġ wKbv! Mwĭēi Nĭi i Abēēi ū ġĭL tĭvP bv|ŏ
KLĭbv-ēē ewjĭZb, ōt`ĭLv-bv GKevi , wQwi nt"Q, t`ĭLv bv, w`ĭb w`ĭb thb tcvovKv ntq hvĭ"Q|ŏ

tivM hLb ūi"Zi nBqv Dwĭj ZLb kviwō ewjĭj b, ōI i mg`-b`vKwġ|ŏ AēĭkĭI GKw`b wbi j
mwēbtq kviwĭZ ewj j , ōevēvK Avi Avgvi fĭBĭ`i GKevi t`Le, gv|ŏ

kvi'wo ewj tjb, 0tKej evtci ewio hvBevi Qj |0

tKn ewj tjb wekym Kwi te bvN thw`b mU'vi mgq wbi j kym Dcw`Z nBj tmBw`b c0g Wv3vi t`wLj Ges tmBw`b Wv3vti i t`Lv tkl nBj |

ewoi etov eD gwi qvtQ, Lp ag Kwi qv AtS`w0w0qv m0ub0enBj | c0Zgv-wemR0bi mgvtivn m0t0U tRjvi gta` ivqtP0ajxt`i thgb tjvKweL`vZ c0ZcwE AvtQ, etoveDvtqi mrKvi m0t0U ivqevnv`jt`i tZgwb GKwU L`wvZ iwUqv tMj N Ggb P`bKvt0i wPZv G gj tK tKn KLbl t`tL bvB| Ggb NUv Kwi qv k0xI tKej ivqevnv`jt`i ewotZB m0e, Ges i'bv hvq, BnvZ Zuvvt`i wKwAZ FY nBqvQj |

ivgmy`i tK mvs--bv w`evi mgq, Zvni tqtqi th wKie gnvmgvtivtn gZi nBqvQ, mKtj B Zvni e0j ey0v Kwij |

G w`tK tWc0U g`wvRt÷tUi wPw Avmj , 0Avwg GLvtb mg`-et0`ve`-Kwi qv j BqvQ, AZGe Awej t0^ Avgvi t0K GLvtb cvvBte|0 ivqevnv`jt`i gw0x wj wLtjb, 0evv tZvgvi Rtb` Avi -GKwU tqtqi m0U Kwi qvQ, AZGe Awej t0^QwU j Bqv-GLvtb Avmte|0

Gerit wek nvRvi UvKv cY Ges nvZ nvZ Av`vq | □

k0v_0 UxKv : ivqevnv`j N weUk Avgtj i miKwi tLZve, ivRvi gtZv m0fS-I c0Zvckvj x e`w3; Zgj N c0j, tNvi Zi, fqvbK; AbjvM N Avmw3, c0wZ, tmvnm, ggZv; ntZv`g N wbi`"g, D`gnxb; c0ZcwE N m0yb, gh0v, c0ve; tLuUv N MAbv, w0`v, t`vtli c0Z Bw0Z; w0Z`w0qv N `b0`b Kg0, c0Zw`tbi KvR; Avt0vk N wet0I, t0va; SsKvi N 0Ab, exYv BZ`w` ev`h0y`i k0; `qvciZ0; N `qv`0` qvi ekxfZ; AvRMwe N A`wZ, Awekym; c0i N cuRi, etKi nvtoi LuPv; mtiv`tb N tKt` tKt`; t`fvetK0Znj x 0vi j M0Y0N Avovtj Ae`vb Kti Atb`i Kt_vcK_b tkvbr; kikhv N gZikhv; et0`ve`-N e`e`v, AvtqvRb |

cvw cw0wPwZ : iex`bv_ VvKti i 0Mí 00 t0K t`bvcvI bv MíwU msKwuj Z ntqtQ | w00ga`weE cw0evti i ivgmy`i cuP c0 Ges GK Kb`vi RbK | Av`ti i Kb`v c0Zvckvj x ivqevnv`jt`i GKgvI c0ti mt0 wetq t`qv nq | wetqi mgq cvt0i w0Zv ivqevnv`j `k nvRvi UvKv bM`mn Ab`vb` mvgM0 wetqi th0ZK wntmte `we Ktib | Kb`vi evc iwR nb | wetqi mgq bM` A_0emK cto hvq | i`" nq w0Zv I Kb`vi I ci gvbwmK w0h0Zb | wbiegvi AvZwemR0bi ga` w`tq tkl nq Avgvt`i mgvtRi GB fqven e`wai Kwmbx | iex`bv_ VvKti i `i`x nvZ G M0i i Kwmbx Avgvt`i n`q t`ukKti Ges hviv th0ZK M0Y Kti Zvt`i c0Z GKaitbi NYvi Rb0t`q |

Ab0xj bx

Kg0Ab0xj b

1. th0ZK c0vi K0j 0tj v wj tL GKwU PvU0Zwi Ki |
2. tZvgvi Rvbn th0ZK c0vi wKvi tKvtbv tqtqi Kwmbx wj L |
3. 0th0ZK M0Y Kiv D0Pr bq0N m0t0Q Avi I hv3 c0 k0 Kti GKwU c0U tj L |

eūibePib cōkē

1| ivgmy` i tKvb gvṡm tḡtḡtK Nṡi Avbvi cōZÁv Kṡi b ?

K. fv`^a

L. Avṡkṡ

M. KwZṚ

N. AMṡvqY

2| Ōkv`ṡkṡv, bxwZṡkṡv GṡKevṡi bvBŌ GK_v ej vi Kvi Y Kx ?

K. ḡṡL ḡṡL K_v ej vq

L. agxṡ wewṡbṡl a bv ḡvbvq

M. cṡYi UvKv Dṡcṡv Kivq

N. evevi AgṡZ wēṡq Kivq

DīxcKw cṡo 3 l 4 bs cōkē DĒi `vl :

Mvb wḡqv GKrb K.l.K| BṡZvgṡa` Pvlvev` Kṡi AwṡṚ Ae`vi AṡbK DbwZ KṡiṡQ| GKḡvĪ
 tṡṡi i wēṡq t`qvi wPŠv-Kivi mvṡ_ mvṡ_ Pviw`K t_ṡK AṡbK cōve AvmṡZ`i i` Kij | Mṡṡi
 tjvKrb aij agavṡḡi mvṡ_ wēṡqi Drme cvjṡbi Rb`| Avi GṡZ Mvb wḡqvṡK Pov mṡ` avi
 KiṡZ nṡj v tḡvUv AṡṡKi UvKv| GKmgq mewKQznwii ṡq Avevi tm wbt`^nṡq hvq|

3| DīxcṡKi Mvb wḡqvi mvṡ_ Ōt`bv cvl bvŌ Mṡí i ivgmy`ṡi i mv`k`cYṡṡ K nṡj v Ź

i. A`ṡ`ṡk`cwi Kí bv

ii. FYMŌ Ae`v

iii. mšvbevmj`

wbṡPi tKvbwU mṡVK ?

K. i l ii

L. i l iii

M. ii l iii

N. i, ii l iii

4| ivgmy` i tKvb w`K w`ṡq Mvb wḡqv t_ṡK `Zšj?

K. fmṡúwĒ

L. AwṡacZ`

M. tjvf

N. Avc`vqb

mRbkxj cōkē

ṡngj evev tckvq Aa`vcK| Zwi GKḡvĪ tḡtḡtK teš Kṡi Nṡi ZjṡZ AṡbṡKi AvMṡ| Zvṡ`i wēkṡm
 ṡngj evevi mg`-mṡúwĒi ḡwvj K nṡe ney ei | G j ovBṡq wēRqx nṡj v Aceṡ`i cwi evi | kṡi i
 ewotZ eDṡqi ḡhṡv Aṡkl | GKmgq Zviv RvbṡZ ṡcj, AMva abmṡúwĒ`ṡi _vK, tḡṡi wēṡṡZ
 evev tḡvUv AṡṡKi FY KṡiṡQb| GṡZ kṡi i ewotZ ṡngj cōZ fvṡjevmm Ges Zvi evevi cōZ
 kōvfv³ i GZUKz NvUwZ KLṡbvB t`Lv t`q wṡ| eis ZṡṡK FY t_ṡK ḡv³ t`qvi Rb` ḡwMṡq hvq
 ṡngj kṡi i |

K. wṡieḡvi wēṡṡZ ei cṡṡ KZ UvKv cY tṡṡiQj ?

L. ŌeZḡvb wṡṡvi wēlḡq dj Ō ej ṡZ tj LK Kx eyṡṡṡṡQb ?

M. DīxcṡKi ṡngj evevi mvṡ_ t`bv cvl bv Mṡí i wṡieḡvi evevi mv`k`cYṡṡ KṡU e`vL`v Ki |

N. DīxcṡKi ṡngj Ōt`bvcvl bvŌ Mṡí i wṡieḡvṡK GKmṡĪ Mu_v hvq wṡ ? hṡ³mn cōḡY Ki |

eB cov

cö_ tPšaj x

[tj LK cwi vPvZ : cö_ tPšaj x 7B AvM ÷ 1868 wlvã htkvfi RbMhY Ktib| Zui cZK wbevm wQj cvebv tRj vq nwi cj Mötg| Zui wkŋvRxeb wQj AmvaviY KuZZcYŋ wlvb 1890 mvtj Kj KvZv wekte`vj q t_tK BstiwR mwnZ` cö_g tkŋtZ Gg.G. wlvMöj vf Ktib Ges cti ewi ÷ wvi covi Rb` wej vZ hvb| wej vZ t_tK wdti Gtm ewi ÷ wvi tckvq thvM`vb bv Ktib wlvb wKQKvj BstiwR mwnZ` Aa`vcbv Ktib Ges cti mwnZ`PPŋ gtbwtek Ktib| Zui mwnZ`K QÜbvq wQj ŋexiej ŋ| Zui maww`Z ŋmeR cŋŋ evsj v mwnZ` Pj wZ fvlvi wvZ cö_Zŋ AMŋx fvgKv cvj b Ktib| e`Z Zui B tbZtZ; evsj v mwnZ` bZb M`aviv mPZ nq| Zui Dtj LthvM` Mš` : exietj i nvj LvZv, ivqtZi K_v, Pvi-Bqwi K_v, AvüwZ, cöÜ msMh, bxj tj wvZ, mtbu cÄvkr, c`vPvi Y BZ`w | cö_ tPšaj x 2iv tmtP` 1946 mvtj Kj KvZvq ci tj vKMgb Ktib|]

eB cov kLUv gvbŋi meŋkŋ kL ntj I Awg KvDk kL wntmte eB cotZ ci vgk` tZ PvBtb| cö_g, tm ci vgk`KD Mh` Kiteb bv; tKbbv, Avgiv RvZ wntmte tkšwlb bB| wZxqZ, AŋtK Zv Kci vgk`gtb Kiteb; tKbbv, Avgv`i GLb wK kL Kievi mgq bq| Avgv`i GB tiwM-tkvK, `tL-`wv`i t`tk my`i Rxeb aviY KivB hLb ntqtQ cäv mgm`v, ZLb tmB RxebKB my`i Kiv, gnr Kivi cŋve AŋtKi KvQ wbi_R Ges wbgŋ tVKte| Avgiv mwnZ`i im DctfvM Ki tZ cŋZ bB; wKš` wkŋvi dj jvfi Rb` Avgiv mKtj Dŋvü| Avgv`i wekŋm wkŋv Avgv`i Mvtqi Ryjv I tPvtLi Rj `ß-B` t Kite| G Avkv mawZ` jvkv; wKš` Zv ntj I Avgiv Zv Z`wM Ki tZ cwi tb| tKbbv, Avgv`i Dvvti Rb` tKvfbv m`jvq Avgiv tPvtLi mgtL t`L tZ cvBtb| wkŋvi gvnvtZ` Awgl wekŋm Kw Ges whwb hvB ej j mwnZ`PPŋth wkŋvi meŋwlv A½ tm wetq tKvfbv m`n tbB| tj vtK th Zv m`n Ktib, Zvi KviY G wkŋvi dj nvZ nvZ cvl qv hvq bv, A_ŋ Zvi tKvfbv bM` evRvi `i tbB| GB KvŋY tWtgvpm mwnZ`i mv_RZv textS bv, textS iayAŋ_P mv_RZv| tWtgvpmi „i”iv tPtqŋtj b mKj tK mgvb Ki tZ wKš` Zv`i wkl`iv Zv`i K_v Dŋev eŋS mKtj B ntZ Pvq eo gvbŋ| GKw wewkó AwFRvZ mf`Zvi DEiwaKvix ntqI BstiwR mf`Zvi ms`ŋtkGtm Avgiv tWtgvpmi „Y”tjv AvqE Ki tZ bv tcti Zvi t`vl „tjv AvZwv KtiwQ| Gi KviYI `úó| e`wvB mspvgK `ŋ`” bq| Avgv`i wkŋŋZ mgvRi tj vj j`wö AvR Aŋ_P I ciB cto itqtQ| mZivs mwnZ`PPŋ mjdj mawÜ AŋtKB mw`nvb| hui v nvRvi Lvbv j-wi tcvUŋKtbb, Zviv GKLvbv KveMš`I wKbtZ cŋZ bb, tKbbv, ZvtZ e`emvi tKvfbv mŋvi tbB| bwiRi bv AvDŋo KweZv AveŋE Kiti gvgjv th nvtZ nte tm tZv Rvbv K_v, wKš` th K_v RŋR tkvfb bv, Zvi th tKvfbv gj` tbB, GBtUB nt`Q tckv`vi`i gnvawš` Ávtbi fvÜvi th atbi fvÜvi bq G mZ` tZv cŋ`ŋ| wKš` mgvb cŋ`ŋ bv ntj I mgvb mZ` th, G hŋM th RwiZi Ávtbi fvÜvi kb` tm RwiZi atbi fŋtol fevbx| Zvici th RwiZ gtb eo bq, tm RwiZ Ávtbl eo bq; tKbbv atbi mŋó thgb Ávb mvtcŋ tZgwb Ávtbi mŋó gb mvtcŋ Ges gvbŋi gb tK mij, mPj, miwM I mgx Kivi fvi AvRtKi w`tb mwnZ`i I cil b`-ntqtQ| tKbbv, gvbŋi `kŋ, weÁvb, agŋwZ, AbjwM-weiwM, Avkv-`biwK`, Zvi Aš`i mZ` I `cæGB mKtj i mgevtq mwnZ`i Rbŋ Acivci kv`j wŋZi hv AvQ tmme nt`Q gvbŋi gtb fMusk; Zvi cŋiv gblvi mvŋŋr cvl qv hvq iay mwnZ`| `kŋ weÁvb BZ`w` nt`Q Zvi gbM½vi tZjv Rj, Zvi cYŋt`Z AvengvKvj mwnZ`i tFZiB tmvj w`m mteM etq Ptj tQ Ges tmB M½vtZ AeMvnb Ktib Avgiv Avgv`i mKj cvcgj ne|

AZGe, `uovj GB th, Avgv`i eB coťZ nte, tKbbv eB cov Qvov mvinZ"PPŲ Dcvqvšĩ tbB| atgŲ
 PPPvB wK gw`ti i evBti I Kiv Pťj, `kŲbi PPP, nvq, bwiZi PPPNti Ges weAvťbi PPPRv`Ni; wKš'
 mvinťZ"i PPŲ Rb" PvB j vBteŲi; I-PPPgvbťI Kvi LvrbťZi KiťZ cvťi bv; wPwqvLvrbťZi bq| GBme
 K_v hw` mZ" nq, Zvntj Avgv`i gvbťZB nte th, mvinťZ"i gťa" Avgv`i RvZ gvbť nte| tmBRb"
 Avgiv hZ teŲk j vBteŲi cŲZŲv Kie, t`ťki ZZ teŲk DcKvi nte|

Avgv`i gťb nq G t`ťk j vBteŲi i mv_RZv nvmcvZvťj i PvBťZ wKQz Kg bq Ges `g - Kťj tRi
 PvBťZ GKUz teŲk| GK_v iťb AťbťK PgťK DVťeb| tKD tKD Avevi tnťmI DVťeb; wKš' Awig
 Rwb, Awig iwmKZvI KiwQťb, A™Z K_vI ejwQťb; hw`I G weťq tjvKgZ th Avgvi gťZi
 mgťiLvq Pťj bv, tm weťq Awig m̂uY©mťPZb| AZGe Avgvi K_vI Awig `KwdqZ wťZ eva"|
 Avgvi e³e" Awig Avcbvť`i KvťQ wťe`b KiwQ Zvi mZ" wq_vI wePvi Avcbviv Kiťeb| tm wePvťi
 Avgvi K_v hw` bv tUťK Zvntj iwmKZv wntmťeB MŲn" Kiťeb|

Avgvi wekŲm wKŲv tKD KvDťK wťZ cvťi bv| mŲkwŲZ tjvK gvĤB `wkwŲZ| AvRťKi evRvťi
 we`v`vZvi Afve tbB| Ggb wK, G tŲťĤ `vZvKťYŲI Afve tbB; Ges Avgiv Avgv`i tŲťj t`i
 Zvť`i Ųvi `KťiB wbwŲZ `wK GB wekŲm th, tmLvťb tťK Zviv GZUv we`vi ab jvf Kťi wđti
 Avmťe hvi mť` Zvi ewK Rxb Avitg KwUťq wťZ cvťe| wKš' G wekŲm wBZvš-AgťK|
 gťbvivťR"i `vb MŲYmťcŲI, A_P Avgiv `vZvi gŲ tťq MŲxZvi K_vUv GťKevťiB fťj hvB| G
 mZ" fťj bv tMťj Avgiv ešZvg th, wKŲťKi mv_RZv wKŲv`vb Kivq bq, wKš' QvĤťK Zv ARŲ
 KiťZ mŲg Kivq| wKŲK QvĤťK wKŲvi c_ t`wŁq wťZ cvťib, Zvi tKšZnj Dť`K KiťZ
 cvťib, Zvi ejxewĤťK RvMŲ KiťZ cvťib, gťbvivťR"i HkťhŲ mŲvb wťZ cvťib, Zvi Ávb
 wccvmťK Rj š-KiťZ cvťib, Gi teŲk Avi wKQz cvťib bv| whwb h_v_„i" wZwb wktł"i AvZvťK
 DťŲwaZ Kťib Ges Zvi AšwbŲn mKj cŲQbkw³ťK e³ Kťi tZvťj b| tmB kw³i etj wkl"
 wťRi gb wťR Mto tZvťj, wťRi AwfgZ we`v wťR ARŲ Kťi we`vi mvabv wkl"ťK wťR ARŲ
 KiťZ nq| „i" DĤimvaK gvĤ|

Avgv`i `g Kťj tRi wKŲvi c×wZ wK Dj tUv| tmLvťb tŲťj t`i weť` tMj vťbv nq, Zviv Zv RxY©
 KiťZ cvi"K Avi bvB cvi"K| Gi dťj tŲťj iv kvixwi K I gvbwmK g`wMŲZ RxYRxY©ntq Kťj R
 tťK tewťq Avťm| GKUv Rvbvťkvbv D`vniťYi mvinťh" e`vcviUv cwi"vi Kiv hvK| Avgv`i
 mgvťR Ggb AťbK gv AvťQb huiv wki mšvťK μgvšťq Mi"i `Ųa tMj vťbvUvB wki i `Ų"iŲvi I
 ejewx i meĤvbw Dcvq gťb Kťib| `Ų Aek" AwZkq Dcvť`q c`v_„i" wKš' Zvi DcKwi Zv th
 tfv³vi RxY©Kievi kw³i I ci wbfŲ Kťi G Ávb I tKŲvi gvZKťj i tbB| Zvť`i wekŲm I Ųe`
 tctU tMťj B DcKvi nte| KvťRB wki hw` Zv wMj tZ AvcwĤ Kťi Zvntj tm th teqrov tŲťj, tm
 weťq Avi we`gvĤ mť`n `vťK bv| AZGe ZLb ZvťK aťi tetťa tRvi Rei`w-Kťi `Ųa Lvl qvťbvi
 e`e`v Kiv nq| tklUvq tm hLb GB `Ųcvb wμqv nťZ Ae`vnmZ jvf Kivi Rb" gv_v bvoťZ, nvZ-
 cv QoťZ i"i" Kťi, ZLb tmogqx gvZv etj b, Avgvi gv_v Lvl, givgŲ t`L, GB tXvK, Avi GK
 tXvK, Avi GK tXvK BZ"ww| gvZvi DťĤk" th LŲ mvay tm weťq tKvťbv mť`n tbB, wKš' G
 weťql tKvťbv mť`n tbB th, D³ ejv Klqvi dťj gv iayťŲťj i hKťZi gv_v LvB Ges tXvťKi
 ci tXvťK Zvi givgŲ t`Levi m̂vbev ewoťq Pťj b| Avgv`i `g Kťj tRi wKŲv c×wZUvI H
 GKB aťbi| Gi dťj KZ tŲťj i mŲ`mij gb th Bbd"vUvBj wj fvťi MZvmynt"Q Zv ejv KwWb|
 tKbbv t`tni gZzi tiwR÷wii ivLv nq, AvZvi nq bv|

Avgiv wKŠ' GB AvZwi AcgZitZ fxZ nl qv`ti _vK, Drdj Htq Dw| Avgiv fwe t`tk hZ tQtj cvk nt"Q ZZ wKŋvi we`vi nt"Q| cvk Kiv I wKwŋZ nl qv GK e`bq, G mZ'`ŋKvi KiŋZ Avgiv KūÉZ nB| wKŋv kvŋj GKRb RMŋL'vZ diwm kvŋj etj tQb th, GK mgŋq diwm t`tk wKŋv c×wZ GZB teqvov wQj th, tm hŋM France was saved by her idlers ; A_ŋ hviv cvk KiŋZ cvtiwb ev Pqvwb ZvivB dvYtK iŋv KiŋtQ| Gi KviY, nq Zvt`i gŋbi ej wQj etj Ktj tRi wKŋvtK Zviv cŋ'vL'vb KtiwQj, bq tm wKŋv cŋ'vL'vb Kti wQj etj B Zvt`i gŋbi ej eRvq wQj | ZvB GB ŋj -cvj vŋbv tQtj t`i`j t_tK tm hŋMi dvYi hZ KZKgŋtj vtKi Awieŋe ntq wQj |

tm hŋM dvYi Kx iKg wKŋv t`l qv ntZv Zv Avgvi Rvbw tbB| Zey Awg tRvi Kti ej tZ cwi th, G hŋM Avgvt`i ŋj Ktj tR wKŋvi th i×wZ Pj tQ, Zvi PvBtZ tm wKŋvc×wZ wKQŋZB wKó wQj bv| mKtj B Rvŋbb th, we`vj tQ gv÷vi gnvktqiv tlvU t`b Ges tmB tlvU gL'` Kti Zviv nq cvk| Gi Ryo Avi GKw e'vci I Avgvt`i t`tk t`Lv hvq| Gt`tk GK`j ewRKi AvtQ, hviv e`ŋKi wj t_tK AviŋKti DĒti vĒi Kvgvŋbi wj chŠ-Mj vatKiY Kti | Zvici GtK GtK me,tjv DMtj t`q| Gi tFZi th AmvaviY tKŠkj AvtQ, tm wel tQ tKvŋbv mŋ`n tbB| wKŠ' GB tMjv Avi IMj vŋbv`kŋKi KvŋQ Zvgkv ntj I ewRKti i KvŋQ Zv cŋvŠKi e'vci | I Kvi`wb Kiv Zvi ctŋ thgb Kómvā, tZgwb AcKvix| ejv evŋj, tm tePvivi tjvni tMjv,tjvi GK KYvi RxY°KiŋZ cvti bv| Avgvt`i tQtj ivl tZgwb tlvU bvgK ŋi`Ē bvbv AvKvŋi I bvbv cKvŋi i tMjv,tjv we`vj tQ Mj vatKiY Kti cixŋvj tQ Zv D`MxiY Kti t`q| G Rb` mgvR evnev t`q w`K, wKŠ' gŋb thb bv fvŋe th, G RwiZi cŋYkū³ evotQ| ŋj Ktj tRi wKŋv th AŋbKvŋk e`ŋq, AŋbK`tj gvivZŋK| tKbbv Avgvt`i ŋj Ktj tRi tQtj t`i`wKwŋZ nevi tm mŋhvm t`q bv, iay ZvB bq, wKwŋZ nevi kū³ chŠ-bó Kti | Avgvt`i wKŋvhtšj gŋa` th hŋK wŋt°ūwL Z ntq tewitQ Avtm, Zvi Avcbvi ej tZ tewk wKQz_vtK bv, hw`bv Zvi cŋY AZ`š-Kov nq| tmšfvŋM'i welh, GB ŋYcŋY RwiZi gŋa`I RbKZK Ggb KwVb cŋYi tjvK AvtQ, Gŋnb wKŋvc×wZi Zvt`i gbŋK RLg Kiŋj I GtKevŋi ea KiŋZ cvti bv|

Awg j vBŋeŋi tK ŋj Ktj tRi I cti`vb w`B GB KviŋY th, G ŋj tj vtK t`Qvq`Q>`wPŋĒ wKwŋZ nevi mŋhvm cvq; cŋZwU tjvK Zvi`ŋq kū³ I i`wP Abjvŋti wŋtRi gbŋK wŋtRi tPŋvq AvZwi i vtR`Ávŋbi ct_ Gwŋtq wŋtq thŋZ cvti | ŋj Ktj R eZŋvŋ Avgvt`i th AcKvi KiŋQ tm AcKvŋi cŋZKvŋi Rb`iaybmŋi bMŋi bq, Mŋtg Mŋtg j vBŋeŋi cŋZŋv Kiv KZĒ| Awg cŋe°etj wQ th, j vBŋeŋi nvmcvZvŋi PvBtZ Kg DcKvix bq, Zvi KviY Avgvt`i wKŋvi eZŋvb Ae`vq j vBŋeŋi nt"Q GK iKg gŋbi nvmcvZvŋ | AZtci Avcbviv wRÁvmv KiŋZ cvtib th, eB covi cŋ wŋtq G I Kvj wZ Kievi, weŋklZ cŋPxb bŋRi t`Llevi Kx cŋqvRb wQj? eB cov th fvŋjv, Zv tK bv gvŋb? Avgvi DĒi mKtj gŋL gvŋtj I KvŋR gvŋb bv| gŋjv gvŋb atg°gvbeRwZ`ŋ fvŋM wef³ | hviv tKZwe, Avi GK hviv Zv bq| ersjvq wKwŋZ mgvR th ce°j fŋ³ bq, GK_v wŋfŋq ejv hvq bv; Avgvt`i wKwŋZ mŋū°vq tgvŋUi I ci eva`bv ntj eB`úk°Ktib bv| tQtj iv th tlvU cŋ Ges tQtj i evŋciv th bŋRi ctob,`ŋ-B eva`ntq, A_ŋ tctŋUi`vtq| tmBRb`mvinZ`PPP t`tk GK iKg tbB ej tj B nq; tKbbv, mvinZ`mvŋvrvŋe D`icwZŋ KvŋR j vtM bv| eva`ntq eB covq Avgiv GZUv Af`-ntq wQ th, tKD t`Qvq eB cotj Avgiv ZvtK wŋ°gŋ`tj B

tdtj w`B; A_P GK_v tKD A`Kvi KiťZ cviťeb bv, th wRwom t`^Qvq bv Kiv hvq, ZvťZ gvbťl i
 gťbi mťšw tbB| GKgvĭ D`icwZPZ gvbťl i m`úY`gb`wó nq bv| GK_v Avgiv mKťj B Rwb th,
 D`tii `we iŋlv bv Kiťj gvbťl i t`n evťP bv; wKš' GK_v Avgiv mKťj B gwbťb th, gťbi `we
 iŋlv bv Kiťj gvbťl i AvZv evťP bv| t`niŋlv Aek" mKťj iB KZē" wKš' AvZv iŋlv AKZē" bq|
 gvbťei BwZnvťmi cvZvq cvZvq tj Lv iťqťQ th gvbťl i cŲY gťbi m`úK`hZ nvivq ZZB Zv `p
 ntq cťo| gbťK mRvM l mej ivLťZ bv cviťj RwZi cŲY h_v_`cŲwZPvf Kťi bv; Zvici th
 RwZ hZ wibv>` tm RwZ ZZ wRxe| GKgvĭ Avbť`i `úťkB gvbťl i gbcŲY mRxe, mťZR l
 mivM ntq lťv| mZivs mvinZ"PPŋ Avb>` t_ťK ewĀZ nl qvi A_`nť"Q, RwZi RxebkŲi nwm
 Kiv| AZGe, tKvťbv bxwZi AbjnvťiB Zv KZē" nťZ cviťi bv| A_`bxwZi l bq, ag`bxwZi bq|

Kve`vgťZ th Avgvť`i Ai`wP aťiťQ tm Aek" Avgvť`i t`vl bq, Avgvť`i wKŋlv i t`vl | hvi Avb>
 tbB tm wRxe GK_v thgb mZ", th wRxe Zvi l Avb>` tbB, tm K_vl tZgwb mZ"| Avgvť`i
 wKŋlvB Avgvť`i wRxe KťiťQ| RwZi AvZv iŋlv Rb" G wKŋlv Dj tUv Uvb th Avgvť`i UvbťZ nťe,
 G welťq Awig wbtmť`n| GB wekťm i etj B Awig t`^Qvq mvinZ"PPŋ mctŋ GZ evK" e`q Ki j g|
 tm evťK" Avcbvť`i gťbviĀb KiťZ mŋlg ntqŲQ wKbv Rwbťb| m`eZ nBwb| tKbbv, Avgvť`i
 `je`vi K_v hLb `šiy Kwĭ, ZLb Lwvj tKvgj mťi Avjvc Kiv Avi Pťj bv; gťbi Avťŋc cKvk
 KiťZ gvťS gvťSB Kwo j vMvťZ nq| □

kāv_`c| UxKv : tkšwLb- i`wPevb| DŲvŲ- EaŲēvŲ| Avnť` nvZ l Vvťbv| tWťgvťm- MYZšj
 mw`nvb- mť`nhj`| mjni- cŲPh`m"Qj Zv, mjeav| RR- wePvi K| futo l fevbx- wi`³, kb`|
 AvengvbKvj - wPi Kvj | tmvj w`m- Avbť`| AeMvnb- meŲ% Wmetq tMvmj | Dcvqšĭ- Ab" tKvťbv
 Dcvq| `wKŋlvZ- wbtR wbtR wKŋlvZ| cŲQbe tMvcb| RxY`nRg| Ae`vnwZ- gŲ³| MZvmy gZ|
 MjvatKiY- wMťj tdjv| Kvi`wb- evnv`yi| D`icwZ`tcU fivťbv| avb fvbťZ wktei MxZ-
 AcŲmwzK welťqi AeZviYv| GťZY- wMŲmi ivRavbx| tWťgvťmUK- MYZwšK| `vZvKY`
 gnvfvĭZi wekó Pwiĭ, Kšeyĭ; `vťbi Rb" cēv`Zj" gvb| | tKZwe- tKZve AbjmiY Kťi Pťj
 hiv|

cvV cwiwPwZ : ōeB covŲ cēŲwŲ cŲg_ tPšajxi cēŲ msMŲ t_ťK wbePb Kiv ntqťQ| GKw
 jvBťei i ewl`R mfvq cēŲwŲ cWZ ntqŲQj | Avgvť`i cvPPPŋ Abf`vm th wKŋlv e`e`vi ĩ`wŲi
 Rb" NUťQ Zv mntRB j ŋYxq| Awl`R AbUťbi KviťY A_Rix bq Ggb mewKQB Gť`tk Ab_R
 etj weťePbv Kiv nq| tmRb" eB covi cŲZ tj vťKi Abxnv we`gvb| wKŋlv cŲZŲvb t_ťK j ä wKŋlv
 cYŲ% bq etj e`vcKfvťe eB cov`i Kvi | KviY mŋwŋlvZ tj vK gvĭB `wKŋlvZ| h_v_`wKŋlvZ nťZ
 nťj gťbi cŲvi `i Kvi | Zvi Rb" eB covi Af`vm evovťZ nťe| Gi Rb" jvBťei cŲZŲvi
 cŲqvRb| eva" bv nťj tj vťK eB cťo bv| jvBťeiťZ tj vťK wbtRi cŲ` Abjvqx eB cťo h_v_`
 wKŋlvZ ntq DVťZ cviťi | cŲwZkxj RMťZi mť½ Zvj wgvj tq Pjvi Rb" mvinZ"PPŋ Kiv Avek`K
 etj tj LK gťb Kťib|

 Abkxj bx

Kg[©]Abkxj b

1. tZvgv[†] i [†]qj i eBcov cōZthwMZv tZvgvi wk[¶]v Rxeṭb th BwZevPK cōve tdtj tQ Zv D[†]j LKi |
2. eB covi Af[†]vm Kxfv[†]e Av[†]iv e[¶]x Kiv hvqN[†] tm we[†]tq tZvgvi cōve [†]vl |

eūibePib cōkē

- 1 | ōeB covō cōtū t[†]j LK j vB[†]em[†] tK wk[†]mi I ci [†]vb w[†] tqtQb ?

K. nvmcvZv[†]tj i L. [†]g -K[†]tj tRi
 M. A_[¶]we[†]Ēi N. Ávbx gvb[†]l i

- 2 | [†]wk[¶]v[†]Z ej tZ tevSvq N

K. mRbkxj Zv AR^ḡ M. e[¶]x i RvMiY
 L. mw[¶]U[†]d[†]tKU AR^ḡ N. D[†]P wk[¶]v AR^ḡ

D[†]xcKwU cō 3 I 4 bs cōkē DĒi [†]vl :Ōcwotj eB Av[†]tj wkZ nqbv cwotj eB AÜKv[†]i i q|ō

- 3 | D[†]xcKwU i fvev_[¶]btPi tKvb Pi[†]tY we[†] gvb ?

K. Áv[†]bi fvĒvi th at[†]bi fvĒvi bq
 L. wk[¶]v tKD KvD[†]K w[†] tZ cv[†]i bv
 M. mw[¶]k[¶]v[†]Z t[†]j vK gv[†]B [†]wk[¶]v[†]Z
 N. Avgv[†] i evRv[†]i we[†] [†]v[†]vZvi Afve tbB |

- 4 | D[†]xcKwU i fvev_[¶]ŋeB covō cōtū i th fve[†]tK w[†]bt[†] R K[†]i N

K. Áv[†]bvR[†]bi gva[†]tg tgš[†]j KZ[†] AR^ḡ
 L. wk[¶]v[†]htš[†]j gva[†]tg weKwkZ n[†]l qv
 M. wk[¶]t[†]Ki gva[†]tg weKwkZ n[†]l qv
 N. wk[¶]v[†]Z ntq PvKwi AR^ḡ

mRbkxj cōkē

RvZxq Rxebariv M[†]zv-hgbvi gZB [†]β avivq cōvvnZ | GK avivi bvg AvZ[†]¶[¶]v ev [†]ē[†]hvi, Av[†]iK avivi bvg AvZ[†]cK[†]vk ev cigv_[¶]e[¶]x | GKw[†]tK hy[†]weM[†]h, gv[†]gv v-d[†]vmv[†] cōv[†]WZ K[†]h[¶] K, Aciw[†]tK mvinZ[†], wk[†]i, ag[†]cōv[†]WZ K[†]j [†]vYcō w[†]K | GKw[†]tK i[†]ayKv[†]tRi Rb[†] KvR | Aciw[†]tK Avb[†]bt[†] i Rb[†] KvR | GKw[†]tK msM[†]h, Av[†]iK w[†]tK mw[†]o | th Rv[†]WZ w[†]QZxq w[†]KwU cōZ D[†]vmxb t[†]tK i[†]ay cōg w[†]KwU mvabv K[†]i, tm Rv[†]WZ KLbI DP[†]zRxe[†]bi AwaKvix ntZ cv[†]i bv |

K. Ōfuo I fevb[†]Ō A_[¶]Kx ?L. Aš[†]h[†]h[†]Z kw[†]3 ej tZ Kx tevSv[†]tbv ntqtQ ?M. D[†]ixctK ew[†]Y cōg w[†]KwU ōeB covō cōtū i th w[†]KwU[†]K Bw[†]z K[†]i Zv e[†]vL[†]v Ki |

N. D[†]ixctK cigv_[¶]e[¶]x i cōZ th [†]i[†]z[†]t[†] qv ntqtQ Zv ōeB covō cōtū i t[†]j LtKi gZ[†]tK mg_^ḡ
 K[†]i N gš[†]e[†]w[†]i wePvi Ki |

Afwmxi -M©

kirP>`aP†Ævcva`vq

[tj LK cwiwPwZ : kirP>`aP†Ævcva`vq fvi†Zi cwöge½ iv†R`i úMwj tRjvi t`evb>`cj Mötg 15B tm†P>† 1876 wLbvtā RbMhY K†i | Aw_R msK†Ui Kvi†Y Gd.G. tköY†Z covi mgq Zui Qv†Rxe†bi Aemvb N†U | wZwb wKQw`b feN†i n†q wewfbeRvqMvq āgY K†ib | c†i 1903 mv†j fvi†M`i mÜv†b evg® (eZg†b gvqvbgvi) hvb Ges ti½†b GKvD>U`vU tRbv†i†j i Aw†m tKiwb c†` PvKwi K†ib | cēvm Rxe†bB Zui mwinZ` mvabv`iiyGes wZwb A†w`†bB L`wvZ jvf K†ib | 1916 mv†j wZwb Kj KvZvq w†i Av†mb Ges wbcvqgZf†e mwinZ` mvabv K†iZ`_v†Kb | M†, Dcb`vm iPbvi cvkvvcwk wZwb wKQz cēÜ iPbv K†ib | wZwb ivR%bwZK Av†`vj †bI thvM w`†q†Q†j b, wKŠ`c†i Zv Z`vM K†ib | wZwb 1920 mv†j Kj KvZv wekpe`vj †qi RMēwii Yx c`K Ges 1936 mv†j XvKv wekpe`vj q†_†K wV. wj U Dcwaj vf K†ib | kirP>`aP†Ævcva`vq evsjv K_v mwin†Z` `j P Rbw†Zvii Awakvix | Zui D†j L†hvm` MŠ, eow`w, weivR teŠ, iv†gi mgwZ, t`e`vm, we`j tQ†j, cwi YxZv, c†EzgvB, tgrw`w, cwj mgvR, `eK†Éi DBj, kÖKvŠ, Pwi†nxb, `Év, Qwe, M†`vn, t`bv cvl bv, c†_i `vex, tkl c†kæBZ`w | kirP>`a 16B Rvbqvwii 1938 mv†j gZieiY K†ib |]

VvK†`vm g†_†h`i elxqmx`x mvZw`†bi R†i gviv tM†j b | ex g†Lvcva`vq gnvkq av†bi Kviev†i AwZkq m½wZcbq Zui Pvi tQ†j, wZb t†q, tQ†j t†q†`i tQ†j c†j nBqv†Q, RvgvBiv†NcÖZtewki`j, PvKi-evKi N†m thb GKUv Drme ewaqv tMj | mg`-Mötgi tjvK agav†gi keh†v wfo Kwiqv t`wL†Z Avwmj | t†q†iv Kw††Z Kw††Z gv†qi`ß cv†q Mvp Kwiqv Avj Zv Ges gv_vq Nb Kwiqv wv>`j tj wcvq w`j, ea†v j jvU P>`†b PwPZ Kwiqv eü†j` et`_kvi oxi t`n Av`Qw`Z Kwiqv w`qv Av†j w`qv Zuvvi tkl c`awj gQvBqv j Bj | c†`u, c††, M†Ü, gv†j`, Kj i†e g†b nBj bv G tKv†bv tkv†Ki e`vcvi†NG thb eoewoi M†vYx c†Avk el`c†i Avi GKevi bZ†b Kwiqv Zuvvi`v†gM†n hv†v Kw††Z†Qb | ex g†Lvcva`vq kvšg†L Zuvvi wPiv`†bi m½b†K tkl we`vq w`qv Aj††_`†dvUv tPv†Li Rj gvQqv tkvKvZ`Kb`v I eaMY†K mvŠ`bv w`†Z j vM†j b | cēj nwi a†w†Z c†fvZ-AvKvK Av†j wvOZ Kwiqv mg`-Mötg m†½ m†½ Pwj j | Avi GKwU c†Yx GKUz`†i _wKqv GB`†j i m½x nBj | tm KvOvj xi gv | tm Zuvvi K†xi-c†½†Y tMuv-K†qK te,b Zujqv GB c†_ nv†U Pwj qvQj, GB`k` t`wLqv Avi bw†Z cwi j bv | iwj Zuvvi nv†U hv†qv, iwj Zuvvi Aw†j te,b ewav,†m tPv†Li Rj gvQ†Z gvQ†Z mK†j i wQ†b k†kv†b Avwmqv Dcw`Z nBj | Mötgi GKv†Š-Mi`oN†b`xi Z†i k†kvb | tmLv†b cē†yB Kv†Vi fvi, P>`†bi UKiv, NZ, gay ac, apv c†wZ DcKiY mw†Z nBqvQj, KvOvj xi gv tQvURvZ, `†j i t†q ewj qv Kv†Q hv†Z mvm cvBj bv, Zdv†Z GKUv D†w†xi g†a` `wvBqv mg`-A†Š`w†wqv c†g nB†Z tkl chŠ-DrmyK AvM†n tPvL tgvj qv t`wL†Z j vMj | c†k`-I ch†B wPZvi c†i hLb ke`wvZ Kiv nBj ZLb Zuvvi iv½v cv`_†wv t`wLqv Zuvvi`P††zRpvBqv tMj, B`Qv nBj QwUqv wMqv GKwe`yAvj Zv gQvBqv j Bqv gv_vq t`q | eüK†Éi nwi a†w†i mwinZ c††n†`† gŠc†Z Aw†ehLb m††hwRZ nBj ZLb Zuvvi tPvL w`qv SiSi Kwiqv Rj cw†Z j vMj, g†b g†b evisevi ewj†Z j vMj, fwm`gvbx gv, Z†g m†M` hv†Pv†Av†K†I Avkxep` K†i hv†, Aw†l thb Ggwb KvOvj xi nv†Zi Av_buKzcvB | tQ†j i nv†Zi Av_b ! tm Z tmvRv K_v bq!`v†gx, c††, K†v, bw†Z, bvZbx, `vm, `vmx cwi Rb†mg`-msmvi D³⁄₄j

i vLqv GB th "M@ivnYŃ t`vLqv Zvni eK dñj qv dñj qv DvWtZ j vMj ,Ń G tmšfvM'i tm thb
 Avi BqEv Kwi tZ cwi j bv| m`-cRij Z vPZvi ARm³ apv bxj i t0i Qvqv tñj qv Nvi qv Nvi qv
 AvKvfk DvWtZñQj , KvOvj xi gv BnviB gta" tQvU GKvwb i t_i tPniv thb "úo t`vL tZ cvBj |
 Mvq Zvni KZ bv Qve AvKv, Pevq Zvni KZ bv j ZvcvZv Rovt| vFZti tK thb eimqv AvtQŃ
 gL Zvni tPbv hvq bv, vKŠ' vñvq Zvni vñv t i ti Lv, c`Zj Ń `yU Avj Zvq ivOvt| EaY°tó
 Pwinqv KvOvj xi gvtqi `B tPvL Aköi aviv evntZñQj , Ggb mgq GKvU eQi tPv' -cbii tQj
 Zvni AvPtj Uvb w` qv Kvj , tn_vq ZB `votq AvQm gv, fvZ evave tb ?

gv PgvKqv vñv qv Pwinqv Kvj , evatevŃLb ti ! nVr Dcti A½ij vbt` R Kvi qv e" MŃ t i Kvj , `vL
 `vL eev,Ńevgb-gv l B i t_ Pto mñM" hv"Q !

tQj we`stq gL Zñj qv Kvj `K ? qYKvj vbi xqY Kvi qv tkñl evj j , ZB tñtñv ! l Z apv !
 i vM Kvi qv Kvj , tej v`cj evR, Avgvi vñt` cvq bv eS ? Ges mñ½ mñ½ gvtqi tPvL Rj j q
 Kvi qv evj j , evgbt` i vMvgei tQ, ZB tKb tKt` gvi m gv ?

KvOvj xi gvi GZñY ũk nBj | cñi i Rb" kkvb `vovBqv GBfvte AköcvZ Kivq tm gtb gtb
 j ¾v cvBj , Ggb vK, tQj i AKj vñYi Avk¼vq gnñZ tPvL gvQqv tñj qv GKvwb nñmevi tPóv
 Kvi qv evj j , Kv`e vKñmi Rtb" ti !ñ tPvL tav tj tñQ `e Z bq !

nvtñtav tj tñQ `e Z bv ! ZB Kvñ tZñQvj !

gv Avi cñZev` Kvi j bv| tQj i nvZ avi qv NvtU vñvqv vbtRl mñb Kvi j , KvOvj xtKl mñb KivBqv
 Nñi vñv j ,ñkñvb-mrKvñi i tkñvKñt` Lv Avi Zvi fvñM" Nñv j bv|

mšvñbi bvgKiYKvj vñvZvñv gñZvq vñvZvñv "l Ašñtñ vñv vñv Avñvsk mgq i ay nvm"
 Kvi qvB vñvñ-bv, Zxe³ cñZev` Kñi b| ZvB Zvñv` i mg`-Rxbvñv Zvñv` i vñvñi bvgñtñ vñvñ
 thb AvgiY fñvPvBqv PññtZ vñvñ | KvOvj xi gvi Rxbñi BñZñvñ tQvU, vKŠ' tmB tQvÆ
 KvOvj Rxbñvñ vñvñ GB cñi vñvñi `vq nBñZ Ae"vñvñ j vñv Kvi qvñvñ | Zvñvñ Rbñ v` qv gv
 gvi qvñvñ , evc i vM Kvi qv bvg v` j Afvñvñ | gv bvB, evc b`xtZ gvñvñ avi qv tevq, Zvñvñ bv Avñvñ
 w` b, bv Avñvñ ivñ | Zeyth vK Kvi qv vñv³ Afvñvñ GKw` b KvOvj xi gv nBñZ evñvñ iñvñ tm GK
 we`stqi e`ñ hñvñi mñvñ vñvñ nBj Zvñvñ bvg i vñvñ evñ, evññi Ab" evñvñ vñvñ , BñvñK j Bqv tm
 Mñvññi Dñvññ tñvñ , Afvñvñ Zvñvñ Afvñvñ l vñvññ KvOvj xtK j Bqv Mñvññ cñvñv iñvñ |

Zvñvñ tmB KvOvj x eo nBqv AvR cbiq cv v` qvñvñ | mñvññ tñvñi KvR vñvññ Avi vñvññ vñvññ,
 Afvñvñ Avkv nBqvñvñ Avi l eQi Lvñvñ Zvñvñ Afvñvñi mñvññ hñvññ cñvññ `ñvññ Nñvññ | GB `ñvññ
 th vñvñ, vñvñ v` qvñvñ vñvññ Qvov Avi tñvñ Rvñvñ bv|

KvOvj x cñvñ nBñZ Avñvñvñ Avñvñvñ t`vñvñ Zvñvñ cvñvñi fñvñññ gv GKvñ gñvñi cvñvññ Xñvñvñ
 i vñvñññ, Avñvññvñ vñvñññ Kvi j , ZB tñvññ tb gv ?

tej vñvññ tñvññ eev, GLb Avi vñvññ tbB |

tQj vñvññ Kvi j bv, evj j , bv, vñvññ tbB `e vñvñ ! `K, t`vñvññ tñvñññ ?

GB Qj vñvñ eñvññ KvOvj xi gv KvOvj xtK dñvñ v` qv Avñvñññ | tmñvññ t`vñvññ Zñvñññ | Zvñvññ
 Avi GKRñbi gZ fvñ vñvñ | ZLb tm cñvñññ gvtqi tñvññ vñvñññ | GB etñvññi tQj mñvññi

Giƒc Kti bv, wKŠ' wki'Kvj nBtZ eûKvj hver tm i"MeuQj ewj qv gvtqi tµvo Qwoqv ewnti i m½xmv_xt` i mvinZ wgvkevi m½hvM cvq bvB | GBLvfb ewmqvB ZvntK tLj vaj vi mva wgvvBtZ nBqvQ |

GKntZ Mjv RovBqv, gƒLi Dci gL i wLqvB KvOvj x PwKZ nBqv Kvj , gv, tZvi Mv th Mig, tKb ZB Agb ti vt` wotq gov-tcvotbv t` LtZ tMwj ? tKb Avevi tbtq Gwj ? gov-tcvotbv wK ZBŃ gv kke"t`-t0tj i gƒL nvZ Pvcv w` qv Kvj , wQ even, gov-tcvotbv ej tZ tbB, cvc nq | mZx-j ²x gv-VvKi"b i t_ Kti m½M" tMtj b |

t0tj m½` n Kwi qv Kvj , tZvi GK K_v gv ! i t_ Pto tKD bwK Avevi m½M" hvq |

gv ewj j , Awg th tPvtL t` LbyKvOvj x, evgb-gv i t_ Dcti etm | tZbvi ivOv cv-`j wv th mevB tPvL tqtj t` Ltj ti !

mevB t` Ltj ?

meYvB t` Ltj |

KvOvj x gvtqi eƒK tVm w` qv ewmqv fwe"tZ j wMj | gvtK wekym KivB Zvni Afvm, wekym Kwi tZB tm wki'Kvj nBtZ wKŃv Kwi qvtQ, tmB gv hLb ewj tZtQ mevB tPvL tgvj qv GZeo e"vcvi t` wLqvQ, ZLb Awekym Kwi evi Avi wKQzbvB | LwbK cti Avt`-Avt`-Kvj , Zvntj ZBI Z gv m½M" hwie ? wev` i gv tmw` b ivLvjtj i wcmxtK ej tZwQj , K"vOj vi gvi gZ mZx-j ²x Avi `tj -cvovq tbB |

KvOvj xi gv Pz Kwi qv i vj , KvOvj x tZgwb axti axti KntZ j wMj , even hLb tZvti t0to w` tj , ZLb tZvti KZ tj vtK Z wbtK Kitz mvavmwa Kitz | wKŠ' ZB ej wj , bv | ej wj , K"vOvj x ewPtj Avgvi `tLy Npte, Avevi wbtK Kitz hvtev wKtmi Rtb"? nu gv, ZB wbtK Kitz Awg tKv_vq _vKZg? Awg nqZ bv tLtZ tctq GZw` tb Kte gti thZg |

gv t0tj tK `B nvZ eƒK Pwcv awij | e"Z tmw` b ZvntK G ci v gk©Kg tj vtK t`q bvB, Ges hLb tm wKtZB ivRx nBj bv, ZLb DrcvZ-Dc`el Zvni c0Z mvgvb" nq bvB, tmB K_v `ſi Y Kwi qv AfvMxi tPvL w` qv Rj cwtZ j wMj | t0tj nvZ w` qv gDvBqv w` qv ewj j , KuvZvUv tctZ t`e gv, i"ve?

gv Pz Kwi qv i vj | KvOvj x gv`j cwZj , Ku_v cwZj , gvPvi Dci nBtZ t0vU ewj kvU cwoqv w` qv nvZ awi qv ZvntK weQvovq Uwbqv j Bqv hvBtZ, gv Kvj , KvOvj x, AvR tZvi Avi KvR wMtq KvR tbB |

KvR KvgvB Kwi evi c0ve KvOvj xi Lp fvtj v j wMj , wKŠ' Kvj , Rj cwbi cqm v`tUv Z Zv ntj t`te bv gv !

bv w` K tM, ŃAvq tZvtK ifcK_v ewj |

Avi c0j ja Kwi tZ nBj bv, KvOvj x ZrŃYvr gvtqi eƒK tNm qv i Bqv cwoqv Kvj , ej &Zv ntj |

ivRcĖi, tKvUvj cĖi Avi tmB cŃxi vR tNvov Ń

AfvMx ivRcĭ, tKvUvj cĭ Avi cŃxi vR tNvovi K_v w` qv Mí Avi ¼Kwi j | G-mKj Zvni cti i KvQ KZw` tbi tkvbv Ges KZw` tbi ej v DcK_v | wKŠ' gnZ©KtqK cti tKv_vq tMj Zvni

ivRcĴ, Avi tKv_vq tMj Zvnvi tKvUvj cĴĴ Ĵm Ggb DcK_v 'i i" Kwi j hvnv cĴi i KvĴQ Zvnvi tKlv bqĴ ĴbĴRi mĴoĴ RĴi Zvnvi hZ ewoĴZ j vMj, Dò i³ ĴmĴZ hZ `*ZĴĴM gw-Ĵ[®] ewntZ j vMj, ZZB Ĵm thb be be DcK_vi B`Rvj i Pbv Kwi qv Pwj ĴZ j vMj | Zvnvi weivg bvB, weĴ"Q` bvBĴ KvOvj xi ĴĴ Ĵ`n evi evi ĴivgwĴZ nBĴZ j vMj | fĴq, we`Ĵq, cĴ ĴK Ĵm mĴRvĴi gvĴqi Mj v RovBqv Zvnvi eĴKi gĴa` thb wgvkqv hvBĴZ Pvnj |

ewntĴi tejv tkl nBj, mĴA-ĴMj, mÜ`vi ~~avb~~ Qvqv MvpZi nBqv PivPi e`vB Kwi j, wKŠ`NĴi i gĴa` AvR Avi `xc Rvj j bv, MĴĴ`i tkl KZ[®] mgvav Kwi ĴZ ĴKn DvMj bv, wĴeo AÜKvĴi tKej i`MogvZvi Aeva Ĵb wĴ`ä cĴĴi KĴY[®] mĴvel[®] Kwi qv Pwj ĴZ j vMj | Ĵm ĴmB kĴvb l kĴvbhvĴi Kvnxb| ĴmB i_, ĴmB i v^{1/2} cv-wU, ĴmB Zui ĴM[®] hv l qv | tKgb Kwi qv tKvKvZ[®] vgx tkl c`avj w`qv Kwi qv we`vq w`Ĵj b, wK Kwi qv nwi aĴb w`qv tQĴj iv gvZvĴK enb Kwi qv j Bqv tMj, Zvi cĴi mŠvĴbi nvĴZi Av_b| Ĵm Av_b Z Av_b bq KvOvj x, Ĵm Z nwi ! Zvi AvKvĴRvov aĴqv Z aĴqv bq eev, ĴmB Z mĴM`i i_ ! KvOvj xPi Y, eev Avgvi !

tK gv ?

tZvi nvĴZi Av_b hw` cvB eev, evgb-gvi gZ Awgl mĴM` thĴZ cvĴv|

KvOvj x AÖĴU i ayKvnj, hvĴĴej ĴZ tbB|

gv Ĵm K_v teva Kwi i wĴĴZB cvBj bv, ZBwtkym tĴwj qv ewj ĴZ j vMj, tQURvZ eĴj ZLb wKŠ` tKD tNbw KiĴZ cvĴe bvĴ`ĴLx eĴj tKD tVwKĴq ivLĴZ cvĴe bv| Bm! tQĴj i nvĴZi Av_b, Ĵi_ĴK th AvmĴZB nĴe|

tQĴj gĴLi Dci gĴ i wLqv fMĴĴÉ Kvnj, ewj m tb gv, ewj m tb, Avgvi eÇ fĴ KĴi |

gv Kvnj, Avi t`L&KvOvj x, tZvi eevĴK GKevi aĴi Avbw, Agwb thb cvĴqi aĴjv gv_vq w`Ĵq AvgvĴK we`vq t`q| Agwb cvĴq Avj Zv, gv_vq wmw j w`Ĵq, wKŠ` tK ev t`Ĵe ? ZB w`we, bv ti KvOvj x? ZB Avgvi tQĴj, ZB Avgvi tgĴq, ZB Avgvi me! ewj ĴZ ewj ĴZ Ĵm tQĴj ĴK GĴKevĴi eĴK Pwvcqv awi j |

AfvMxi Rxb-bvĴU`i tkl A¼ cwi mgvB nBĴZ Pwj j | we`wZ tewk bq, mvgvb`B| teva Kwi wĴ kUv ermi AvRI cvi nBqvĴQ wK nq bvB, tkl l nBj tZgwb mvgvb`fvĴe| Mōtg Kwei vR wQj bv, wfboe Mōtg Zvnvi evm| KvOvj x wMqv Ku`vKwU Kwi j, nvĴZ-cvĴq cwoj, tĴĴl NwU ewav w`qv ZvnvĴK GK UvKv cĴvgx w`j | wZwb AvmĴj b bv, tMvUv-PvĴi K ewo w`Ĵj b| Zvnvi KZ wK AvĴqvRb| Lj, gay Av`vi mĴ; Zj mxcvZvi i mĴKvOvj xi gv tQĴj i cĴZ i vM Kwi qv ewj j, tKb ZB AvgvĴK bv eĴj NwU ewav w`ĴZ tMwj eev ! nvZ cwiZqv ewo KqvU MōY Kwi qv gv_vq tVKvBqv DbvĴb tĴwj qv w`qv Kvnj, fvĴj v nBZ GĴZB nĴev, evM`x-`Ĵj i NĴi tKD KLĴbv l l Ĵa tLĴq ewĴP bv|

w`b `ß-wZb Ggwb tMj | cĴZĴekxiv Lei cvBqv t`wLĴZ Avvmj, th hvnv gwĴthvM RwbZ, nwi ĴYi wK0-NI v Rj, tMĴU-Kwo cpvBqv gaĴZ gwwoqv PvUvBqv t`l qv BZ`w` Ae`_©JĴai mÜvb w`qv th hvnvi KvĴR tMj | tQĴj gvbĴ KvOvj x e`wZe`-nBqv DvMĴZ, gv ZvnvĴK KvĴQ Uwbqv j Bqv Kvnj, tKvĴi ĴRi ewoĴZ wKQznĴj v bv eev Avi l Ĵi l l Ĵa KvR nĴe ? Avgv Ggwb fvĴj v nĴev|

KvOvj x Kwi qv Kvnj, ZB ewo Z tLwj tb gv, DbvĴb tĴĴj w`wj | Ggwb wK tKD mĴi ?

Avwg Ggwb tmti hvte| Zvi tPtq ZB`fUv fvZ-fvZ dUUtq wbtq Lv w`wK, Avwg tPtq t`wL|

KvOvj x GB cŃg AcUznť-fvZ i wmatZ cĚE nBj | bv cwi j d`vb SwotZ, bv cwi j fvťj v Kwi qv fvZ ewotZ| Dbvb Zvni Rťj bŃwřZťi Rj cwoqv apv nq; fvZ Xwj řZ Pwi w`řK QovBqv cto; gvtqi tPvL Qj Qj Kwi qv Avmj | wbtR GKei Dwēvi tPóv Kwi j, wKš'gv_v tmvRv Kwi řZ cwi j bv, kh`vq j řvBqv cwoj | Lvl qv nBqv tMtj tQtj řK KvřQ j Bqv wK Kwi qv wK Kwi řZ nq wewagřZ Dcť`k w`řZ wMqv Zvni řxYKĚ _wgqv tMj, tPvL w`qv tKej Awei j avivq Rj cwořZ j wMj |

Mřtg Ckř bwcZ brox t`wLřZ RwbZ, ci w`b mKvťj tm nvZ t`wLqv Zvni B mgřL gřL Mřxi Kwi j, `xNRřm tdwj j Ges řkřl gv_v bwwoqv Dwqv tMj | KvOvj xi gv Bni A_eyřj, wKš' Zvni řqB nBj bv| mKřj Pwj qv tMtj tm tQtj řK Kwi j, GBēvi GKei ZvřK řWřK AvbřZ cwi m eev ?

KvřK gv ?

I B th ři ři -Mřtg th DřV řMřŃ

KvOvj x eyřqv Kwi j, eevřK ?

AfvMx Pč Kwi qv i wnj |

KvOvj x ewj j, tm Avmte řKb gv ?

AfvMxi wbtři B hť_ó mť`n wQj, Z_wc Avť- -Avť- -Kwi j, wMtq ej we, gv řayGKUyřZvgvi cvťqi aťj v Pwq |

tm ZLwb hvbřZ D`Z nBťj tm Zvni nvZUv awi qv tdwj qv ewj j, GKUz Ku`vKvUv Kwi m eev, ewj m gv hvť"P |

GKUz _wgqv Kwi j, tdievi cť_ Agwb bvcřZ-teřw`i KvQ ř_řK GKUz Avj Zv tPtq Awbm K`vOvj x, Avgvi bvg Ki řj B tm t`te| AvgvřK eo fvťj vevřm |

fvťj v ZvniřK AťbřKB ewmZ | Ri nř qv Aewa gvtqi gřL tm GB KqUv wRwbřmi K_v GZēvi GZi Kg Kwi qv řwobqvřQ th, tm řmBLvb nBřZ Kw`řZ Kw`řZ hvřv Kwi j |

ci w`b i wK `řj mgqgZ hLb Avmqv Dcw`Z nBj ZLb AfvMxi Avi eo Ávb bvB | gřLi cťi gi řYi Qvqv cwoqvřQ, tPvřLi `wó G msmřťi i KvR-mwi qv řKv_vq řKv&ARvbv ř`řk Pwj qv řMřQ |

KvOvj x Kw`qv Kwi j, gvřMv ! eev GřmřŃcvťqi aťj v tbte th !

gv nqZ eyřj, nqZ eyřj bv, nqZ ev Zvni Mřxi mřĀZ ewmbv ms`řťi i gZ Zvni Av"QbřřPZbvq Nv w`j | GB gZřc_-hvřx Zvni Aek evřLwb kh`vi ewmřťi evovBqv nvZ cwi řj |

i wK nZeyřxi gZ `wovBqv i wnj | cw_extZ Zvni l cvťqi aťj vi cřqvRb AvřQ, Bni řKn bwK PwřřZ cvťi Zvni Zvni Křbvi AZxZ | wew`i wcmx `wovBqv wQj, řm Kwi j, `vl eev, `vl GKUz cvťqi aťj v |

i wK AMři nBqv Avmj | Rxeřb th řřřK tm fvťj vevm ř`q bvB, Akb-emb ř`q bvB, řKv řLwRLei Kři bvB, gi YKvřj ZvniřK tm řayGKUzcvťqi aťj v w`řZ wMqv Kw`qv tdwj j |

ivLvŧj i gv ewj j , Ggb mZxj ²x evgb-KvŧqŧZi Nŧi bv Rŧbŧ, I Avgvŧ`i `ŧj i Nŧi Rbŧŧj ŧKb !

GBevi I i GKUzMuZ Kŧi `vI eevNŌK`vOvj vi nvŧZi Av,ŧbi tj vŧf I thb cŌYUv w`ŧj |

AfvMxi AfvŧM`i ŧ`eZv AŧMvPŧi eimqv wK fweŧj b Rwb bv, wKŠ`ŧQŧj gvbŧ| KvOvj xi eŧK wMqv G K_v thb Zŧŧi i gZ weŧaj |

tmw`b w`ŧbi tej vUv KwUj , cŌg i wŧUv KwUj , wKŠ`cŧvŧZi Rb` KvOvj xi gv Avi Aŧcŧv KwŧŧZ cwi j bv| wK Rwb, GZ ŧQvURvŧZi Rb`I `ŧMŌiŧ_i e`e`v AvŧQ wK bv, wKsev AÜKvŧi cvŧq nuUqvB Zvrvŧ`i i I bv nBŧZ nq,NwKŠ`GUv eŧv ŧMj , i wŧ ŧkI bv nBŧZB G `ybvq tm Z`wM Kwŧ qv ŧMŧQ|

Kŧxi-cŌŧŧY GKUv tej MvQ, GKUv KŌvj Pwngv Awbqv iwmK ZvrvŧZ Nv w`qvŧQ wK ŧ`q bvB, Rŧg`vŧi i `vŧivqv ŧKv_v nBŧZ QvUqv Awmqv Zvrvŧi Mvŧj mŧŧā GKUv Po Kl vBqv w`j ; KŌvj KwŌqv j Bqv Kwŧj , kvj v, GwK ŧZvi evŧci MvQ AvŧQ th KvUŧZ tj ŧMwQm ?

iwmK Mvŧj nvZ ej vBŧZ j wMj , KvOvj x Ku`-Kvŧ nBqv ewj j , evt, G th Avgvi gvŧqi nvŧZ-ŧcuZv MvQ, `vŧivqvRx| eevŧK LvŧgvKv Zŧg gviŧj ŧKb ?

wŧ>ŧvbx `vŧivqv ZvrvŧKI GKUv AkŌe` Mwŧj w`qv gwŧŧZ ŧMj , wKŠ`tm bwK Zvrvŧi Rbbxi gZŧ`n `ŧkKwiqv eimqvQj , ZvB AŧkŧPi fŧq Zvrvŧi Mvŧq nvZ w`j bv| nuKvnuKŧZ GKUv wfo Rŧgqv Dwŧj , ŧKnB A`ŧKvi Kwŧj bv th webv AbgwŧŧZ iwmŧKi MvQ KwUŧZ hvI qvUv fvŧj v nq bvB| ZvrvŧiB Avevi `vŧivqvRxŧi nvŧZ-cvŧq cŌŧŧZ j wMj , wZwb AbMŧ Kwŧqv thb GKUv ŧKg ŧ`b| KviY, AmŧLi mgq th-ŧKn ŧ`wLŧZ AwmqvŧQ KvOvj xi gvi ZvrvŧiB nvŧZ awŧqv Zvrvŧi ŧkI Awfj vI e`³ Kwŧqv ŧMŧQ|

`vŧivqv fŧj evi cvŧ bŧn, tm nvZ-gŧL ewŌqv RvbvBj , G-mKj Pj wK Zvrvŧi KvŧQ Lwŧŧe bv|

Rŧg`vi `vbxq tj vK bŧnb; MŌŧg Zvrvŧi GKUv KvQwi AvŧQ, ŧMvŧ`v Aai ivq Zvrvŧi KZŧŧj v hLb wŧ>ŧvbwUvi KvŧQ e`©Abŧq-webq KwŧŧZ j wMj , KvOvj x Eaŧŧŧŧŧ ŧ`ŠŌqv GŧKevŧi KvQwi-ewŌŧZ Awmqv Dcw`Z nBj | tm tj vŧKi gŧL gŧL i`wbqvQj , wcvv`viv Nŧj j q, Zvrvŧi wŌŌq wekŧm nBj AZeo AmŧZ AZ`vPŧŧi K_v hw` KZŧŧ ŧMvPi KwŧŧZ cvŧi Z Bvri cŌZweavb bv nBqvB cvŧi bv| nvq ŧi Abwŧŧ! evOj vŧ`ŧki Rŧg`vi I Zvrvŧi KgPvŧŧK tm wPwbZ bv| m`gvZnxb evj K ŧkvŧK I DŧĒRbvq D`ŧvŠ-nBqv GŧKevŧi Dcŧi Dwŧqv AwmqvQj , Aai ivq ŧmBgvŧ mÜ`wŧŧK I hrmvgvb` Rj ŧhvMvŧŧ-ewŧŧi AwmqvQŧj b, wew`SZ I µx nBqv Kwŧŧj b, ŧK ŧi?

Awŧg KvOvj x| `vŧivqvRx Avgvi eevŧK ŧŧŧŧQ|

tek KŧiŧP| nviŧRv`v, LvRbv ŧ`qwb eyŠ ?

KvOvj x Kwŧj , bv eevŧkvq, eev MvQ KvUŧZwŧj , ŌAvgvi gv gŧiŧPŌewj ŧZ ewj ŧZ ŧm Kvbw Avi PwŧŧZ cwi j bv|

GB KvbwKwUŧZ Aai AZ`Š-wei³ nBŧj b| ŧQvovUv gov QŌqv AwmqvŧQ, wK Rwb GLvbKvi wKQz QŌqv ŧdwj j bwK ! agK w`qv ewj ŧj b, gv gŧiŧP Z hv bxŧP ŧbŧe `wov| I ŧi ŧK AwQm ŧi, GLvŧb GKUzŧMveŧRj Qwŧŧŧ` ! wK RvŧZi ŧQŧj Zŧ ?

KvOvj x mftq c0%tY bwigqv `wovBqv Kvnj , Avgiv `fj |

Aai Kvnj b, `fj ! `fj i govi KvW wK nte i'wb ?

KvOvj x ewj j , gv th AvgvtK Av_b w`tz etj tMtQ ! Zwg wRtAm Ki bv evegkvq, gv th mevBtK etj tMtQ, m°tj i'tbtQ th ! gvtqi K_v ewj tZ wMqv Zvnvi AbjYi mg^-Abjiva Dctiva gnZ©
`šjY nBqv KE thb Zvnvi Kvbuc dnuUqv cwoZ Pvnj |

Aai Kvnj b, gvtK tcvome Z MtQi `vg cuPuv UvKv Avb&tM| cviwe ?

KvOvj x RwbZ Zvnv Amæ| Zvnvi DEixq wKubevi gj`^fc Zvnvi fvZ LvBevi wcztj i KwmuU
weu` i wcmx GKwU UvKvq euav w`tz wMqvQ tm tPvtL t`wLqv AwmqvtQ, tm Nvo bwvj , ewj j , bv |

Aai gL_Lvbn AZ`š-weKZ Kwiqv Kvnj b, bv Z, gvtK wbtq b`xi Povq cjtZ tdj tM hv| Kvi evevi
MtQ tZvi evc Kvj tVKvtZ hvqNcvRx, nZfvMv, b"Qvi !

KvOvj x ewj j , tm th Avgvt`i DVtbi MtQ evegkvq ! tm th Avgvi gvtqi nvtZ tcvZv MtQ |

nvtZ tcvZv MtQ ! cuto, e`vUvtK Mj var°v w`tq evi Kti t` Z !

cuto Awmqv Mj var°v w`j , Ges Ggb K_v D"Pvi Y Kwij hvnv tKej Rwg`vti i KgPvi xB cvti |

KvOvj x aj v Swoqv Dwqv `wovBj , Zvi cti axti axti ewni nBqv tMj | tKb tm th gvi LvBj , wK
Zvnvi Aciva, tQtj Uv fweqvB cvBj bv| tMvg`vi wbeKvi wPtE`wM chS-cwoj bv| cwoZj G
PvKwi Zvnvi RyJZ bv| Kvnj b, cti k, t`L Z tn, G e`vUvi LvRbn evKx ctoZtQ wK bv| _vtK Z
Rvj -Uvj wKQzGKUv tKto Gtb thb ti tL t`q, Nnvi vgrv`v cvj vtZ cvti |

gL`th`-ewotZ k0xi w`bNgvtS tKej GKUv w`b gvI evKx| mgvtivtni AvtqvRb MynYxi Dchy³
KwiqvB nBtZtQ| ex VvKi`vm wbtR ZEjeavb Kwiqv wclwi tZuQtj b, KvOvj x Awmqv Zvnvi mæšL
`wovBj , Kvnj , VvKi gkvB, Avgvi gv gti tMtQ |

ZB tK ? wK Pvm ZB ?

Awig KvOvj x| gv etj tMtQ tZbvK Av_b w`tz |

Zv w` tM bv |

KvQwi i e`vcvi Uv BwZgtB gL gL cPwi Z nBqv cwoqvQj , GKRB Kvnj , I teva nq GKUv MtQ
Pvq| NGB ewj qv tm NUbvUv cKvk Kwiqv Kvnj |

gL`th` weu`šZ I wei³ nBqv Kvnj b, tkvb Ave`vi | Avgvi B KZ Kvvti `i Kvi, Nkvj evt` cii
KvR| hv hv, GLvtb wKQzn te bNGLvtb wKQzn te bv| GB ewj qv Ab`T c0vb Kwi t j b |

fAvPvh©gnvkq A`fi ewmqv d`©Kwi tZuQtj b, wZwb ewj t j b, tZvt`i tRtZ tK Kte Avevi tcvovq
ti? hv, gL GKUzbjov tRtj w`tq b`xi Povq gmu t` tM |

gLvcva`vq gnvktqi eo tQtj e`mg`fvte GB ct_ tKv_vq hvBtZuQtj b, wZwb Kvb Lvov Kwiqv
GKUzi wboqv Kvnj b, t`L tPb fUPvh©kvq, me e`vUvi vB GLb evgb-KvtqZ ntZ Pvq| ewj qv KvRi
tStK Avi tKv_vq Pwj qv tMtj b |

KvOvj x Avi c0_Bv Kwij bv| GB NÈv-`fqtKi AwfÁZvq msmvti tm thb GtKevti epv nBqv
wMqvQj | wbtktā axti axti Zvnvi giv gvtqi KvQtQ wMqv Dcw-Z nBj |

b`xi Pti MZ°Lpov AfvMxK tkvqv nBj | ivLvjt i gv KvOvj xi nvZ GKUv Ltoi AwU Rvuj qv
w`qv ZvnviB nvZ awi qv gvtqi gL -úK°KivBqv tdvj qv w`j | Zvi cti mKtj wgvj qv gvu Pvcv
w`qv KvOvj xi gvtqi tkl wPy wej ß Kwiv qv w`j |

mevB mKj KvR e`-Niy tmB tcvov Ltoi AwU nBtZ th -f apvUKz Nvi qv Nvi qv AvKvK
DwZtZwQj , ZvnviB c0Z cj Knxb PqzcmZqv KvOvj x EaY°t0 -ā nBqv Pwinqv i wnj | □

kāv_°l UxKv : gL`th` N gLvcra`vq c`we, tj vKgtL D°PviTYi cv_R` NtUtQ GLvtb; elx°mx N AwZ
ex, mKtj i gta` eqtm eo, -jevPK kā wntmte e`eüZ; m½wZcbāN A_°m-út` i AwKvix; Aš-°wμqv
N gZ e`w³i mrKvi, gZ`i Rb` Awšg ev tkl Abpov; mM` N -M°tj vKgtLi D°PviTYi cv_R` NtUtQ;
Ašix¶ N AvKvK, MMb; f³vetkl N tfvRb ev Lvl qvi cti cvtZ hv cto -vtK; cābāN mšó, Ljk;
cābāN N Ljk fiv gL; tμvo N tkvj; kke`-N Li tMk ev kktKi gZv e`-tZbvi N Zvi, Zui; `fj
N cvj wK enbKvix w`ym-ú° vqv etkl, wPzRvtZi gvb| etj AwfwnZ; B`Rvj N Rv`je`v, GLvtb Mtí i
gva`tg g» ev tgwnZ Kti ivLvi ¶lgZvtK tevSvbtv ntqtQ; tivgvÁ N wkniY, AbfwiZi AwatK` Mtqi
tj vg `wotq hvl qv; fMKÉ N weKZ -f, GLvtb AwZ AvtetM KvOvj xi fvOv ev weKZ -fi K_v ejv
tevSvbtv ntqtQ; cLvgx N cti wnz ev t`e-t`extK t`l qv mvj wg, GLvtb KweivRtK t`l qv wPvKrmv wd
wntmte t`l qv UvKv tevSvbtv ntqtQ; gLthwM N tUvUKv wPvKrmv; tMtU Kio N KuUvh³ kvgK RvZxq cāY;
wb-ā N wboj , wbtmvo; wbeR; nwi aYwb N nwi bvtgi aYwb, w`yagfej xiv gZt`n enb Kivi mgq
mgteZKtÉ t`eZv nwi i bvg D°P`fi etj -vtK ZvtK nwi aYwb etj; ms-vi N wektm, tSuK, AvRb`avi Yv;
Akb N Lv`-ē, Avnvti i e-; mU`wyK N mU`vtej vq w`ym-ú° vti wZ`Ki Yxq cRv|

cvV cwi wPvZ : mKgvi tmb m-úw`Z 0kir mvinZ`mgM0 MšSi c0g LÉ t_tK 0AfvMxi -M°bvgK
Míw msKj b Kiv ntqtQ| Mixe-`lx bxPtktYi tQtj KvOvj x| Zvi gv AfvMx| c0ZteKx DPzRvtZi
gL`th` ewoi MpkTix° gZi ci mrKvti i `k` t`tL AfvMxi tfZiKvi fvevbfwZ cKvtki gva`tg
i`i` nq G Mí | gZi kehvi Avo-†Zv I mrKvti i e`vcKZv t`tL AfvMxi wbtRi gZi gnZ°
-cet`tL| P`b, wμj , Avj Zv, gvj v, NZ, gay ae, apv, AwMie tauqvq gL`th` ewoi wMbae`tM°Mgb
KtiQtQ| `wLbx AfvMxi fvte Zvi gZi mgq -vgxi cvtqi awj wbtq gZi tktl cY gLwMekitj
tml -tM°hvte| gZi mgq KvOvj x Zvi evertK nwi Ri KtZ cvi tj I cvtiwb Kvvti Afvte gvtqi
mrKvi KtZ| G Mtí mvgševt`i wbg° i e Ges bxP tktYi nZ`wi`a gvbti i `tL-Kó I hšYv
kirP`aAZ`š- i`x fvlvq Dc-vb KtiQtQ|

Abkxj bx

Kg°Abkxj b

1. tZvgvi t`Lv abx cwi evti i Kviv gZi I Mixe cwi evti i Kviv gZi NUBvi Zj bvgj K weeiY`vl |
2. KvOvj x Zvi gvtqi c0Z th gvZ.fw³ t`wLqtQb Gi Kg tKvbtv NUBv wj weex Ki |

eûnbePnb cêkæ

1| tKvb b`xi Zxti kkVb NvU Aew`Z ?

K. ksL L. Mi"o

M. MovB N. cÛv

2| iwmK tej MvQwU Kx KvR e`envi Ki tZ tPtqQj ?

K. AfvMxi ke`vn L. Niewo`Zwi

M. ivbri KvV msMh N. KvOvj xi Rb"

D'xcKwU cto 3 l 4 bs cêkæ DËi`vI :

ZKPZæKwntj b avi wbowe`iawe Kxfvte ? Mdi ewjj , thgb Kti cwi`iae evey VvKi ,
tZvgvtK dwtK t`e bv|

3| ZKPZæAfvMxi`MËMti i tKvb&Pwi tÎ i cêZwowa ?

K. VvKi`vm gL tR" L. iwmK`tj

M. `vtivqvbRx N. Aai

4| GB cêZwowa tZj KviY ntj v Ñ

i DftqB Rvg`vti i cêZwowa

ii Rvg`vti i tMvg`v

iii Rvg`vi l etpY

wtPi tKvbwU mwK ?

K. i L. ii

M. iii N. ii l iii

mRbkxj cêkæ

GB wboi AwfthvM Mdi thb evKti va nBqv tMj | tYK cti axti axti Kwj , Kvnb LvtbK Lo
Gevi fvM tctqQj vg| wKŠ' tMj mibi etKqv etj KZgkvq me ati ivL tjb ? tKt` tKtU ntZ
cv tq cto ejj vg, evey gkvB, nwmKg Zvg, tZvgvi ivRZi tQto Avi cvj ve tKv_vq ? AvgvtK
cY`tkK wePwj bv nq`vI | Pwtj Lo tbB| evc tewU tZ`wK, ZvI bv nq Zvj cvLvi tMwRvMwRv
w`tq G elPv KwU tq t`e, wKŠ' bv tL tZ tctq Avgvi gtnk th gti hvte|

K. KvOvj xi eveyi bvg Kx ?

L. ÔtZvi ntZi Av_b hw` cvB, AvgI mti hveÛ Dw³wU e`vL`v Ki |

M. D'xc tK ÔAfvMxi`MËMti i th mgvRwPtÎ i Bw½Z i tq tQ Zv e`vL`v Ki |

N. KvOvj xi mti½ D'xc tKi Mdi i mv`k`_vK tj l KvOvj x mæuYpfc Mdi i cêZwowaZi Kti bv
Ñ gše`wUi h_v_Zv wbf cY Ki |

eūibePib cōkæ

1| teMg tivtKqv mVLl qvZ tnvtmb KvK gwZgvb Kve" etj tQb ?

- | | |
|-------------|-------------------|
| K. bvi xK | L. cj "l tK |
| M. evOvj tK | N. Bst i Rt` i tK |

2| Ōbi xn evOvj ō cētŪ tj wLKv ōcvm weµqō ej tZ Kx ejStqtQb ?

- | | |
|---------------|----------------|
| K. wk¶ vtK | L. e" w³ tK |
| M. e" w³ Z tK | N. gj "teva tK |

Dī xcKw cto 3 l 4 bs cōkæ DĖi `vl :

Kg°ūnvi Afvte AvR Avgiv ntq AwQ mKtj i tPtq `xb| th evOvj mviv cw_exi tj vKtK
w tbi ci w b wbgšY Kti Lvl qvtZ cvti ZvivB AvR nt"Q mKtj i Ōvti wFLvi x|

3| Dī xc tK wbi xn evOvj cētŪ evOvj Pwi tĪ i cōZdwj Z w KwJ ntj v Ń

- i. tfvRbw cōZv
- ii. Aj mZv
- iii. KgēgtLZv

wb tPi tKvbwJ mVWK ?

- | | |
|-------------|----------------|
| K. i l ii | L. i l iii |
| M. ii l iii | N. i, ii l iii |

4| G Pwi wĪ K `ewktō"i Kvi tY evOvj AvR tKvb cwi Ptq cwi wPZ ?

- | |
|-------------|
| K. gwZgvb |
| L. cwUbx |
| M. cj "w Kv |
| N. bvwqKv |

mRbkxj cōkæ

b` ewoi nZ bv ewni, tKv_v Kx NtU wK Rwb,
PwoZ bv Mwo, wK Rwb Klb Dēvq MwoLwb|
tbšKv wd-mb WwētQ fxl Y, ti tJ Kwj kb nq,
nwUtj mc,Kē i Avi Mwo-Pvcv cov fq|
ZvB i tqt i tqt Ktō ewPqv i wnj b` j vj |
mKtj ewj j, ōf`vj v ti b`, tetP_vK wPi Kvj |

- K. tKvb RvZxq tcvkvKtK Bst i R j j bvt` i wbj ¼ cwi "Q` ej v ntqtQ ?
- L. teMg tivtKqv mVLl qvZ tnvtmb evOvj tK gwZgvb KvR etj tQb tKb ?
- M. b` j vtj i `ewktō" Ōbi xn evOvj ō cētŪ hv t` i Kvhp g tK Bw½Z Kti Zvt` i `f c Z tJ ai |
- N. Dī xc tK Ōbi xn evOvj ō cētŪi D tcv¶|Z w KwJ wētkH Ki |

cwi mwZ

gnš knx`j

[tj LK cwi PwZ : gnš knx`j 10B Rj vB 1885 wLbta cwi geti PweYk ciMbv tRjvi ewminvU gnKgvi tcqiv Mgt RbMhY Ktib| wZwb 1910 mvtj Kj KvZv mwU Ktj R t_K ms`dZ we.G. AbvmCvm Ktib| 1912 mvtj Kj KvZv wekpe`vj q t_K wZwb Zj bvgj K fvlvZtE; Gg.G. wWwMj vf Ktib| gnš knx`j wac`wi tmi tmvieb wekpe`vj q t_K fvlvZtE; wWtcwv Ges wW. wj U. j vtfi tMŠie ARB Ktib| wZwb mYxNw k ermiKvj evsj vt`tki wefbaKtj R l wekpe`vj tq evsjv fvlv l mwntZ`i Aa`vck Ges Aa`fifc wbtqmwRZ wQtb| Amvgvb` cZfvai gnš knx`j wQtb mYwEz l fvlwe`| wZwb wQtb b gyeyxi AwaKvix| cPxb fvlv l mwntZ` mautK`yfn l RuUj mgmvi hy`cy`e`vL` l wekHtY wZwb Amvgvb` cwEz`i cwiPq w`tqtb| evsjv fvlvi BwZeE, evsjv mwntZ`i K_v (`B LE) Ges evsjv fvlvi e`vKiY Zui Dtj HhW` MŠ| Zui Ab`Zg Kvj Rqx maut`bv MŠ` evsjv vt`tki AvAwj K fvlvi Awfawb| wZwb Avj vl tj i OcUveZw, we`vcwZ kZKmn Avi l AtbK MŠ` maut`bv Ktib| wki` cw`Kv QAvOj` Zui B maut`bvq cKwKZ nq| G Qvov cv`cy`K Abey` Ges bvbv tgsj K iPbvq wZwb Zui `fZvi cwiPq titLtb| 13B Rj vB 1969 mvtj XvKvq gnš knx`j w Riebvmvb NtU|]

cwi Mgt knii gtZv MvqK, ev`K, bZK bv`vKtj l Zvi Afve tbB| Pviw`tK tKwKj, t`vtqj, cwcqv cfwZ cwiLi Kj Mvb, b`xi Kj Kj aYwb, cvZvi ggP ka, k`vgj ktm`i fwzgg wjv`jv cPw cwigvY knii Afve GLvtb cy`Kti w`tQ| cwi NvtU gvtV, cwi Avtj verZvfm, cwi cZ`K citZ citZ mwntZ` Qwtq AvtQ| wKŠ`evZvfm gta` evm Kti thgb Avgiv fTj hvB evqy mwMti Avgiv Wte AwQ, tZgwb cvovMwtq t_K Avgvt`i gtbB nq bv th KZ eo mwntZ` l mwntZ`i DcKiY Qwtq AvtQ|

k`xq W±i `xtbkP`atmb ōggbwmsn MxwZKw msMh Kti t`wLtbQb, mwntZ`i Kx GK Agj` Lwb cwi Rbbxi etKi tKvtY jwKtq AvtQ| mY i cwiŋgi mwntZ`i wK tiugv tiwv chS-gggbwmsni gw`bv wewei tMŠ`th`gy` ntqtb| gbmy eqwZi gtZv Avi l KZ cwi Kwe kŋti Pŋj AtMvPti cwi tZ AvZMwcb Kti AvtQb, tK Zvt`i mwntZ`i gRwj tm Gtm RMtZi mt½ tPbvtkvbn Kwtq t`te? AvR hw` evsjv vt`tki cZ`K cwi t_K GBme ARvbn AtPbv Kwt`i Mw_v msMh Kti cKvk Kiv nZ, Zvntj t`Lv thZ evsjvi gny gvb l mwntZ` maut` KZ abx| wKŠ`nvq! G KvRi Rb` t`QvmeK`j KB?

Avgiv cwi Mgt etoveyoi gL tKvbn wSjwLi mU`vKvtj thme K_v i btZ kptZ tQtj tejvq Nygtq ctowQ, tm_wj bv KZ gtbvni! KZ PgKcŋ! Avie` Dcbvfm Avj vDw`tbi Avŋh`cŋxc, Awj ever l Pwj k`mj cfwZi tPtq cwi DcK_v`tjvi gj` Kg bq| AvaybK wKŋvi Kgŋkv t`tZ tm_wjv we`Szi AZj MtF`Zwj tq hv`Q| GLbKvi wKwŋZ Rbbx mŠwb`K Avi ivLv`i wVv MvtQi K_v, ivŋmcjxi NgS-ivRKb`vi K_v ev cwLivR tNvovi K_v i bvb bv, Zvt`i KvQ etj b Avie` Dcbvfm Mí wKsev Lamb's Tales from Shakespeare-Gi Mt i Abey`| dtj tKvbn mY i AZtZi mvŋx`fj GB ifcK_v bó ntq AZtZi mt½ Avgvt`i maut`tjvc Kti w`tQ| hw` AvR evsjvi mg`ifcK_v msMpxZ ntZv, Zte tKvbn cZwE`K MtelYv Kti t`wLtb w`tZ cviZb

th, evsj vi wbfZ tKvYi tKvYi tKvYi wZvgnx gvZvgnxi Mí fviZxq Dcgnv`tki Ab" cõtš-
 wksev fviZ Dcgnv`tki evBti wmsnj, mgvIv, hvfv, Kt`wWqv cFwZ `v`b Ggwbfvte cPwj Z
 AvtQ| nqtZv Gwkqvi evBti BDtvcLÊ wj t_wbqv wksev I tjq tmi tKvYi cwi i`g bx GLbI ueü ev
 wKQz ifcvšw Zfvte tmB DcK_v,tjv Zvi tQtj cFj ev bwZ-tcvZvK tkvvt`Q| tK AvtQ GB
 DcK_v,tjv msMh Kti Zvt`i Aek`wex aYstmi nvZ t_tK i`v Kite? BDtvc, Avtgwi Kv t`tk
 eo eo weövt`i mfv AvtQ, hvK ejv nq Folklore Society| Zvt`i KvR nt`Q GBme msMh Kiv
 Ges Ab" mfv t`tki DcK_vi m½ mv`k" wbtq wePvi Kiv| G_v,tjv bZtÊj gj`evb DcKiY etj
 cWÊZ mgvR MpxZ nq| kñh³ `wYi Äb wĠ gRg`vii ÖvKi gvi Sij Ö ev ÖvKi`vi _tj Ö ht_ó
 bq| evsj vt`tki mg`-DcK_v GK RvqMvq Ro Kij wekKvI i gtZv KtqK evj vtg Zvi mskj vb
 ntZv bv|

Avgiv Shakespeare-G ctoW ivYmt`i euav eyj nt`Q Fi, Fie, foh, fun! I smell the
 blood of a British man- Gi m½ Zj bv Kti cwi i`önd, guD, LuD, gvbI i MÜ cuD! G mv`k"
 ntjv tK_v t_tK? Zte wK GKw b H mv`v Bsti R I GB Kvjtjv evOwj i ce`cy "IMY fVB fVB i`c
 GKB Zvej wbtP evm KiZ? tm AvR KZ w`tbi K_v tK Rvtb? Avgiv K_vq K_vq cêv` evK" Rto
 w`B- thgb ö`wZ _vKtZ `wtZi ghP v tbBö, Öawi gvQ bv ÖB cwbö, Avcwb ewPtj evci bvgö, GB
 iKg Avi I KZ Kx! Zvici WvKi K_v AvtQ, Lbvi ePb AvtQ|

thgb ai`b- Kjv i`tq bv tKtUv cvZ,

ZvtZB Kvco ZvtZB fvZ|

cêv` evtK" Ges WwK I Lbvi ePtB KZ htMi fqv`kbi cwi cKj dj mwÂZ ntq AvtQ, tK Zv
 A`Kvi Kitz cvti? iay ZvB bq, RwiZi cjtBv BwZvntmi AtbK tMvcb K_vI Gi gta` LjR
 cvI qv hvq|

Avgiv AvRI eyj N`öctoq etm tctovi Lei|ö GB cêv` evK`w tmB mgvti K_v gtb Kwitq t`q,
 hLb cvÊqv et½i ivRavbx wQj | tK GB cêv` evK", WwK, Lbvi ePb_vj msMh Kti Zvt`i wPi Kvj
 Rxeš-Kti ivLte?

Zvici ai`b, Qovi K_v| K_vq K_vq tQtj tqtq_v,tjv Qov KvUtZ _vtK| tivt`i mgq exö nt`Q,
 Agwb Zviv mg`ti Sskvi w`tq I tV-

tiv` nt`Q, cwb nt`Q,

tLKwkvj xi wetq nt`Q|

Gi m½ m½ gtb Ki`b gvtqi tmB Ngcvovbx Mvb, tmB tLvKv-LvKi Qov| G_vj mim cõtYi Rxeš-
 Drm, wKŠ` AvR `ttL ``tb" cõtY m½ tbB| QovI µtg tjvtK fti hvvt`Q| tK G_vj tK eBtqi
 cvZvq Agi Kti ivLte?

iayQov tKb? tLj vaj vi bv KZ euav Mr AvtQ ev wQj Avgvt`i G t`tk| hLb dUej, e`Uetj i bvg Kvi I
 Rvov wQj bv, ZLb KcwU tLj vi Lp ag wQj | tm tLj vi m½ KZ bv euav eyj tQtj iv e`envi KiZ-

GK nvZ tevj v`evi nvZ wks

Dto hvq tevj v`av wZs wZs|

wet`wk tLj vi cPj tbi m½ m½ Gme tjvc cvevi Dcµg ntqtQ| tK Gt`i ewPtq ivLte?

Zvici ai"b, cwi Mvbi K_v | cwi mvinZ' m'ut`i gta" GB Mvb_vj Agj i Zewetkl | tmB Rwi Mvb, tmB fwiQvj Mvb, tmB ivLvj Mvb, gvi dviZ Mvb- Mvbi GK Adi Š-fvÜvi cwi i-NvüU, gvtV Povtbr i tqtQ | ZvtZ KZ tčg, KZ Avb>, KZ tmŠ`h© KZ ZĖÁvb I ZtcÖZfvte Rwtq AvtQ | kŭti Mvbi cŕfvte tm_vj v GLb eeP Pvlvi Mvb etj f`mgvtR Avi weKvq bv | wKŠ-

gbgwS tZvi `eVv tb ti
Avwg Avi evBtZ cwi jvg bv |

GB MvbiUi m½ Avcbvi kŭti Mvbi tKvbtv Zj bv ntZ cvti? wKŠ' avivevniKifc tm_vj v msMŏni Rb" tKvbtv tPŏv nt"Q wK?

G chŠ-hv ej jvg tm_vj v nt"Q cwi i-cŏPxb m'ut` | mvinZ'i fvĖvti `vb Kievi gtZv cwi i-bZb m'ut` i I Afve tbB | AvRKvj ersj v mvinZ' etj th mvinZ' Pj tQ, Zvi ctbtiv Avbv nt"Q kŭti mvinZ', mvay fvlvq ej tZ tMj bvMwi K mvinZ' | tm mvinZ' AvtQ ivR-ivRovi K_v, eveyweiei K_v, tgvUiMvwi K_v, weRvj eviZi K_v, wmtbgv w_tqUvti K_v, Pvtqi eviUz dnt`evi K_v | GBme K_v wbtq Mí, Dcb`vm, KweZv, bvUK iwk iwk tj Lv nt"Q | cwi i-Mn` K.L.Kt`i, tRtj-gwS, gtU-gRtj i tKvbtv K_v ZvtZ VuB bvB | Zvt`i mġ-`tL, Zvt`i cvc-cŕ", Zvt`i Avkv-AvKv•ŕvi K_vq KRb gv_v Nvgvt"Q? Avgvt`i wekptiY" Kwem•ŕUI GKevi ŐGevi wdivl tgvtiŐ etj Avevi cvvbtv ct_ bvMwi K mvinZ' wbtqB e"-wQtj b | avbMvtQ Z³v nq wKbv, GLb kŭti tj vtKiv GUv Rvtj I cvovMvtqi Rxeb Zvt`i KvQ GK ARbv ivR" | tmUv Kvti KvQ GtKvti cPv RNb", Avi Kvti KvQ GtKvti Ptt`i tR`vrme w_tq tNiv | Zuiv cwi i-ggR_v Kx Kti Rvbtb? Kx KtiB ev Zvi gġ"ŐweLwb AvKteb? Avgvt`i AvR `iKvi ntqQ kŭti mvinZ'i ej vLvbi cvtk tMq mvinZ'i tRovervj v Ni Zj tZ | AvR AtbtKi AvZv BU-cv_i I tivvi Kwġg evab t_tK gy³ ntq gviUi Nti gviUi gvby ntq _vKtZ Ptt"Q | Zvt`i Rb" Avgvt`i wKQz MovMu_v i Kvi AvtQ | BDtvc, Avtgi Kvq AvR GB Proletariat mvinZ' mġg Avt`i Avmb cvt"Q, Avgvt`i t`tkl crte | wKŠ' tKv_vq tm cwi i-Kwe, Jcb`wmK I mvinZ'K, huiv wLyzfvte GB cwi i-Őwe knŕi i Pkgv-AvUv tPvtLi mvgtb aitZ cviŕeb?

GB mg`-ifcK_v, cwi Mv_v, Pov cŕvZ t`tki Avtj vevZvtmi gtZv mKtj iB mvaviY m'ut`E | ZvtZ wv`y gvnj gvb tKvbtv tŕ` tbB | thiŕc gvZ...#bv mšwb gvti iB AnaKvi, tmifc GB cwi mvinZ' cwi Rbbxi wv`y gvnj gvb mKj mšwtbiB mgvb AnaKvi |

GK weivU cwi mvinZ' ersj vq wQj | Zvi K½vj wetkl GLbl wKQz AvtQ, mgtqi I i"ŕPi cwiEZb tm Abv`Z ntq aŕstmi ct_`wotqtQ | tbnvZ tmKtj cvovMvtqi tj vK Qvov tm_vj vi Avi tKD Av`i Kti bv | wKŠ' GKw`b wQj hLb bvtqi `wo-gwS t_tK Mnt`i eD-wS chŠ-erj K t_tK etov chŠ-Avagi t_tK Mwie chŠ-mKj tKB G_vj v Avb> Dct`k wejvtZv | hw` cwi mvinZ' i wtk cwi Rbbxi mšwtbiv gtbvthvM t`q, ZteB Avgvi gtb nq Gifc cwi mvinZ' mfvi AvtqvRb mv_R nte, btPr G mKj tKewj fqv, tKewj dw° Kvi | □

kāv_©I UxKv : Kj Mvb- kŏZgaj aŕvb | citZ citZ-`ŕi`ŕi | W±i`xtbkP>`atmb-ersj v fvlv I mvinZ'i MtelK I maK`xtbkP>`atmb gwmbKMÄ tRjvi eMRjx Mŏtg 1866 wLŕvā RbMŏY Ktib | 1334 e½vā wZwb meĖŏg Őe½fvlv I mvinZ'Ő MŏŠ' ersj vt`tki tj vK mvinZ'i

tMŠie I ghP v mvinZ"i `ievti Ztj atib| ZuiB mthvM" mæuv`bvq P>`Kgvi t` KZK msMpxZ
 Ōggbwmsn MxwZKvŌ Ges Ōce½ MxwZKvŌ Kj KvZv vekpe`vj q t_+K cKmkZ nq| `xtbkP>`tm̄bi
 tgšuj K MŠ`tj vi gta` ivgvqYx K_v, epre½, teújv, dj H, RofiZ BZ`w` Dtj LthvM"| 1939
 wLbvtā wZwb citjvKMgb Ktib| tivgu tivjw- (Roman Rolland) diwm t`tki KvJ Rqx
 mvinwZ"K I `vkŌK| tivgu tivjui Rb¥ 29 tk Rvbqwi 1866 wLbvtā| ŌRvu wP`edŌ Zui Agj`
 KxwZ`G MŠšī Rb` wZwb 1915 wLbvtā mvinZ" tbtvej cj`vi jvf Ktib| 30 tk wWtmæ↑ 1939
 mvtj Zvi gZi nq| gw`bv weie-`ggbwmsn MxwZKvq AšfP` tj vKMv_v Ōt` l qvbw-gw`bvŌi bwiqKv|

gbmj eqwZ- Ōt` l qvbw-gw`bvŌi tj vKMv_v cL`vZ Kue| Avj vDwī tbi Avōh°cŌxc- Avie`
 Dcb`vtmi mePttq wPĒvKIŌ Mī ŌAvj vDwī tbi Avōh°cŌxcŌ| G Mī wLi NUbv`j Pxb t`k|
 Avj vDwī b bvtgi GK mvmx Zi`Y GK PZi Rv`Kti i we`sqKi cŌxc jvf Kti| Avj vDwī b wQj
 Mwi e GK `fwLbx gvtqi GKgvī tQtj| G cŌxtc Nlv w`tj B GK gnvkw³ai ``Z` Gtm nwiRi ntZv
 Ges Avj vDwī tbi Avt`k Abhvqx Atj ŠmKK KvR KiZ| GfvteB G cŌxtci et`šj tZ Avj vDwī b
 cP̄i abmæút`i Awakvix nq| gvtqi `tLI `t nq|

Avij ever I Pwj k`mj- Avie` Dcb`vtmi Ab`Zg weL`vZ Mī| Mwi e KvŲti Avij ever fvM`µtg
 cvnvtoi ,nvq`mj`tj i ,B abfvĒvti i mŪvb cvq| tmLvb t_+K cP̄i abi ZæGtb tm ewotZ ivtL|
 `mj`j Avij everi lci cŌZtkva tbi qvi Rb` Zvi ewotZ AwZ` MōY Kti| Avij ever Zvi
 eyxgZx ewi` gwRōvi mnvqZvq GB`mj`j tK KveyKti|

Lamb's Tales from Shakespeare- vekpeL`vZ BstiwR bvŪKvi I Kue DBwj qvg tk· wcvvti i
 bvUK,tjv Pvj m j`væ^mnR fvlvq wKtkvi t`i DcthvMx Kti ifcvšt Ktib| tmB MōšīB Dtj L
 GLvtb Kiv ntqtQ|

cZzWEK- cjvZĒje`| whwb cŌPxb wj w, gyt ev fMætkl t_+K cjvKvtj i Z` wbyQ Ktib|

Folklore Society- th mvgwZ tj vKwī I Mvb, Drme-Abpōvb I tLj vaj vi Dcv`vb msMōh Kti
 Ges cP̄ti i Rb` bvbv KvR Kti _vtK| G mvgwZ tj vKmwvZ" msi ¶Y I MtelYvi KvR wbtqwmRZ|
 DBwj qvg _gm tdvKtj vi K_wLi D™æK| 1848 mvtj meēŌg j Ētb GB mvgwZ MwVZ nq|

bZĒj (**Anthropology**)- gvbtl i DrcwĒ I weKvk msµvš-weÁvb|

`¶Yvi Äb wĠ gRg`vi- cL`vZ wki mvinwZ"K I evsj v tj vKMv_v I ifcK_v i fckvi `¶Yvi Äb
 wĠ gRg`vti i Rb¥ 1284 e½vtā, gZi 1363 m̄b| wZwb evsj vi bvbv AAj Nti eū cwi kō Kti
 ifcK_v msMōh Ktib| Zui i wPZ ŌvKā gvi Šuj Ōwki t`i wčq eB|

cēv`evK`- `xNw b atj tj vKgtL cPwj Z veklmtvM" K_v ev RbkōwZ, thgb, ŌbvPtZ bv Rvbtj
 DVvb euKvŌ|

Lbv- cŌPxb fvi tZi cL`vZ gvnj v tR`wZlx| evsj vt`tki Rj evqywbF° KwL ZĒj wel tq Dct`kgj K
 Lbvi Ōov,tjv Aóg t_+K Ōv`k kZvāx chS-mgtq i wPZ etj aviYv Kiv nq| cūŌget½i PwēYk
 ciMbv tRj vi AšMZ evivmZ gnKgvi t`Dwj Mōtg Zui wbev mQj etj RbkōwZ AvtQ|

evj vg- eBtqi LĒ, BstiwR Volume| fttqv`kō- cP̄i t`Lv I tkvbi gva`tg AwRZ AwfÁZv| evj vLvbv-
 cŌm`| **Proletariat** mvinZ"- AZ`vPwi Z kōRex`tLx gvbtl i mvinZ"| chw`Kvi- chwKewR|

cV cwi wPwZ : 1938 wLbvã wKtkviMÄ tRjvq ōce®gqgbwmsn mvinZ'' mvašj bxi GKv`k
 Awatektb W±i gnpš knx`j wmfvcwZZ; Ktib| G mšj šb mfvcwZ wnmvte wZwb th Awffvly
 t`b ZviB cbwj wLZ ifc GB ōcij mvinZ'' cēÜw| Avtj vP'' cēÜ W±i gnpš knx`j wmf evsj vi
 cij mvinZ''i wtkl KtqKwU w`K mšutK®Avtj vPbv KtišQb| tj LK GB cñt½ etj šQb th, GKw`b
 GK weivU cij mvinZ'' evsj vt`tk wQj, AvR Dchy³ Mtely Ges AvMōx mvinwZ''Kt`i Dt`vM I
 tPóvq tmB mšú`šjv msMō Kievi wvZvš-cōqvRb| evsj vt`tki tj vKms`wZi msi¶Y Ges
 cñvšii Rb'' cij mvinZ''i wvPī mšú` wtkl htZē mš½ AvniY Kiv GKvš-Avek`K|

Abkxj bx

Kg®Abkxj b

1. cij mvinZ''i wvfbwDcv`všbi Zwj Kv`Zwi Ki|
2. cuPwU Lbvi ePb tj L|
3. elq cij i-cōKwZK Dcv`vbmgtñi cwi Pq`vl|

eūbePwb cōkē

- 1| AvaybK wK¶vi Kgōkv tmšZ AZj MtF®Zwj tq hvš"Q Kx?

K. DcK_v	L. cēv`
M. Qov	N. cij Mw

- 2| ōKš' nvq ! G KvšRi Rb'' t`^QvšmeK`j KB?ñ gnpš knx`j wmf G nZvkv`š ntZ cvti
 Kxfvte?

K. t`^QvšmeK`j MVb Kti	L. mf-v-mwvZšZ h_vh_ Dc`vcb Kti
M. tdvKtj vi tmvmvBwU`vcb Kti	N. Rbmvari YšK mšPZb Kti

wvšPi Dī xcKwU cto 3 I 4 bs cōkie Dēi`vl :

tlvj Pvšl gjv
 Zvi AšR Zjv
 Zvi AšR avb
 wvš Pvšl cvb

- 3| Dī xcKwU ai b ntjv Ñ

- i. cēv` cēPb
- ii. Lbvi ePb
- iii. WvšKi K_v

wb†Pi †KvbWU mWVK ?

- K. i L. ii
M. i I ii N. ii I iii

4| DĭxcKwU i welqe`i mV`k` i†q†Q †KvbWU†Z ?

- K. tiv` n†"Q, cwb n†"Q, / †LKwKqvj xi we†q n†"Q
L. GK nvZ tevj ~~v~~ev i nvZ wks/D†o hvq tevj ~~v~~av wZs wZs
M. Kj v i`†q bv †K†Uv cvZ/Zv†ZB KvcO Zv†ZB fvZ
N. gb gwS †Zvi `eVv tb ti /Avwg Avi evB†Z cvij vg bv|

mRbkxj cĕæ

G tjt†fj cix¶v tk†l wgZz ever-gvŏi m†½ Mŏ†gi eww teov†Z Av†m| Mŏ†g ZLb tcŠl tgj v e†m†Q| tgj vq wgZzeqvZxi K†É ŐGKUv wQj tmvbi KBb`v, tgN eiY †Kk, fvw AA†j wQj tmB KBb`vi †`kŏ MvbWU i†b we†gwinZ nq| tm Zvi ever-gvŏ†K wRÁvmv K†i gv GZW`b †Kb Avwg G Mvb,†j v kyb wb| G Mvb,†j vB †Zv eo AvcyL†Q Zvi w_m†mi Rb`| Avwg Gevi Avcj Rb` Mvb,†j v msMŏ K†i wb†q hve|

- K. mim cŏ†Yi RxeŠ-Drm †KvbWU ?
L. AvaybK wK¶vi KgBvkv tm†Z ej†Z tj LK Kx eyStq†Qb ?
M. wgZi G Mvb,†j v bv tkvbi Kvi YwU Őcwj mvinZ`ŏ cŏ†Üi Av†j v†K e`vL`v Ki |
N. Dĭxc†Ki wgZB thb W. gnr`§ knx`j ~~v~~ Pvl qv cwj ~~R~~bboxi g†bv†hvMx mšvb Ń gše`wU we†k†Y Ki |

D`"g I cwi kō

tgvnvš` jrdi ingvb

[tj LK cwi vPvZ : tgvnvš` jrdi ingvb 1889 wLbvtā gv₃iv tRjvi cvi bv` pvj x Mōtg gvZj vj tq RbMōhY Ktib| Zui `cZK wbevm htkvi tRjvi nvRwMōtg| jrdi ingvb Gd.G. chŠ-covibv Ktib| wZwb cōtg wK¶K Ges cti tnwgl c`_ Wv³vi wntmte RxeKv wbeñ Ktib| bvix mgvRi DbwZi Rb` ōbvixZx_ōbvgt tmev cōZōvb MvB Ges ōbvixkw³ōbvgt GKwU cwi Kv cKvk KtiwQtb| wZwb wPŠwKxj I h³ev`x cōwōK wntmte L`vZ ntqūQtb| Zui cōū mnRteva` wKŠ` fveMāti| wZwb gnr Rxeṭbi j t¶¶` mwntZ`i graṭg gnr wPŠ-vtPZbvq gvb| tK Dōy KtiṭQb| Mfxi Rxeṭeva, gvbweK gj`teva Ges AvZmāšb I ghP vi cōZ m² wētkHx`wōf wZui iPbvi cōhv`_Y| DbwZ Rxeb, gnr Rxeb, D`P Rxeb, mZ` Rxeb, gibe Rxeb, cōwZ Dcnvi cōwvZ Zui Dṭj HhvM` Mš| cōū Qvovl wZwb KweZv, Dcb`m I tQvUṭ`i eB iPbv KtiṭQb| 1936 mvtj wZwb ciṭj vKMgb Ktib|]

PvKwi Kiv KvR DĒg, hLb Zv nq RwiZi tmevñ hLb ZvtZ ghP v I e`w³Zj bó nq bv| hLb Rxeb avitYi māḡ ntq cto PvKwi -hLb tmUvtK t`kñ tmev etj gṭb nq bv, ZLb Zv tKvtiv bv| mZ` I AvBb Aṭc¶v Dcwi` KgPvixtK hw` tewk gvbṭZ nq, Zv ntj mti co| cōi mvgṭb hw` gṭbi ej bv vṭK, KwBfvte mZ` ej tZ bv cvi, cōqvRb ntj B PvKwi tQto t`evi m²wZ bv vṭKñ Zvntj eŠe PvKwi Kti Zwg cvc KtiQ|

gṭbi `vaxbZvtK i¶v KiṭZ bv cviṭj tZvgvZ I ciṭZ cōf`_vKte bvñ Rxeb tZvgvi wg`v nte| `vaxb ū`q, mZ`i tmeK Kvgvi nI, tml fvṭj v| wRṭK hšjKti tdtj v bv|

mr, Ávbx I gnr wñwb, wZwb wRṭK e`w³Zpñb KiṭZ fqsKi j ³/₄v teva Ktib| wZwb ZvtZ cvc teva Ktib|

PvKwi Kti Ab`vq cqmvq abx nevi tj vf ivL ? tZvgvi tPṭq gw` fvṭj v| gw` i cqmv cweĀ| AṭbK hēK vKṭZ cvṭi, hviv gṭb Kti tKvtbvi Kg GKUv PvKwi msMōh Kti mgvRi tFZṭi Avmb cōZōv KiṭZ cviṭj B ntj v| Pwi i mvnvth`B tnvK ev Amr Dcvq Aeḡb KtiB tnvK, ¶wZ tbB|

PwiĀ tZvgvi wō`j ¹/₄ñ mvgvb` KvR Kti cqmv Dcvq Ki, ZvtZ RvZ hvte bv| Pwi Ab`vtqi mvnvth` th ewPṭZ tPón Kti, ZviB RvZ hvq, Amr Dcvṭq Avq tKvtiv bv, wg`vi Avkō wbl bv| tj vKṭK Kvq`vq tdtj A_¶msMōh KiṭZ Zwg NYv teva tKvtiv|

BDṭivṭci Ávb₃iytcHv wgmī āgYKvṭj gv_vq Kti tZj teṭP iv`vLiP thvMvo KiṭZb| th Kṭo, Avj ṭm, NyṭLvi I tPvi, ṭmB nxb| e`emv ev tQvU `vaxb KvṭR gvb| nxb nq bvñ nxb nq wg`v PZi Zv I cōĀbvq| cvṭQ RvZ hvq, māšb bó nqñ GB fṭq cti i Mj Mōh ntq gvṭmi ci gvm KwUṭq w`"Q ? māšb tKv_vq, Zv Zwg tUi cvl wō ?

mr Dcvṭq th cqmv Dcvq Kiv hvq ZvtZ tZvgvi AvZwi cZb nte bv| tZvgvi AvZwi cZb nte Avj ṭm` I AmvaZvq| tZvgvi B`ṭkKvR tMši egq nte|

Avgvṭ`i t`tki tj vK thgb AvRKvj wēṭj tZ hvq GKKvṭj tZgwb Kti wēṭj tZi tj vK wMōh āgṭY thZ|

weŧj Z-tŧiZ tŧvKŧK ŧKD BU ŧUŧb ev Kuj i KvR Kŧi cqm v Dcvq KiŧZ ŧ`ŧLŧQ ?

weŧj ŧZi GK cŧŔZ ŧ`kâgY Øviv AMva Ávb ARB KŧiŧQŧj bŦ ŧŧK ŧ`k ŧ`ŧK ŧdŧi Gŧm ŧZŧb Avi ŧc Kiŧj b Ggb KvR, hv Zŧg Awg KiŧZ j ¾vŧeva Kie | ZŧZ ŧK Zui RvZ ŧŧqŧQj ? hvi gŧa` Ávb I ŧY AvŧQ, ŧm Kqŧ`b ŧbŧP cŧo ŧŧK ? tŧvŧK ZŧK mŧŧb Kŧi Dcŧi ŧUŧb ŧZŧj B |

KvŧR gvbŧi i RvZ hvq bŧŦ GUv wekŧm KiŧZ nŧe | KvRxb nI H mgq hLb KvŧRi ŧfZi AmvayZv cŧek Kŧi, Avi ŧKvŧbŧŦ mgŧqB bq |

wekŧmŧZvi GZ `vb Zŧg ŧfŧM Ki Gme Kx Kŧi nŧj v ? nvŧZi mŧvŧh` bq ŧK ? KvRKvgŧK ŧLŧj v gŧb Kiŧj Pjŧe bv | ŧgŧ`j nvZŧoi AvNvZ, Kvgvŧi i Kcvŧj i Nvg, Kuj i ŧKv`vj ŧK kŧvi ŧPvŧL ŧ`ŧLv |

AŧbŧK eŧj, Zŧ`i Rb` ŧKvŧb KvR ŧbB | th KvRB Zviv KiŧK, th ŧ`ŧKB Zviv nŧUKŦ ŧKej e`Zv Avi e`Zv ! gŧ`hvi ZvivB G K_v eŧj | Zŧ`i G e`Zvi Rb` Zviv ŧbŧR `vq ! GB `bivŧk`i nv-ŧZvk Zŧ`iB AgŧbŧhŧM Avi Kŧongj dj |

Wv³vi Rbmb gvŦ Kq Avb cqm v ŧbŧj j ŧŧbi gŧZv knŧi ŧŧq Dcŧ`Z nŧqŧQŧj b, A_P ŧZŧb Kvi I KvŧQ ŧKvŧb nvZ cvŧZbŧb | GK eŧZŧŧK GK mgq GK ŧRov RŧZv ŧ`ŧqŧQŧj b | Acgvbŧeva Kŧi ŧZŧb ŧm RŧZv cŧ_ŧdŧj ŧ`ŧqŧQŧj b | D`g, cŧi kŧj I ŧPóvi mvgŧb me evavB cŧvb nŧq hvq | G ŧY hvi gŧa` AvŧQ, th e`w³ cŧi kŧj, Zvi `ŧL ŧbB | RbmbŧK AŧbK mgq i ŧŧŧZ bv ŧLŧq iŧq ŧvKŧZ nŧZv, ZŧZ ŧZŧb ŧKvŧbŧ`b e`w_Z ev nZvk nbŧb | evavŧK PŧKŧi exi cŧjŧi i gŧZv ŧZŧb th KŧwZŧiŧL ŧŧŧŧQb, Zv AŧbK ŧ`ŧki AŧbK cŧŔZB cviŧeb bv |

ŧY ŧvKŧj I ŧPóv bv Kiŧj RMŧZ cŧZôv jvf Kiv hvq bv | Avŧŧŧ mŧne eŧj ŧQb, Pŧ Kŧi eŧm ŧvKŧj KvR nŧe bv | ŧPóv Ki, bovPov Ki, Ggb ŧK ŧKQz-bvo, ŧfZi ŧKQz dj vŧZ cviŧe | KKŧi i gŧZv ŧPrKvi Ki, ŧmsn nŧqI Nvgŧq ŧvKŧj Kx jvf ?

cixŧŧvq KZKvhŧŧqQ, Zvici gŧb nŧ`Q ŧZvgvi gj` GK cqm v bq | ŧRÁmv Kŧi, ŧKb ? Rvb bv, G RMŧZ hvi v ŧbZvŧ-Avbŧo Zviv gvŧm nvRvi nvRvi UvKv Dcvq KiŧQ ?

ŧZvgvi GB ggŧe`bv I `ŧŧLi KviY Zŧg gŧ` gvb | ewj ŧZ ŧmŧbv dj vŧZ cviŧi, G Zŧg wekŧm Ki bv ? Zŧg Kŧo, ŧZvgvi D`g ŧbB, Zŧg GKŧv AvZŧcŧ`qnxb AfŧMv |

KvR ŧQvU ŧnvK, eo ŧnvK, cŧY-gb ŧ`ŧq Kiŧe | gj`nxb eŧMŧYi j ¾vq KvRŧK Nŧv ŧKvŧiv bv | mKj ŧ`ŧK, mKj i Kŧg ŧZvgvi KvR hvŧZ mŧ`i nq Zvi ŧPóv Kiŧe |

dKŧ mŧneŧK GK mgq GK f`ŧj vK eŧj ŧQŧj b, Avcbvi ŧj Lv fŧj v bq | KvŧRi Pviŧvi cŧZ Zui GZ bRi ŧQj th, ŧZŧb ŧmB ŧ`b ŧ`ŧK ŧ`ŧj i evj ŧKi b`vq ŧj Lv Avi ŧcKiŧj b Ges Aí Kvŧj i gŧa` Zui ŧj Lv PgrKvi nŧq ŧMj |

DbŧZi Avi GK KviY nŧ`Q `ŧo I gŧbŧhŧM | GK f`ŧj vŧKi LŧbK Rŧg ŧQj | RŧgŧZ jvf ŧZv nZB bv, eis ŧ`b ŧ`b Zui ŧŧZ nŧ`Qj | ŧbiŧcvq nŧq bvggvŦ UvKv ŧbŧq ŧZŧb GK e`w³ŧK Rŧg ŧj v BRviv ŧ`ŧj b | KŧqK eQi ŧkŧI BRviv`vi GK ŧ`b f`ŧgŧK ej ŧj b, hw` Rŧg ŧj v weŧq Kŧib Zvŧj AvgvŧKB ŧ`ŧeb | Avcbvi Kcvq GB Kq eQŧi Awg AŧbK UvKv Rgv KiŧZ mŧŧg nŧqŧQj | f`ŧg AevK nŧq ŧRÁmv Kiŧj b, GK eQŧi i ŧfZi th RŧgŧZ Awg GKŧv cqm v Dcvq KiŧZ cŧwi

wb, tmB Rwg gvĠ KtqK eQi Pvl KtiB Lwi` KiġZ mvm KiQ ? tm ejj, Avcbvi gġZv AgtbtvthvMx I eveyAwig bB| cwi kġ Qvov Awig Avi wKQz Rwb bv| tejv `kUv chS-Nvgvbtv Avgvi Af'vm bq|

GK hġK ĠU mvtntei KvġQ Dct`k tPtqWQj | hġKtK wZwb GB Dct`k t`b : Kġong tKvtiv bv, hv Kievi, Zv GLbB Avi æKi | wekġg hw` KiġZ nq KvR tmġi Kiġe|

mgġqi hviv mġ'envi Kti, Zviv wRZteB| mgġqB UvKv, mgq UvKvi tPtq tewk| RxebtK DbZ Ktiiv KvR Kti | Ávb ARB Ki | Pwi ĠtK wK Kti eġm _vK| KctYi gġZv mgġqi KvQ t_tK tZvgvi cvl bv eġS bvl |

GK NĒv Kti cġZw`b bó Ki, t`Lte ermi tkġl ġtb t`L, Aetnjvq KZ mgq bó ntqġQ| GK NĒv Kti cġZw`b GKUz Kti KvR Ki, t`Lte ermi tkġl, GgbwK gvġm KZKvR tZvgvi ntqġQ| tZvgvi KvR t`tL Zwg wbtRB wew`SZ nte| cġZw`b tZvgvi wPŠv-GKLvbn KvMġR tewk bq-`k j vBb Kti aġi ivL, t`Lte eQi tkġl Zwg GKLvbn mwPwSZ PgrKvi eB wj tL tdtj Q| RxebtK e'envi Ki, t`Lte gZi Rxebi nvRvi KwZP wkbv Dwtq w`tqġQ| Rxeb Avj ġm, webv KvġR KwUġq `vl, gZiKvtj gġb nte Rxeb tZvgvi GKUv wġ_`v j xj vi AwfBq Qvov Avi wKQz nqwbN GKUv mxgvnxb `tL I nv-ûZvtki mgwó ! Rxeb tkġl hw` etjv, ŌRxeb Kx Kijvg ? wKQz ntjv bvŌ ZvtZ Kx jvf nte ? KvġRi cġi tætfte wbl, Zwg tKvb KvġRi DcthvMx, RMġZ tKvb KvR Kievi Rb` Zwg `Zwi ntqQ-tKvb KvġR tZvgvi AvZv Zwb jvf Kti |

mvaZv I mġZ'i tfZi w`tq thgb DbwZ jvf Kiv hvq, Ggb Avi wKQġZ bq| mZ' Ges mvaZvtK j ġ' tiġL e'emv Ki, tZvgvi DbwZ Aek`ætex| RgvPwi Kti `yw tbi Rb` Zwg jvfev ntZ cvi, tm jvf `yw tbi | RMġZ th mg`-gvb| e'emvġZ DbwZ KtiġOb Zt`i KvġRKvtg KLB I wġ_`v, RgvPwi wQj bv| e'emv, fvġjv KvR-Gi tfZi AghP vi wKQz tbB| AtMŠie nq nxb civaxbZvq, wġ_`v I AmvaZvq|

GK e`w³ gġ' Rxebi j ¾v mn` KiġZ bv tcti AvZthZ'v KtiwQj | gievi AvġM GKLvbn KvMġR wj tL tiġL wMġqWQj N ŌG nxb Rxeb Avgvi ctġ Amnbxq|Ō Zvi gZiġZ Avgvġi gġb tKvtbn `qvi Dġ`K nq bv| tjvKwU GZ nxb wQj th, Zvi gġ' ntq ewPevi I Awakvi wQj bv| KvRKvg ev e'emvġZ AtMŠie tbB| XvKvi mġcā× beve estki bvg ceġt½ cā×| GB estki cġZōvZv Awij gDj wġWQj b GKRb e'emvqx| RwiZi Kj `vY nq e'emvi tfZi w`tq| e'emvġK th kġvi tPtL t`tL bv tm gLġ BstġR RwiZi GB tMŠie-Mwi gvi GK KvY e'emv| e'emv bv Kiġj Zviv GZ eo ntZ cvi Z bv|

th wRwbm wbtR wKbtj VġKQ etj gġb nq, tm wRwbm tµZvtK KLB I w`I bv| KLB I AbwFÁ tµZvtK VwKI bv| nqġZv gġb nte tZvgvi tjvKvbn ntjv, wKŠ' bv, Atcġlv Ki, tZvgvi mvaZv I mġvg QovġZ `vl, tjvKvmtbi `k_Y Gġm tZvgvi ctKtU fwZ'nte|

e'emvi tfZi mvaZv i ġlv Kti KvR Kivq AtbKLwb gbl tZji `iKvi | th e'emvqx tjvf mseiy Kti wbtRi mġvgġK ewPtq ivtL, tm Kg gntġji cwiPq t`q bv| wġó I mvinōze'envi, f`Zv Ges Aí jvtfi B'Qv tZvgvi e'emvqx RxebtK mdj Kiġe|

AbeiZ PvKwi i tj vtf hptKiv tmvbi kw³fiv RxeBtK weow³Z Kti w³t³Q| wgw³ Kvgvi, wkíx, ³iWR Giv wK mZ³B wbgē³i i tj vK ? Awkw³qjZ etj B wK m³f³ mgv³tR Gt³i ³vb tbB ? hv Zwg mvgvb³ etj Aetnj v KiQ, Zv KZLwb Ávb, wPšv- I mvabvi dj Zv wK t³f³te t³tLQ ? wkw³qjZ e³w³ th tKv³tv KvRB KiK bv, Zvi m³šyb, A³β-B jvf nte| AvZwi Adi š-kw³tK gvb³tl i Kcvcō³x³ ntq e³-Kti w³tqv bv| □

kāv³U UxKv : e³w³Zñ e³w³etk³tl i ³ewkó³| w³bj ¼ñ wbg³| tct³Uv (wL³c: 427-347)-wkw³qjZ i mZ³vbmÜvbx tct³Uv 387 wL³b ce³ā GKv³Wwg bvtg Gt³t³Y GKw³U w³v³q ³vcb Kti b Ges wkw³qjZ K MtetYvq eZx nb| wicvewj K Zui wL³vZ Mš³| tct³Uv gtZ, e³w³tZi gvb ev Rxe³bi mv³RZv Kx ? Zui K³vq Only an examined life is worthliving A³ŕ ciw³qjZ RxeB mv³R RxeB-AvZ³Av³bi Øviv cwi kwj Z Rxe³tevaB e³w³mEvi avi K I evnK| Amvazvñ cZvi Yv, AmrKvR| tL³tj vñ gj ³nxb, wBKó|

W. Rbmb- (Dr. Samuel Johnson : 1709-1784)-GKRb wewkó Bst³iR tj LK I Bst³iWR fvlvq cō³g Awf³avb mskj K| wZwb eū cL³vZ Awf³avb cō³YZv| thgb : Dictionary, Vanity of Human Wishes, Rasselas, Prince of Abyssinia, Lives of the Poets BZ³w³|

Avi wfs- (Washington Irving : 1883-1959)-GKRb Avtgwi Kv³b tj LK| Zui me³kō Rbw³cō Mš³š³ bvg ōvi c³f³vb DBsKj | ō

³U- (Sir Walter Scott : 1771-1832)- Bst³iWR fvlvq cL³vZ ³wk Jcb³wmK I Mv³v i PwqZv| Zui Ab³Zg t³kō Dcb³vm ōAvBfvb³tnvō|

nv-ūZvk-Av³qjca³v³b| D³t³K-D³q, m³Ávi | tMš³i e-Mwi gv, gh³v, Me³ weow³Z-³tLcō³| e³-³abōj |

cV cwi wPwZ : ōD³g I cwi kō³ wbeūw³ tgvnv³š³ j³rdi ingv³bi ōDb³Z RxeB³ Mš³š³ ³kg cwi t³Q³ t³tK msM³pxZ| Mš³š³ gj wbet³U Gi bvg ōPvKwi, KvRKg³ e³emv : D³g, tPóv, cwi kō³| ōD³g I cwi kō³ wbet³U tgvnv³š³ j³rdi ingv³ ³úóitc D³PviY Kti tQb th, RxeB avi³bi Rb³ PvKwi Ki tZ nte| KvR Ki tZ nte| Zte tKv³tv KvRB thb gt³bi ³axbZv³tK Le³bv Kti | PvKwi Rxe³b ³ŕ³ex ev Ab³v³qi tKv³tv ³úk³thb bv ³v³tK| KvR tQvU tnvK qjwZ tbB, wKš³ ciwb³M³ni Pt³μ thb e³w³ Zvi mEvi Agh³v Kti Avkvi cZb bv NUvq| c³w³extZ Ggbl ³pvš-Av³tQ, hui³v GKkvtj tQvULv³Uv KvR Kti tQb, AvZ³m³šyb eRvq titL w³R j³q³ w³i titL Aetk³tl ntqtQ c³w³exL³vZ tj vK| Av³Z³w³zi Rb³ cwi kō³ Ges D³g Acwi nvh³, Gi m³t³½ ³w³ I gt³bv³thvM ³vK³tZ nte| mav³Zv I m³t³Zi t³fZi w³tq thgb mEvi gwngv D³tm³WmZ nq Kv³Ri gva³tg, tZgwb mgv³tRl ³w³f³ hptKi, wkw³qjZ gvb³tl i Adi š-kw³i cKvkl Avgiv t³L³tZ cvB| ³tL nq, hLb t³Lv hvq, D³xqgvb hptKi gta³ th m³vebvqg tmvbi gtZv gj ³evb kw³ msh³ Av³tQ, ZLb ZvivB ciwb³M³ni tgv³tn ³qv³ti ³qv³ti PvKwi i Rb³ gv³v KtU gi tQ| A³P Zv³t³i Kv³tQ, KgR³w³fiv ³U mej nvZ Av³tQ, wkw³qjZ ä Ávb, Awf³ÁZvgg gw³Av³tQ, D³xcbvqg cō³YūwZ³Av³tQ, GB ³Yvej i mdj cō³qM Zv³t³i t³te mv³R Rxe³bi mÜvb, AvZ³w³f³ Z³v AvZ³cō³Zōvq A³tgq kw³|

Abkxj bx

Kg©Abkxj b

1. mgvR I ivóq Rxeṭb PvKwi I Rbṭmevi cuPw KvṭRi Dṭj ḐKi |
2. ṭZvgvi Gj vKvq Zṭg Kx Kx mgvRṭmevgj K KvR KiṭZ cvi Zvi Zvj Kv ḐZwi Ki |

eūibePw cḱæ

- 1| ḐD`g I cwi kḡ cēÜw ṭj LṭKi ṭKvb Mē' ṭṭK msMṭxZ ?
 K. D"P Rxeb L. gnr Rxeb
 M. Dbṽ Rxeb N. gvbe Rxeb
- 2| ōmḡṭqi hviv mḐenvi Kṭi Zviv wRZṭeBŌNGK_v Øviv Kx ṭevSṭbv nṭḡṭQ ?
 K. cwi kḡxiv weRqx nṭe L. Avj m" ZṽM Kiv DwPZ
 M. KvRṭK Nṽv Kiv AbyPZ N. mrkṭḡi ṭKvb weKí ṭbB

wḐṭPi DīxcKw cṭo 3 I 4 bs cḱæ DEi Ḑvl :
 cwi kḡ ṭmṢfvM'i cḱwZ |

- 3| ḐD`g I cwi kḡ cēṭÜi ṭh Pwi ṭṭi gvṭS DīxcṭKi cḱZdj b ṭ`Lv hvq wZwb nṭj b Ñ
 i. Aviwfs
 ii. W. Rbkb
 iii. ṭcṭv

wḐṭPi ṭKvbw mṭVK?

- K. i I ii L. ii I iii
 M. i I iii N. i, ii I iii
- 4| D³ cḱZdj ṭbi KviY Kx ?
 K. mZZv I cwi kḡ L. D`g I cwi kḡ
 M. D`g I mṭnm N. cwi kḡ I wḐv

mRbkxj cḱæ:

kvgxg ṭckvq Ḑbk cḱix| GKw b ivṭZ ṭṭL gvṭbRvi mṭne kḡKṭi wṭq ṽṭḡi gvjvgvj
 mivṭ"Qb| GṭZ ṭm cḱZev Kivq ZṭK PvKwi PṭwZi ōgwk ṭ`q| G Abṽq KvRṭK mg_Ḑ KiṭZ bv
 cvivq ṭm PvKwi ṭQto wṭq Mḡḡ Pṭj hvq| ṭmLvṭb num-gjwM, grm" I keṭRi Pvl ṭi" Kṭi|
 Aíwṭbi ḡṭaḐ Zvi eṽemṭḡi tek cḱvi NṭU| AṭbK ṭeKvi ḡeKṭK wḐṭqM ṭ`q Zvi Lvḡṭi i
 KvṭR|

- K. KvṭK BDṭivṭci Ávb_i" ejv nq ?
- L. Rṽv ṭcṭq Rbkb AcgwbZ ṭeva Kiṭj b ṭKb ?
- M. DīxcṭKi kvḡṭḡi gvṭS ḐD`g I cwi kḡ cēṭÜi dṭU I Vw wṭ Kw eṽLṽ Ki |
- N. DīxcṭKi kvxg ṭgvnṽṢ jrdi ingvṭbi ḐD`g I cwi kḡ cēṭÜ eṽY ṭPZbvi mgMḐ
 AskṭK aviY Kṭi wK ? ḡṽ³mn cḱvY Ki |

Rxeṭb wḵṭí i ṽb

Gm. I qvṭR` Awj

[tj LK cwi wPwZ : Gm I qvṭR` Awj 1896 wLḵvṭā (28ṭk fiv`a 1303 mb) mvZṭxiv tRj vi ewk`n Mōtg RbWḵY Kṭib| Kṭ KivZv eṽevmṭ Kṭj ṭR we.Gm. Kvṭmi Qvṭ ṽKvKvj xb wZwb AmnṭhvM Avṭṽ vj ṭb thvM`vb Kṭib Ges GLvṭbB tj Lvcovi mgvṭB NUVb| Gici wZwb mvsew`KZvṭK ṭckv wntmṭe MōY Kṭib| wZwb ŌgvwmK ṭgvrvṽ\$ xŌ, Ō`wbK ṭgvrvṽ\$ xŌ, Ō`wbK ṭmeKŌ, ŌmvBwvK mI MvZŌ, ŌmvBwvK Lvṭ`gŌ, Bṭi wR Ōi` gṽj gvbŌ BZ`w` cwi Kṭv KgPZ wQṭj b| Zui Dṭj ḤṭhvM` MōS` : gṽgvbṭ gṽmxb, giṽfiv`i, ṽmq` Avgv` , ṽYṭw`bx, ṭQvUṭ`i nhiZ gṽṽ\$ BZ`w` | wZwb Lye cwi`QbṽwPŠv I hṽ³ev`x gb wṭq meṽKŌi wePvi KiṭZb| mnR mij cḶkvfivṽ Zui iPvi Ab`Zg ṽewkŌ| Zui M`%kṭx FRy iPbv meṽxj | ṽṽ`MZ KvṭY wZwb 1935 mvṭj Kṭ KivZv ṭQṭo ewk`ṭn wṭṭi Avṭmb Ges ṭmLvṭbB 1954 mvṭj i 8B bṭfṽṭ gZieiY Kṭib|]

RxeṭK my`i KiṭZ nṭj ṭmS`ṭhP wḵ`kḶ wḵíṭK mvaviY Rxeṭb weṽkŌ GKUz ṽb ṭ`I qv`i Kvi | Avgvṭ`i ewmṭ my`i nI qv PvB, ewmṭi cŌṽY my`i nI qv PvB, ewmṭi Avmevecṭ my`i nI qv PvB, ewmṭi mvR-mi Ävg my`i nI qv PvB, ewmṭi teómbI my`i nI qv PvB| Zvi ci Avgiv hv cwi , Avgiv hv e`envi Kwi , meB my`i nI qv PvB| ṭKej Zvb bqN Avgvṭ`i emevi fivṽ my`i nI qv PvB, Avgvṭ`i DVeṽi fivṽ my`i nI qv PvB, Avgvṭ`i K_v ej evi fivṽ my`i nI qv PvB, Avgvṭ`i cŌZ`KwU Aṽfivṽ, Avgvṭ`i cŌZ`KwU AvPvi, cŌZ`KwU e`envi my`i nI qv PvB| hv Amy`i, hv K`h^o hv Kṽmr, hv K`vKvi ṭm meṭK ṭKvb-bv-ṭKvb Dcvṭq Rxeṭ ṭṭK Avgvṭ`i ZvovṭZ nṭe| mZ` thgb evÄbxq Rxeṭbi Acwi nvh`GKwU Aṽ, ṭkŌ thgb evÄbxq Rxeṭbi Acwi nvh`GKwU Aṽ, my`i i ṭZgṽb ṭmB evÄbxq Rxeṭbi B Acwi nvh`GKwU Aṽ| cŌPxb MōKiv th GKvSṽfivṽe ṭmS`ṭhP cŌ wQṭj b cvVK ṭm K_v Rvṭbb| Zui v hṽ-Kkṭ Ges hṽwṭcŌI wQṭj b| Zvṭ`i weṭq Awig cṭowQ, hṽx i, hṽx i mgq meṽ^o j vj Kvṭo AveZ Kṭi Zui v hṽx ṭṭZb, iṭ³ i ṽM ṭ`nṭK Zvṭ`i hvṭZ Kṽmr, K`vKvi Kṭi bv ṭZvṭj ṭmB Dṭíṭk`| Avgvṭ`i i Zvṭ`i B gZ RxeṭK me`cŌKvi K`hZv ṭṭK`ṭi i vLevi ṭPóv KiṭZ nṭe|

evsj ṭṭki Mōtg Ges knṭi wK`k` Avgiv ṭ`LṭZ cvB ? Avgvi wṭṭRi Ges Avṭkcvṭki Mōg_wj i K_vB GLb ewj | ṭgvUi ṭhvṭM wKsev c`eṭR District Board-Gi i v`vṭetq Mōgi w`ṭK AMṭhi nB, ZLb ṽóB gṭb nq, District Board-Gi KZṭv Rxeṭb ṭmS`ṭhP cŌqvRbxqZv ṭgvṭU Dcj wā Kṭib bv ! mi“, Amgvb c_, ṽṽṭi Zvi AvMvQvi ivk| cṭ_i cvk w`ṭq Pṭj ṭMṭQ b`ṭv, ZvṭZ KZi Kg AveRṭv th cṭo AvṭQ Zv eYṭv Kiv hvq bv| A`ṭi ewṭki eb, ZvṭZ gvbṭI cŌek KiṭZ cvṭi bv, Avṭj vKl cŌek KiṭZ cvṭi bv| ṭWvev, cṽwi Yx, gRvb`x meB j Zvṭj ṽfivN ṭKvb ṭmS`ṭhP mṽoi cŌṽṭmi wPý chS-cvI qv hvq bv| Avgiv ṭ`k wṭq Me`KiṭZ fivṭj vevm| eṽ ṽxZ Kṭi mgṭq Avgiv eṭj ṽwK evsj ṭṭki gZ my`i ṭ`k ṭKv_vl bvB| wKŠ`mZ`B wK ZvB !

GB ṭm`b Awig wkgj Zj vq wMṭqvQj vg| ṭmLvṭKvi cŌKwZK ṭmS`ṭhP Avgvq gṽ Kṭi wQj | Avgvi mṭṽ GK Ziṽ eŪv wQṭj b| evsj ṭṭkṭK wZwb eoB fivṭj vevṭmb| wkgj Zj vq hvevi cṽe`Zui KvṭQ evsj v ṭṭki ṭmS`ṭhP cḶsmv Anin i bṭZ ṭcZg| ṭdievi mgq hLb Avgvṭ`i ṭUb evsj vi gvwṭZ cŌek

Kitj ZLb t`Lj y Avgvi Zi"Y eÜzgvZ.fwgi tms`thP welq Zvi gZ mæúYp#c e`tj tdtj tQb | mZ`B, ea9vb t`tK Kj KvZvq AvmtZ th K`hZv Avgv`i `wóK e`_vq RRm Z Kti, Zv t`tL gtb nq bv th Avgv`i t`tki tj vtKiv Rxeibi tms`thP c0qvRbxqZv wKQgvÎ Dcj wä KitQb |

Avgvi M0tgi K_vq tdiv hvKq District Board-Gi iv`vt`tK th c_ M0tg wMtqtQ tm c_ GZ miy th Zvi Dci w`tq tKvb iKg hvbevnv Pvj vb GKvš-KwB e`vcvi | tmB miy iv`vK M0gevmx`i tms`h0AbyfwZnxb `^_eiZv wBZ`B Avil miyKti Zj tQ | mKtj B mvavtYi iv`vi GK BwÂ, `ß BwÂ wKsev ZtZmaK cwi gY Rwg wbtRi Gj vKvfz Kievi Rb` e`M0 iv`vi tms`thP w`tK Kvi l `wó bvB, tms`h0bvgK wRwbmUvi w`tKB Kvi l `wó bvB | M0tg AtbK_wj tKvVvemo AvtQ | tm me c0Z KitZ ht`ó A_`e`q ntqtQ | wKš` tms`h0byfwZi tKvb w`k0 emw_wj i wfZti l cvlqv hvq bv Avi evBti l cvlqv hvq bv | GK KvVv Rwg l tKD my`i fvtv mvRvtZ tPóv Ktiw | tKD nqtZv wKQzdwbPvi, `0GKLvbn Qwe GKUv Nti titLtQ | wKš` tm Nti c0ek Kitj B tevSv hvq, th Mn`0gx Taste ev iYp wRwbmUvi mt½ `t mæúKp ivtL bv | gwUvi emoi Ae`v tKvVvemoi tPtql tkvPbxq, Avi evMvb, cPwi Yx c0fwZi welq wKQzbv ej vB fvtj v |

cuj M0tgi welq hv ej v ntj v, kniti tej vtZi ZvB ej v Ptj | kniti Niewo, ArmevecÎ, emoi teówb cfwZ t`Lj `úóB tevSv hvq th, Avgv`i t`kevmxiv Rxeib tms`thP c0qvRb tgvUB Abfve Ktib bv, my`i wK Avi Amy`i wK tm welq Zt`i avi Yv GKvšB Ktnwj KveZ |

Awg GK`vtb etj wQ, cpivq ewj, metPtq eo wKí nt`Q Rxeb-wKí | Ab` me iKtgi wKí nt`Q tmB weivU Rxeb wKí iB GK GKwU wefvMgvÎ | c0Z`KwU wefvMi w`tK Avgv`i `wó ivLv`iKvi Rxeb-wKí tK mv_0 Kivi Rtb` | Avi hw` mZ`B KitZ nte, Avgv`i KvRKg0K wqwsz KitZ nte, Avgv`i bvMwi K RxebK wqwsz KitZ nte, Avgv`i ivótg RxebK wqwsz KitZ nte, GK K_vq Avgv`i Rxeibi c0Z`KwU wefvMtK wqwsz KitZ nte | Avi Zvi Rtb``iKvi e`vck Ges HKwšK mgewqK c0Póvi |

cvWK ej teb, GZ eo c0Póvi K_v ej v mnR, Kiv mnR bq | 0iz`Awg GtZ wK KitZ cwi ? Zte ewj i`bb | Avcbv GtZ AtbK wKQz KitZ cvtib | Avcbvi emotK my`i Kti mvRvb | Avcbvi emoi DVwbK, Avk-cvtki RwtK ctÎ-cf`ú tkwFZ Kti Zj b | Avcbvi tcvlvK-cwi`Q` AvtUP GK GKwU w`k0 tnvK | my`i GK teóbx Avcbvi Rxeib wNti _vKK | my`tii c0ksmvq Avcbvi KÉ gLwiZ tnvK | t`Lteb wbtRtK hZUv 0iz`gtb KtiwQtj b ZZUv 0iz`Avcbv bb | Avi t`Lteb, Avcbvi `e`wZtZ, Avcbvi mvabvq Zó ntq tms`hP ex Avcbvi M0tg, Avcbvi cvovq mkixti AwefZ ntqtQb | □

kāw_0I UxKv : c`eR Ñ cvtq tntU; b`9v Ñ cqtclvwj, tWb; gRvb`x Ñ Rj nxb b`x, i`wKtq hvlqv b`x; ūxZ Ñ dtj ev tdtc DtVtQ Ggb, MreZ; tKvVvemo Ñ cvKvemo, A0ewj Kv, `vj vb; dwbPvi Ñ ArmevecÎ; Ktnwj KveZ Ñ Kzvkv AveZ, c0Qbæ mgewqK Ñ mæšuj Z Dt`vtM tKvbtv wKQzMto tZvj vi c0vm, `j ex c0Póv |

cV cwi wPwZ : evsj v GKvWgx t_tK cKwKZ Gm. I qvR` Awj i Pbvej t_tK RxeB wkf i `vb
 kxl R cEÜW msKwj Z ntqQ| mjo i tmiv Rxe gvb| Zte gb bv _vKtj gvb| nq bv| Avi G
 gbtk me©v gvb mts`thP PPq wtew`Z ntZ nq| K_vevZP, AvPiY, Lv` MhY, tcvlvK wbePb,
 Mpm^{3/4}v, Mtni Pvi cvtki cwi "Qbzv cfwZ gvb| i RxeBtk my` i I Avb`gq Kti tZvtj | Gi dtj
 cwi evi , mgvR, RvWZ, t`k wbePktl GKwU my`p e`e`vcvbi w`kBi fC Mto I tV|

Abkxj bx

Kg©Abkxj b

tZvgvi ewoi tms`h©evotZ Zvg Kx Kx c`tq|c wbtqQ Zvi GKwU Zwj Kv`Zwi Ki |

eÜwbePw cKæ

1| metPtq eo wkí tKvbW ?

- | | |
|------------|-------------|
| K. Pvi`wkí | L. RxeBwkí |
| M. Kvi`wkí | N. `vcZ`wkí |

2| RxeB wkí ej tZ Kx tevSvq ?

- K. Mtni Pvi cvk my` i ivLv
- L. gvb mts`thP PPqKiv
- M. my` i tK Avi I Mfxi fvte Rvbv
- N. Pvi cvtk wkí Kj vi cQqM NUvtbv

wbtPi D'xcKwU cto 3 I 4 bs cQkæ DEi `vl :

cw_exi me dj GKB wbgg tgb dj bvg tctqQ| Avgiv t`tL ewj my` i | G wbggwU ntj v
 GKB we`y t_tK mKj cvcwo we`j Pvi w`tK Qwotq _vKte| GB GK wbgg tgbB KZ i Kg
 dj `vaxbfvte dU I tV|

3| D'xcTK RxeB wkf i `vbÜ cEÜi cQZdwj Z w` KwU ntj v N

- i. RxeB tms`h©
- ii. wbgwšZ RxeB
- iii. mjo cQvm

wbtPi tKvbW mWV ?

- | | |
|-----------|----------------|
| K. ii | L. iii |
| M. i I ii | N. i, ii I iii |

4| cŏZdwj Z w` KuU wbtPi tKvb evtK" cŏKvk tctqtQ ?

K. mie, Amgvb c_, `ŏavti Zvi AvMvQvi ivk

L. Mn`ŏgx i"p wRwbmUvi m½` t m"úKŲ ivtL bv

M. wkgj Zj vi cŏKwZK tmš`h"AvgtK g» KtiwQj

N. miyiv`vtK Mŏgevmxi `ŏ_ei Zv Avi l mi" Kti Zj tQ|

mRbkxj cŏæ

gvbŏl i gb etj , cŏqvRb wguŏj B nte bv, ZvtK my` i ntZ nte| thgbŏ bKwkKu_v, ivtŏ weQvbwq
Mvtq w`tq tkvl qvi Rb" GKwU mvgMŏŏ tmUv tZv my` i -Amy` i nI qvi cŏqvRb tbB| wKš' GB
cŏqvRtbi wRwbmtK mŲ Avi i wOb myZv w`tq Ace"bKkv Kti mvmRtqtQ Mvtqi eaiv| bKwkKu_v
t`Lŏj B my` i j vtM, wRwbmUvi cŏqvRtbi K_v gtbB cto bv| G KviŏYB mKj Ávbx gvbŏ etj b,
ŏme my` iB mivmwi cŏqvRtbi evBti| cŏqvRtbi KvR wguj tZv kixitK ZŲ Kij Avi ŏ
cŏqvRtbi evBti th my` i Zv gbŏK ZŲ Kij |ŏ

K. RxebŏK Kx t_tK`ŏi ivLvi tPŏv KiŏZ nte ?

L. Avgvt` i KvRKgŲK wbwšZ KiŏZ nte tKb ?

M. DŏxcŏK ŐRxeb wktŏi i `vbŏ cŏŏŏ dŏU l Vv w` KuU e"vL"v Ki |

N. Dwj wLZ dŏU l Vv w` KuU ŐRxeb wktŏi i `vbŏ cŏŏŏi AvsŏK cŏZdj b gvŏ ŏ gše"wi
h_v_Zv wbiŏY Ki |

Avg AmUi tḡcy

weḡwZḡY eḡ`ḡvraḡvq

[tj LK cwiḡPwZ : weḡwZḡY eḡ`ḡvraḡvq 1894 mḡtj 24 ciMbvi gḡwicij Mōḡ RbMōY Kḡib| Zwi
wCZvi bvg gnvb`v eḡ`ḡvraḡvq Ges gvZv gYwḡbx t`ex| ḡvbxq ebMōḡ ḡḡ t_ḡK 1914 mḡtj wZwb g`wUḡK
cḡk Kḡib Ges KḡKvZv wicb KḡjR t_ḡK Av.G. Ges we.G. wWwMōjvf Kḡib| KgRxeḡb wZwb ūMjx,
KḡKvZv I e`vivKcḡi i weḡfbœ`ḡḡ wKḡKZv Kḡib| kirPḡ`ḡ cḡi wZwb evsjv K_vmwntZ`i meḡPḡq Rbwcḡ
wKḡx| cḡKwZK ḡmŠ`hḡI Mōḡ evsjvi mḡaviY gvbḡli mnR-mij Rxeḡb-hvcḡbi AmḡaviY GK AvḡjL` wbgḡY
Kḡi wZwb evsjv K_vmwntZ` Agi nḡq AvḡQb| cḡKwZ Ges gvbḡli Rxeḡbi AwfbœmḡúḡKḡ wPivqZ Zvrcḡhḡ
Zwi K_vmwntZ` gungvgwēZ| weḡwZḡY eḡ`ḡvraḡvḡqi Dḡj LḡhW` Dcb`vm nḡjv : cḡ_i cḡPjx, AciwRZ,
AviY`K, BQvgwZ, `wōcḡxc| MḡMŠ` : ḡgNgjḡ, ḡḡḡxdj, hvḡve`j| BQvgwZ Dcb`vḡmi Rb` wZwb iex`ḡ-
cḡ`ḡḡi fwlZ nb| 1950 mḡtj i 1jv ḡmḡPḡ`i wZwb gZzeiY Kḡib|]

mKvj ḡejv| AvUuv wK bqUv| nwiḡḡi i cḡ| Avcb ḡḡb ḡivḡḡK ewmqv tLjv KwiḡZḡQ, Zvni GKUv
tQvU wḡḡbi ev. AvḡQ, ḡmUvi Wvjv fvOv| evḡ. i mḡḡq mḡúwē ḡm Dcp Kwiqv ḡḡḡḡZ XwḡqvḡQ|
GKUv is-lVv KvḡVi ḡNvov, Pvi cqmḡv`ḡḡi GKUv tUvj &Lvḡqv wḡḡbi ḡḡcyevwK, ḡmUvKZK Kwō|
Gḡwḡ ḡm ḡvḡqi AÁvZmḡḡi j ḡxcRvi Kwōi Pcwō nBḡZ Lwḡqv j BqvwQj I cḡḡQ ḡKn ḡUi cḡq GB
ḡḡq meḡv j KvBqv iḡḡL- GKUv`ḡcqmḡv`ḡḡi wC`j, KZKḡjv i Kḡbv bvUv dj| ḡwLḡZ fvḡjv
ewḡqv Zvni w`w` ḡKv_v nBḡZ AḡbKḡwḡ KzvBqv AwbqvQj, wKQz ZvniḡK w`qvḡQ, wKQz wḡḡRi
cḡḡḡi evḡ. i wLqv w`qvḡQ| LvḡKZK Lvcivi KḡP| Mḡzv-hḡḡv tLwḡḡZ GB Lvcivḡwḡ i j ḡI` Ae`_ḡ
ewḡqv wekḡm nḡqv ḡm Gḡwḡ mḡḡZœevḡ. i wLqv w`qvḡQ, Gḡwḡ Zvni gnvḡj`evb mḡúwē GZḡwḡ
wRwbḡmi ḡḡa` ḡḡe ḡm wḡḡbi ewkUv KḡqKevi evRvBqv ḡmUvi mḡḡU weMZ ḡKŠZḡj nBqv ZvniḡK
GKcḡḡk i wLqv w`qvḡQ| KvḡVi ḡNvov bḡovPḡov Kiv nBqv wMqvḡQ| ḡmUvi GKcḡḡk wCḡivḡḡḡi
Avmḡḡi b`vq cḡoqv AvḡQ| eZḡvḡb ḡm Mḡzv-hḡḡv tLwḡevi LvcivḡwḡḡK nḡḡZ j Bqv ḡḡb ḡḡb
`vlqvi Dci Mḡzv-hḡḡvi Ni AuKv Kḡbv Kwiqv ḡPvL ewRqv Lvciv Qbqv ḡwLḡZḡQ ZvK wK
nBḡZḡQ wK bv!

Ggb mḡḡq Zvni w`w` `MḡDVḡbi KḡVj Zjv nBḡZ WwKj ḡAcḡI AcḡI| ḡm GZḡY ewwō wQj
bv, ḡKv_v nBḡZ GBḡvḡ Avmḡj| Zvni ḡḡ GKUz mZḡwḡwKḡ| gvbḡli Mjvi AvḡqvR cḡBqv Acy
Kḡj i cḡḡḡi ḡḡZv j ḡḡi Pcwōi Kwōwḡ ZvovZwō j KvBqv ḡdwḡj| cḡi ewḡj - wK, ḡi w`w`?

`MḡnvZ bḡoqv WwKj ḡAvq Gw`ḡKḡ ḡkvbḡ

`Mḡ eqm`k-GMḡiv ermi nBj| Mob cḡZjv cḡZjv, is Acj ḡḡZv AZUv dmḡbq, GKUzPvcv|
nḡḡZ KvḡPi Pwō, ciḡb ḡḡjv Kḡco, gv_vi Pj i`ḡIḡ evZḡḡm DḡḡZḡQ, ḡḡLi Mob ḡ`bq, Acj
ḡḡZv ḡPvLḡwḡ tek WwMi WwMi| AcyḡivqvK nBḡZ bḡḡqv KvḡQ ḡMj, ewḡj ḡḡ ḡK ḡi?

`Mḡ nḡḡZ GKUv bwiḡḡḡi ḡḡv! ḡmUv ḡm wḡPz Kwiqv ḡ`LvBj, KZKḡwḡ KḡP Avg KvUv| mḡj wḡPz
Kwiqv ewḡj ḡḡ ḡv NvU t_ḡK Avḡḡm wḡ ḡZv?

AcyNvo bwoqv ewj j Ñ DûÑ

`MPpncPnc ewj j Ñ GKUztZj Avi GKUzbpb wbtq AvmtZ cwi m? Avtgi Km Rvrvtev Ñ

AcyAvnt` i mvinZ ewj qv Dwj Ñ tKv_vq tcvj ti w`w?

`MPEwj j -cUwj t` i evMvtp wmu j tKStUvi Zj vq cto wQj Ñ Avb&w` wK GKUzbpb Avi tZj !

Acyw`w i w`tK Pwnqv ewj j Ñ tZtj i fuo Qitj gv gvite th? Avgvi Kvc th ewm?

Ñ ZB hv bv wkMwMwi Kti, gvñi AvmtZ GLb tXi t`wi -¶vi KvPtZ wMtqtP wkMwMi hvñ

Acyewj j Ñ bvtKvtj i gvj vUv Avgvq t` | I tZ tXtj wbtq Avmtvñ ZB wLowK t`vñi wMtq ``vL gv AvmtP wK bv |

`MPwbgæti ewj j Ñ tZj tUj thb tqtStZ Xwj mtp, mveavtp wbe, bbtj gv tUi cvteñ ZB tZv GKUv nvev tQtj Ñ

Acyewo ga` nBtZ ewni nBqv Avmtj `MPZvni nvZ nBtZ gvj v j Bqv Avg_vj tek Kwqv gwLj ,Ñ ewj j , tb nvZ cvZ |

Ñ ZB AZ_vj v Lwe w`w?

Ñ AZ_vj eyS ntj v? GB tZvñ fwi temkñ hv, Av"Qv tb Avi `¶Lvbn evt, t`LtZ tek ntqtP ti, GKUv j ¼v AvbtZ cwi m? Avi GKLvbn t`tev Zv ntj Ñ

Ñ j ¼v Kx Kti cvotv w`w? gv th Z³vi I ci ti tL ``vq, Avg th bvMvj cvB tb?

Ñ Zte _vKtM hvK&Ñ Avevi I tej v Avbtev GLb-cUwj t` i tWevi avti i AvgMvQUvq _w hv atitP Ñ `pti i tivt` Zj vq Stti ctoñ

`MP` i ewoi Pwi w`tKB R½j | nwi ni ivtqi ÁwZ-ávZv bxj gwY ivq mæutZ MZ ermi gviv wMqvQb, Zuvni `x cy Kb v j Bqv wBR wctvj tq evm KwitZtQb | KvtrB cvtki G wFvU I R½j veZ nBqv cwov AvtQ | wKtU Avi tKvtpv tj vtKi ewo bvB | cvP wgvbtUi c_ tMtj Zte feb gLth'i ewo |

nwi ntii ewoUvI AtpKw`b nBqv tMj tgvvZ nq bvB, mvgtpi w`tKi tivqvK fvOv, dvUttj ebñ weQvUi I Kvj tgn MtQi eb MRvBqvQñ Nti i t`vi Ñ Rvbj vi KcvU me fvOv, bwitKtj i `wo w`qv Mitv` i mt½ ewav AvtQ |

wLowK t`vi Sbrv Kwqv Lwj evi kã nBj Ges GKUzcitiB meRqv Mj v i bv tMj - `MMv, I `MMvñ

`MPEwj j Ñ gv WvKtQ, hv t`tL Avqñ I Lvbn tLq hvñ gL th btpi _tov tj tM AvtQ, gL d`vj Ñ

gvtpi WvK Avi Gkevi Kvtp tMtj I `MP GLb DEi w`evi mthvM bvB, gL fvZ¶ tm ZvovZwo Rvrvtpv Avtgi PvKj v_vj LvBtZ j wMj | cti GLtpv AtpK Aemkó AvtQ t`wLqv KuVj MvQUvi KvQ mwi qv wMqv _woi Avovtj `uovBqv tm_vj tMvMtM wMj tZ j wMj | AcyZvni cvtk `uovBqv wbtRi Ask cYctY wMj tZwQj , KvY wPevBqv LvI qvi Avi mgq bvB | LvBtZ LvBtZ w`w i w`tK Pwnqv tm t`vl mæfÜ mtpZbZvmPK nwm nwmj | `MPLwj gvj vUv GK Uvb&gwi qv tfti ÉvKvri teov cvi Kwqv bxj gwY ivtqi wFvU w`tK R½tj i gta` Qwov w`j | fvBtqi w`tK Pwnqv ewj j Ñ gLwv gLQ d`vj &bv eu`i, bpb tj tM itqtQ th ...

cŧi `MŲbi xngŧL ewoi gŧa" XuKqv ewj j Ń Kx gv?

ŃtKv_vq tei"ŧbv ntqŲj i"wb? GKj v wbŧR KZw`ŧK hvtev? mKvj t_ŧK Ųvi tKŧP MvŃ MZi e`_v ntq tMj , GKULwb KŧUvMvQUv tŧŧ0 `y Lvbv Kiv tbB, tKej cvovq cvovq tUvŧUv tUvKv tmŧa teovŧ"QbŃ tm evi i tKv_vq?

AcyAvmqv ewj j , gv, wLŧ` tctqŧQ!

Ńtivŧmv tivŧmv, GKULwb `wovl evcy... GKULwb nvc wRŧivŧZ `v! tZvgvŧ` i ivZw`b wLŧ` Avi ivZw`b dvBŃ digvR! I `MMv, `vL tZv evQi Uv nuK cvoŧQ tKb?

LwbKUv cŧi meRqv ivbŲŧi i `v! qvq euJ cwZqv kmv KwUŧZ ewmj | AcyKvŧQ ewmqv cwoqv ewj j ŃAvi GŲzAvUv tei Kŧiv bv gv, gŧK eÇ j vŧM!

`MŲwbŧRi fvM nvZ cwZqv j Bqv m¼PZ mŧi ewj j Ń Pvj fvRv Avi tbB gv?

AcyLvBŧZ LvBŧZ ewj j Ń Dt, wPeŧbv hvq bv | Avg tLŧq `wZ UŧKŃ

`MŲ ŲKŲUgŲKŲ tPvLŃ tUcvq evav cvBqv Zvni K_v AaŲŧ_B eÜ nBqv tMj | Zvni gv wRÁmv Kwj j ,Ń Avg tKv_vq tcvj ?

mZ" K_v cKvk KwŧŧZ mvmx bv nBqv Acyw`i w`ŧK wRÁvmvPK `wŧZ Pwvj | meRqv tgŧqi w`ŧK Pwvj ewj j Ń ZB tdi GLb tewiŧqŲŲj eyS?

`MŲwecbŲŧL ewj j Ń I ŧK wRŧÁm Kŧiv bv? AwgŃ GB tZv GLb KwVj Zj vq `wŲŧqŃ ZŲg hLb WvKŧj ZLb tZvŃ

`YŲtMqvŲj bx MvB `ŲntZ Avmvq K_vUv Pvcv cwoqv tMj | Zvni gv ewj j Ń hv, evQi Uv aiŧM hvŃ tWŧK mviv tnŧj vŃ Kgŧj evQi , I mbŲGZ tej v Kŧi Gŧj wK ewŧPU? GKUzmKvj Kŧi bv Gŧj GB tŧZbŲ c¾Š-evQi ewavŃ

w`i wCŲŧb wCŲŧb AcyŲ `Ųa t`vqv t`wLŧZ tMj | tm ewni DVŧb cv w`ŧZB `MŲnvZvi wCŧV `Ųg& Kwŧqv wŲNŲZ GK wKj emvBqv w`qv Kwvj Ń j ²xQov ev`i ! cŧi gŲ f`vOvBqv Kwvj Ń Avg tLŧq `wZ UŧK wŲŧŧQŃ Avevi tKvŧbw`b Avg t`tev tLI -QvB t`tevŃ GB I tej vB cUvj ŧ`i KuKŲZŲj i Avg KwŲŧq Gŧb Rvivŧev, GZ eo eo Ųw ntqŧP, wŲŲ thb ŲŲŃ t`tev tZvgvq? tLI GLb? nvev GKUv tKv_vKvi Ń hw` GZUKzeyx _vŧK!

`Ųŧi i wKŲcŧi nwi ni KvR mwi qv ewo wŲwi j | tm AvRKvj MŲŧgi AbŲv ivŧqi evUŧZ tMvg`vi KvR Kŧi | wRÁmv Kwj j Ń AcŧK ŧ`LwP tb?

meRqv ewj j Ń AcyŧZv Nŧi Ngŧ"Q |

Ń`MMv eySŃ

Ńtm tmB tLŧq tewiŧqŲŲŃ tm ewo _vŧK KLB? `ŲUv LvŲ qvi mŧ½ hv m¼úKŲ Avevi tmB wLŧ` tctj Zŧe AvmŧeŃ tKv_vq Kvi evMvŧb Kvi AvgZj vq RvgZj vq NjŧQŃ GB PwŲi gŧmi tivŧŧi , tci `vŧLv bv GB Rŧi cotj v etj Ń AZ eo tgŧq, etj tevSŧev KZ? K_v tKvŧb, bv Kvŧb tbq?

GKUzcŧi nwi ni LvBŧZ ewmqv ewj j Ń AvR `kNivq ZvMv`vi Rŧb" tMQj vg, eyŧj ? GKRb tj vK, LŲ gvZei , cuPUvŃ QqUv tMj v ewŲŧZ, tek cqmvŲ qvj v tj vKŃ Avgvq ŧ`tL `Ųer Kŧi etj Ń

`v`WvKi, Avgvq wPbtZ cvt"Qb? Awig ej vqN bv evcy Awig tZv ^K?N etj —Avcbvi KZP_vKtZ ZLb ZLb cRv-Av"Pvq memgqB wZwb AvmtZb, cvtqi atjv w`tZb| Avcbriv Avgvt`i i"Zj" tjvK, Gevi Avgiv emomyk gšt- tbtev fvePÑ Zv Avcwb hw` AvtÁ Ktib, Zte fimv Kti ewj N AvcwbB tKb gštUv t`b bv? Zv Awig Zvt`i etj wP AvR Avi tKvbtv K_v ej tev bv, Nti Gtm `y GK-w`tbN eštj?

meRqv Wvtj i emU nvfZ `uovBqv wQj, emU tgrtZ bvgvBqv mvgtb emqv cwoj | ewj j N nvtMv, Zv g` Kx? `vl bv l`i gšt? Kx RvZ? nwi ni mj bvgvBqv ewj j N etjv bv KvDtk!N m`Mvc| tZvgvi tZv Avevi Mí Kti teovbtv `fveN

NAwig Avevi KvK ej tZ htev, Zv tnvK tm m`Mvc, `vl wmtq w`tq, GB Kó hv"QÑ H ivqewoi AvUuv UvKv fimv, Zvl `wZb gvm Ašt- Zte `vqN Avi Gw`tK ivtR`i t`bv| Kvj NvtUi ct_ tmR VvK`b etj A-tešgv, Awig e`K Qvov UvKv avi w`B tbN Zte Zvg AtbK Kti etj etj w`j vqN AvR cuP cuP gvm ntq tmj, UvKv Avi ivLtZ cvtev bv| Gw`tK ivav tevotgi teš tZv wQto Lvt"Q, `tejv ZvMv`v Avi cKtiP| tQtj Uvi Kvco tbBÑ `wZb RvqMvq tmj vB, evQv Avgvi ZvB cti nwmgtL tbP tbP teovqN Avgvi Ggb ntqtP th Bt"Q Kti GKw`tK tewi tq hvBÑ

Navi GKUv K_v l iv ej wQj, eštj? ej wQj Mutq tZv evgb tbB, Avcwb hw` GB Mutq DtV Avtmb, Zte RvqMvN Rvg w`tq evm KivBÑ Mutq GKNi evgb evm Kivbtv Avgvt`i eČ Bt"Q| Zv wKQz avtbi RvgUvg w`tZl iwmRÑ cqmvi tZv Afve tbB! AvRKvj Pvlvt`i Nti j z x euavN fíi tj vtKi B ntq ctotP nv fvZ thv fvZÑ

AvMñ meRqvi K_v eÜ nBevi Dcpg nBj N GLwb| Zv Zvg iwmR ntj bv tKb? etj B-ntZv th Av"Qv Avgiv Avmtev! l iKg GKUv eo gvbti Avkq- G Mutq tZvgvi AvtQ Kx? iaywftU Kvgtó cto _vKvN

nwi ni nwmqv ewj j N cvMj! ZLwb Kx iwmR ntZ AvtQ? tQvUvj vK, fvefe VvKti i nmo t`LvP wktKq DtVtPÑ Du, l tZ tLtv ntq thtZ nqN Zv bq, t`wL GKevi Pnc Pnc gRg`vi gnvktqi m½ civgkKtiN Avi GLb lV etj B-Kx lVv Ptj? me e`Uv Gtm ej te UvKv `vl, `btj thtZ t`tev bvN t`wL civgkKti wK iKg `uovqN

GB mgta tqtq `MptKv_v nBtZ cv wUvcqv wUvcqv Avmqv ewnti i `xvti i Avovj nBtZ mZKZvi mvinZ GKevi DuK gwij Ges Aci c¶ mæúY©mRvM t`wLqv lavti cuPtj i cvk ewnqv ewni evUxi tivqvK Dwj | `vj vtbi `xvi Avt- -Avt- -tVvj qv t`wLj Dnv eÜ AvtQ| Gw`tK tivqvK `uovbtv Amæe, tišt`i Zvtc cv cyoqv hvq, KvtrB tm `vb nBtZ bwgqv wMqv DVvtbi KuVvj Zj vq `uovBj | tišt`a teovBqv Zvni gL ivOv nBqv DwqvQ, AvPtj i LjU Kx KZK, tjv hZæKwi qv euav| tm AwmqwQj GBRb` th, hw` ewnti i `xvi tLjv cvq Ges gv NgvBqv _vtK, Zte Nti i gta` Pnc Pnc XwKqv GKUz i Bqv j Bte| wKŠ` eveli, wetklZ gvi mvgtb mæjL `xvi w`qv ewio XwKtZ Zvni mvinm nBj bv|

DVvtb bwgqv tm KuVvj Zj vq `uovBqv Kx Kwi te wK Kwi tZ bv cvni qv wbi "rmvnfvte Gw`K l w`K PwnfZ j wMj | cti tmLvbtB ewnqv cwoqv AvPtj i LjU Ljv qv KZK, wj i Ktbv i ov dtj i wevP

ewni Kwij | LwibKŋY Pwinqv _wKqv tm Avcb gtb tm_wj _wbZ Avi ⚡ Kwij , GK-`β-wZb-Pvi
 QweYkUv nBj | cti tm `β wZbUv Kwiv qv weP nvZi Dëv wctV emvBqv DPz Kwiv qv Omqv w`qv
 cti nvZi tmvRv wcu cwZqv awiZ j wMj | gtb gtb ewj tZ j wMj Ñ AcK GB_tj v t`tev Ñ Avi
 GB_tj v cZtj i evf- ti tL t`tev Ñ

tKgb weP_wj tZj PKPK Kt"QÑ AvRB MvQ t_tK ctoP, fwm'm AvM tMj vg, ^btj me tMv tZ
 tLq tdtj w`tZv, I t` i iwo MvBUv GtKv i iv°m, me RvqMv hvte, tmevi KZK_tj v GtbQj vg
 Avi GB_tj v wbtq AtbK_tj v ntj v |

tm tLj v eÜ Kwiv mg~weP Avevi mhtZæAwPtj i LjU ewaj | cti nVv Kx fweqv i"ŋ Pj_wj
 evZvfm DovBtZ DovBtZ gnv Lyki mvinZ cpivq tmvRv evUxi ewni nBqv tMj | □

kāv_©I UxKv : tivqK Ñ Nti mvgb i tLv v RvqMv ev eviv`v; Pzwo Ñ tQvU Sio, ŋz`avgv;
 bvUdj Ñ KiÄv dj ; Lvcivi KtP Ñ Kj m-nuwo cfwZi fivOv Ask ev UKiv; wRivtctj i Avmwig
 Ñ LwPvq cto _vKv Aetnwj Z Avmwig gZv At_°`vl qv Ñ eviv`v; Avtgi Kwm Ñ KtP Avg; Rviv Ñ
 RxY©Kiv, KtP KtP Kiv At_°eb-weQw Ñ etbv MvQ; Kvj tgn Ñ hKtZi tivtM DcKvix GK cKvi
 wZ³ MvQ; Mivt` Ñ Rvbj vi wK; tftiEvKvi teov Ñ GiÜ ev timo MvQi teov; KtUvMvQ Ñ ZY;
 tivtmv tivtmv Ñ _vg _vg |

cvV cwivPwZ : ŌAvg AwUi tftcŋ kxl Ŕ Mí wU wfwZftY eb`vcra`vtqi ct_i cuPvj x Dcb`vm t_tK
 msMh Kiv ntqtQ | MgxY Rxtb cKwZNBô `β fivB-tevtbv Avbw`Z Rxtbi AvL`vb wbtq Mí wU
 i wPZ ntqtQ | Acyl `MpnZ`wi`^cwi etii wki | wKš' Zvt` i ^kkte`witt`i tmB Kó cāvb ntq
 I tVnb | Awakš' MgxY dj dj w` Avntii Avb` Ges wePÎ wclq wbtq Zvt` i we`sq I tKšZnj
 Mí wU tK wPiKvtj i gvbti i wPvqZ `kktKB thb `šiy Kwitq t`q | GB Mt i meRqv cwj -gvtqi
 kvkZ Pwi tÎ ntq DvtQ |

Abkxj bx

Kg©Abkxj b

1. Avg-AwUi tftcyMt i th mKj MgxY Dcv`vb I kā e`eüZ ntqtQ Zvi GKwU Zwj Kv`Zwi Ki |
2. tZvgvi cwZ Avg-AwUi tftcyMt i Abje MgxY Rxtbi eYb m`nj Z Ab` GKwU Mt i
 Avtj vPbv wj tL tkŋY wKŋtKi woku Rgv`vl |

eÜbePw cka

1 | DVtbi tKvb RvqMv t_tK `MActK WwKwQj ?

K. AvgZj v L. eUZj v

M. Kwvj Zj v N. RvgZj v

2| tZtj i fwo Qitj `MqK gvi te tKb?

i Kms`vti i Kvi tY

ii AcPtqi Kvi tY

iii bv Rvbv tbi Kvi tY

vb tPi tKvbU mivK ?

K. i

L. ii

M. iii

N. ii I iii

DixKuU co Ges cökë DEi `vI :

wicb I i"gv `ß fvB-terb| Zvt`i eqtmi cv_R" Pvi eQi | GtK Atb`i Dci wbfPkxj
ntj I wewfbomRvbm GtK Ab`tK Zviv t`LvZ Pvg bv | i"gvi tLj vi mvgMö wi cb j yKtq i vtL |
i"gvi wewfbæAvt`k, Ave`vi wicb Rvb tZ Pvg bv | GB vb tq I t`i gvtK bvbv weo`bvi gta`
cotZ nq |

3| DixtK ÆAvg AwUi t fci Mti i tKvb w`KtK cöZdwj Z Kti tQ?

K. fvB-tervbi mæúK© L. fvB-tervbi weti va

M. fvB-tervbi Ave`vi N. gvtqi -wPŠv

4| DixtKi fvebv ÆAvg AwUi t fci Mti i tKvb D×wZi mti½ mv`k`cY?

K. Zvnvi `↑ GKUzmZKZv wgvkZ

L. GKUtZj Avi GKUzbp vb tq AvmtZ cwim? Avtgi KvgRvi vter

M. `Mfi nv tZ GKU bwi tKtj i gvj v

N. bvi tKtj i gvj vlv Avgvq t`

mRbkxj cökë

etpYt`i me mgq fvtj v hvq bv hw` Avtkcvtk abvX" e`w³ bv _vtK Zviv tKvtbv agxq Abpvtbi
AvtqvRb bv Kiti gšj cvtVi tKvtbv cöqvRb nq bv | etpYiv KvtRi cöqvRtb Zvt`i gj Avevm
cwi eZö KitiZ wöav Kiti bv | Zv bv Kiti bvbv Pvtci gta` KvUvtZ nq |

K. `Mfi eqm KZ wQj ?

L. `Mfi eqtmvPZ PÂj Zvi Kvi Y Kx? eyStq tj L |

M. DixKuU ÆAvg AwUi t fci Mti i GKU w`KtK DtbwPZ Kti tQ | e`vL`v Ki |

N. DixKuU ÆAvg AwUi t fci Mti i mgMöw`KtK cövk Kti vb Ñ gj`vqb Ki |

gvbyl gnyš (m.)

tgynvš I qvR` Avj x

[tj LK cwi wPwZ : tgynvš I qvR` Avj x 1896 wlvã (28tk fv` 1303 mvj) mVZxixv tRjvi euk`n Mõg RbMõY Ktib| Kj KvZv e/evmx Ktj tR we.Gm. Kwmi QvI _vKvKjxb wZwb AmnõhM Avf`vj tb thvM`vb Ktib Ges GLvfbB tj Lvcovi mgwB Nuvb| Gici wZwb mvsew`KZvK tckv wntmte MõY Ktib| wZwb õgwmK tgynvš xõ, õ`wbK tgynvš xõ, õ`wbK tmeKõ, õmvBwvK mI MvZõ, õmvBwvK Lv`gõ, BstiwR õv` gnyj gvbõ BZ`w` cwi Kvq KgPZ wQtb| Zui Dvj LthvM` Mš: gnyvbyl gnyxb, giv`i, `mq` Avng`, `šYõw`bx, tQvUt`i nhiZ gnyš BZ`w` | wZwb Lp cwi "QbewPšv I h³ev`x gb wbtq mewKQzi wePvi KiZb| mnR mij cKvkfw½ Zui iPvi Ab`Zg `ewkõ| Zui M`%kj x FRy iPbv mevjxj | `v`MZ Kvity wZwb 1935 mvj Kj KvZv tQto euk`tn wdti Avmb Ges tmLvfbB 1954 mvj i 8B btfaf gZieiY Ktib|]

nhiZi gZi K_v cPwiZ nBtj gw`bvq thb Avavi NbvBqv Awmj | Kvnvi I gL Avi K_v mti bv; tKnev cMti gZv KvE`i yKti | ivmj j wai cxovi Lei`i wbevi Rb` eùtj vK RgvqZ nBqvQ| tK GKRb ewj tj b, Zuvni gZi nBqvQ| exi evù I gi Dj ½ Ziewi nvZ j Bqv j vdvBqv DwTj b, th ewj te nhiZ gwi qvQb, Zuvni gv_v hvBte|

gnywZ AvepKi tkl chš-nhiZi gZikh`vi cvtkPwQtb| wZwb Mšfi fvte RbZvi gta` `wovBtj b| ewj tj b, hvniv nhiZi cRv KwZ, Zuviv RvbK wZwb gviv wMqvQb; Avi hvniv Avj wai DcwmK, Zuvv`i Rvbn DwPZ Avj wai Agi, Awebkji | Avj wai my`úo eyx : gnyš (m.) GRb ivmj `e Avi wKQzbb| Zuvni cteAvi I AtbK ivmj gviv wMqvQb| ivmj j wai (m.) gwi tZ cvtib, wbnZ nBtZ cvtib; ZvB ewj qv wZwb thB mZ` tZvgv`i i w`qv tMtj b ZuvvK wK tZvgiv gv_v cwiZqv MõY Kwite bv? GB wekfetb H`i AšxtP hvnv wKQz t`wLtZ cvl meB Avj wai myó, Zuvni B w`tk mKtj i gnvhvIv|

nhiZ AvepKti Mšfi Dw³tZ mKtj iB`PZb` nBj | nhiZ Igtii wkw_j A½ gwUtZ j jlvBj | Zuvni `šiY nBj nhiZi eyx : Awg tZvgv`iB gZv GKRb gvbyl gvI | Zuvni gtb cwj Ki Avtbi AvqvZ : gnyš, gZi tZvgvB fvM, Zuvv`i I fvM| Zuvni Ašti aYwbqv Dwj gnyj tgi Mfxi cZ`tqi `xKvfiw³ Agi mvP` : gnyš (m.) Avj wai `vm (gvbyl) I ivmj |

tkvtKi cõg cPÉ AvNvtZ AvZve`šZi cY`mtebvi gta` `wovBqv w`Zax nhiZ AvepKi (iv) ivmj i cõZ kõv wte`tbi mxgvti Lv myó Kw qv Zvj tj b| wZwb ivmj, wKš`wZwb gvbyl, Avgv`iB gZv `tL-te`bv, Rxeb-gZi Aaxb i³-gvstM MwZ gvbyl Ñ GB K_vB ex` nhiZ AvepKi wmi K (iv.) gwQZ gnyj gK ešvBqv w`tj b|

wZwb gvbyli gb AvKI P Kw qvQtb gL`Z Zuvni gvboxq Yvej õviv| g`vi tko estk wZwb RwbqvQtb| wKš`eskMšie nhiZi mPZb wPtÉ gnyšP Rb`I `vbj vf Kti bvB|

Rb`tLx nBqv wZwb msmvfi AwmqvQtb| GB `tLi te`bv Zuvni t`ntmš`h`I Pwi Î-gvaxi mwnZ wgyj qv ZuvvK bi bvi xi GKvš-wcõ Kw qv Zvj qvQj | Avej` wZwb wQtb Avj -AwgbÑ wekI, wcõfvix, mZ`ev`x| Zuvni Amvavi Y thvM`Zv, eyx, wePvi kw³, ewj õ t`n t`wLqv gvbyl AevK nBqv hvBZ| GB mKj Y weve Lw` RvK AvKI P Kw qvQj |

e`Z nhiṭZi iejveY' wQj Ace° AmvaviY| g°v nBṭZ gw`bvq wnhitZi cṭ_ GK ciwZeZx
 `ṣúwZi Kuṭi wZwb Avkḡ tbb| ivnx-cw_Kṭ`i tmev KivB wQj Zvrvṭ`i eZ| nhiZ hLb
 Avmtṭj b, Kuṭi`ṭgx Aveygṽe` tglcvj PivBṭZ wMqvQṭj b| Zuvri cZṽDṭṣḡ gṽe` QvMx`ṣ w`qv
 nhiṭZi Zḡv`ṭ Kwiṭj b| MṭncwZ wdwitj GB bvix`ṭgx KvṭQ be AwZw_i ie eYḡv Kṭib, mṽ`i,
 mṽ`kḡ cṭj| wZwb| Zuvri kxṭl`mṽ`xN°KwĀZ ṭKkcvc, eqṭb Ace°KvŠkḡ| Zuvri AvqZKḡ`ṽU
 bqḡ, KvRj ṭiLvi gṭZv hyḡ ḡhMj, Zuvri mṭP`P Mḡev, Kvṭj v Kvṭj v`ṽU ṭPvṭLi Xj Xj Pvnwb gbcḡY
 Kwḡqv ṭbq| ṽiMṽṭi Zuvri bxieZv, gaṭx°Zuvri gṭLi fvLY, webxZ bṽṽ Zuvri cḡKwZ| wZwb`xN°
 bb, Leḡbb, Kk bb| GK Ace°cj K`xwḡ Zuvri ṭPvṭLgṭL, ewj ḡ ṭcṡiṭli e`Ābv Zuvri Aṭṭṭ| eo
 mṽ`i, eo gṭbvni ṭmB Acie iṭci Awakvix|

mZ`B nhiZ eo mṽ`kḡ cṭj| wQṭj b| Zuvri ṭPnviv gvbṭli i wPḡ AvKlṭY hZUKzmnvqZv Kṭi, Zuvri
 meUKzwZwb cvBqvQṭj b| mṭZ`i wḡw eo mvabvq Zuvri PwiĀ gagg nBqv DwQvQj| KvṭQ Avmtṭj B
 gvb| Zuvri AvcbRb nBqv cwḡZ| AKṭZvfq wektṭm wZwb AṭRq nBqvQṭj b| kĀj wḡḡi Zg
 wḡhṭZb Zuvri Aṡṭi i ṭj ŠnKcvṭU AvnZ nBqv wdwiv qv hvBZ| wKŠ`mṭZ` wZwb eṭRṭ gṭZv Kwḡb,
 ceṭZi gṭZv AUj nBṭj l Kiṽvq wZwb wQṭj b KmḡṭKvgj| `eixi AZ`vPvṭi evievi wZwb RRḡ Z
 nBqvQṭj b, kĀj ṭj vḡNvṭZ-AiwwZi wmsmṽ AvḡḡṭY eivṭṭi emb Zuvri eḡevi iḡiḡOb nBqv
 DwQvṭQ, Z_vic cvcx gvbṭṭK wZwb fvṭj vevmqvQṭj b, AwfKvc ṭ`l qvi wPŠH Zuvri Aṡṭi Dw`Z
 nq bvB| g°vi cṭ_ cḡṡṭi ṭcṡḡwṭṭKi cḡṭNvṭq wZwb AvnZ nBqvṭQb, e`ṭwē`ṭc evievi wZwb
 DcnvmZ nBqvṭQb; wKŠ`Zuvri Aṡṭi ṭfiv`qv GKwṭ gvĀ cḡḡvi evYx RvMqvṭQ; Gṭ`i Āvb`v l
 cṭṭ; Gṭ`i ṭlgv Ki|

Zvṭṭṭd mZ` cḡvi KwiṭZ wMqv ZuvṭK Kx fxLY cixṭvi mṽṽLxb nBṭZ nBqvQj; Avgiv ṭ`wLqvQ|
 c_ Pwj ṭZ kĀj cḡṭNvṭq wZwb AembvBqv cwṭZvQṭj b; ZLb ZuvriB Avevi ZuvṭK Zuj qv
 w`ṭZvQj| wZwb cpeṭ Pj v`iyKwiṭj wḡ_Y ṭZṭR cv_iḡḡ KwiṭZvQj| iṭḡ iṭḡ Zuvri mg`-emb
 wfvRqv wMqvṭQ, ṭ`n wḡtmZ iyaiaviv cv`Kvq cḡek Kwi qv Rvḡqv kḡ nBqvṭQ, gZi AveQqv Zuvri
 `PZb`ṭK mḡv`QbḡKwi evi ṭPḡv KwiṭZṭQ, Z_vic AZ`vPvixi wēṭṭx Zuvri wē`gvĀ AwfṭhvM bvB|
 igYxi ie, Mṭṭ`i abmṽṽ, ṭbZṭZj ghṭv, ivRvi wmsnvmb me wKḡṭK ZṭQ Kwi qv ṭmB mZ`ṭK
 wZwb Rxṭṭi ṭkḡZg mṽṽ Āvṭb Avkḡ KwiqvQṭj b; ZuvṭK DcnvmZ, Aetṭwṭj Z, A`ḡKZ
 ṭ`wLqvṭ ṭṭva, Nyv ev wēiḡḡi GKwṭ kĀl Zuvri gṭL D`Pwi Z nq bvB| AwfṭṽṽZ KwiṭZ Abjṭṭ
 nBqvṭ wZwb ewj ṭj b: bv bv, Zuvri KLbB mṽḡ bq| GB cw_extZ Awḡ Bmjṭḡi evnb, mṭZ`i
 cḡviK| gvbṭli ḡṭi ḡṭi mṭZ`i evYx enb Kiv Avgvi KvR| AvR hvnviv mZ`ṭK A`ḡKvi
 KwiṭZṭQ, ZuvṭK gwiṭZ D`Z nBqvṭQ, nqṭZv Kvj Zuvri v-Zuvṭ`i AbvMZ eskaṭiiv Bmjvg
 Kej Kwiṭe| Avcbvi AvNvZ RRḡ Z ṭ`ṭni ṭ`ebvq wZwb KvZi| mZ`ṭK e`vnZ ṭ`wLqv gṭbi e`v
 Zuvri ṭmB KvZi ZvṭK QvcvBqv Dwj| wZwb EaṽṭṭK evḡ cḡviY Kwi qv ewj ṭj b: ṭZvgvi cZvKv
 hṽ` w`qvQ cṭfy nxb Awḡ, ZṭQ Awḡ, wbeṭ Awḡ, Zuvri enb Kwi evi kwḡ Avgvq`v l| wēc`veiy
 Zḡg AkiṭYi kiY Zḡg, ṭZvgvi mZ` gvbṭli i ḡṭi ṭcḡQvBqv ZuvṭK DbḡZ Kwiṭj b hvnvivN Zuvṭ`i
 cṡṡṭṭZ Avgvi`vḡ`v l|

g°vevmxiv nhiṭZi bweZjṭṭfi`i` nBṭZB Zuvri cḡZ Kx wḡḡḡ Agvbṭṭl K AZ`vPvi Pvj vBqvQj,
 Avgiv ṭ`wLqvQ| hLb Zuvṭ`i wḡhṭZb mnbnZxZ nBj, hLb ṭ`Lv ṭMj, ṭKvṭikiv mZ`ṭK MḡY

Kwi te bv, nhi Z gw`bvq Pwj qv tMtj b| cŁ_ ZuvtK nZ`v Kwievi Rb", Zuvni I nhi Z AvepKti i
 uObogf Avevi Rb" wecj cj`vfi i tj vf t`LvBqv, kZ kZ NvZK qjavZ`e`vftN0 gŁZv wnsmaNvZK
 cvVtbtv nBj | e`i, I tnv` I Avnhve (ev L`K) ht`x g`vi ewm`v Ges Zuvt`i wĠRwZiv
 mw`sjj Z nBqv Bmj vtgi I gmnj tgi wPyUKzchS-aivcô nBtZ gyQqv tdwj evi Rb" cŁYcY Kwi j |
 Lqetii ht`x nhi tZi civRtqi wġ_v msev` i wlvqv nhi tZi gZi m`tebvq Avbt` AvZhviv nBqv
 cwoj | ũ`vqweqv mUŁtZ nhi tZi kwšwŁZvi mthvM j Bqv gmnj tgi tŁÜ tNvi Acgvbtbi kZ[©]
 PvcvBqv t`l qvi cil Zuvt`i mvinZ wekymNvZKZv Kwi tZ Pwinj Ges Zvici nhi Z thB w`b
 weRqx tetk g`vq cŁek Kwi tjb, tmB w`bl Zuvni mvinZ h`Kvgbv Kwi qv Lwvj t`i mvinZ nv½vgv
 evavBqv w`j | GBfvte tkl chS-hvnviv cŁ` cŁ` Avlvqv w`j j vĀbv, Acgvb, AZ`vPvi, wbhŁZb,
 cŁZ`K mthvM hvnviv nwbj `ewi Zvi welv³ ev; nhi Z Zuvt`i mvinZ Kx e`envi Kwi tjb? Rqxi
 Avmtb ewmqv b`vtqi Zj v`Ê nv tZ j Bqv ewj tjb : fvBme, tZvgv t`i m`ŁÜ Avgvi Avi tKvbtv
 AwftvM bvB, AvR tZvgiv mevB t`axb, mevB gy³ | gvbŁi cŁZ tŁŁcŁY" D[™]amZ GB mgnvb
 cŁZtkva m`e Kwi qmQj nhi tZi wei vU gbj`Zj |

iay tŁŁ-Ki"Yvq bq, gvbŁ wntmte Avcbvi ZrQZtewa Avcbvi qŁi Zvi AbfŁZ Zuvni
 gungvŁMšietK gntZ[©] Rb" I QvcvBqv DŁtZ cvti bvB | g`weRtqi ci nhi Z mvdv ceŁZi cvtk[©]
 ewmqv mZ`tšt`x gvbŁtk `xqLv `vb Kwi tZtOb, Ggb mgq GKŁU tj vK Zuvni KvŁQ Awmqv ftq
 KwctZ j wMj | nhi Z w`ZgŁL ZuvtK ewj tjb, tKb Zwg fq cvBtZQ? ftqi wKQB GLvtb bvB |
 Awg ivRv bB, mgŁU bB, gvbŁi cŁfybB | Awg Ggb GK bvixi mšwb, mvavi Y i`[®] gvsmB wQj
 hunvi wBZ`Kvi Avnh[©]

gnvgungvi gvSLvtb Avcbvi mvgvb`Zg GB AbfŁZB nhi tZi Pwi tŁK tkl chS-my`i I t`Q
 i wLqmQj | gvbŁ t`ŁU Aaxb, nhi ZI gvbŁ, mZivs Zuvni I t`ŁU nBtZ cvti GB hġ³ i etj bq,
 eis Zuvni Abwej Pwi tŁi t`Q mnR cŁKvk gh[©] vnvbi Avk¼v ZrQ Kwi qv, tj vKPtŁ m`ŁeZ
 tnqZvi fq Aetnj vq` i Kwi qv wZwb AKtZvfŁq AvZt`vl D`NvUv Kwi qvtOb | GKŁ b wZwb g`vi
 m`Łš-tj vKt`i KvŁQ mZ` cŁvti eZx | gRwj tmi GK cŁŁš-ewmqv GKŁU AÜ | m`ŁZ tm nhi tZi
 `Ł GKŁU K_v i wŁtZ cvq bvB | e³ Zvi gvSLvtb GKŁU cŁŁKwi qv tm nhi ZtK _vgvBj | evav
 cvBqv nhi tZi gŁL Clr wei³ i Avfvm dŁUqv DŁWj, Zuvni j j vU mvgvb` KŁĀZ nBj |

e`vcvi wU Ggb wKQB „i"Zi bq | e³ Zvq evav nBtj wei³ AwZ t`fweK | Avevi t`Łx`Ł[©]
 tj vKt`i nhi Z eo Av`i Kwi tZb, Kvnvi I Bnv AĀvZ bq | mZivs wZwb AÜtK NYv Kwi qvtOb,
 KvOvj ewj qv ZuvtK tnj v Kwi qvtOb, GB K_v Kvnvi I gŁb Avtm bvB | wKš` Zuvni GB ZrQZg
 t`ŁU cŁZ Bw½Z Awmj Ki Avtbi GKŁU evYtZ | wZwb webv wŁavq, webv mŁ¼vŁP Zuvn mKtj i KvŁQ
 cŁvi Kwi tjb |

gvbŁ wntmte th qŁi Ztewa, gvbŁi mnR t`tb`i th wbg[©] AbfŁZ nhi ZtK Avcbvi t`vl t`ŁU
 mvavi tYi PtŁ Ggb wŁweKvi fŁte aivBqv w`tZ cŁi wPZ Kwi qmQj, ZuvnB Avevi Zuvni gungwšZ
 RxeŁb B"Qv-t`KwZ `wi t`i gvSLvtb cŁxc nBqv Rwj qmQj | AbvZŁq cwi cvtk[©] gŁa`I wŁweo

wbePvi f^{w3}, k^{xv}, -^xKwZ I AvbM^Z wZwb eo Aí cvb bvB| kZ kZ, eis mnm^a mnm^a gnmj g
 Zunvi e^{w3}MZ cwi ewi K m^j-^wQ^t i DcKiY msM^h Kwi qv w^tZ me^v i ayB^QK bq, mgymK
 wQj | wK^s nhiZ Avcbv^tK `kRb gvb^tli g^ta^o GKRb MYbv Kwi t^jb, mKv^tj i m¹/₂x mnPi i^tc
 m^tnv^o q f^vB^tqi gZv^o k^cQ^{vmx} tbZvi KZ^e cvj b Kwi t^jb| m^tZⁱ Rb^o AZ^vPvi w^hh^hZb m^vnt^jb,
^ot^tL-tkvt^tK Ak^txi wZwZqv Avj wⁱ bvtg mvš^ov gvb^tj b, t^tki ivRv-gvb^tli g^tbi ivRv nBqv
 t^oQvq^o wⁱt^o i K^EK g^jKU gv^ovq cwi t^jb| ZvB Zunvi M^tn mKj mgq Ab^eRyUZ bv, w^okvi
 AÜK^ti c^oxc Ryw^j evi g^tZv^o Z^jUK^d mgq mgq w^gj Z bv| Ggwb w^ot^o K^vvt^j i t^etk gnv^bex
 gZⁱ i n^tmⁱ t^ttk Pw^j qv t^tjt^j b|

^ogxi gnv^cQ^vt^y w^et^qvM^{we}ajv Av^tqkvi e^q t^fw^o qv tkvt^tKi gvZg Dw^j, gvb^tli g¹/₂ mvabvq w^hwb
 AZ^o i Rbx hvcb Kwi t^jb, t^mB mZ^vk^tq AvR Pw^j qv t^tjt^j b| w^ot^o Z^vt^tK m^oq^o Kwi qv w^hwb
 w^ekgvb^tei Rb^o Avcbv^tK w^ej vBqv w^tj b, wZwb AvR Pw^j qv t^tjt^j b| mvabvi c^t- k^ti AvNvZ^tK
 w^hwb A^ov^o e^o t^j m^vnt^jb| nvq, t^mB^o qvi bex, gvb^tli g¹/₂ ewnqv Aw^obevi Aciv^ta c^ot^oNvt^q
 hunvi^o wZ f^vwQ^oQj, c^k-j^jvU i^o w^oiv³ nBqv^oQj, Avi t^mB AvnZ RR^o Z g^gt^o kv^tZI w^hwb
 k^ti^o t^cg^otⁱ Avk^oe^o Kwi qv^ot^j b, wZwb AvR R^xeb-b^o xi I cv^ti Pw^j qv t^tjt^j b|^o B^o tej v
 c^tY^o i Avnvi I hunvi f^vt^m nq bvB, Z^vM I wZwZ^ovi gZ^cc^oK^ovk gnv^bex AvR Pw^j qv t^tjt^j b| w^ew^e
 Av^tqkvi g^gQ^oov GB w^ej vc mg^o-gvb^tli, mgM^ow^et^tkⁱ | i ay mZ^o mvabvq bq, i ay Ea^oY^ot^j vK^oP^oix
 gnv^eZxi Z^Ey^obm^oÜv^tb bq, gvb^tli m^t1² gvb^tli e^oenv^ti nhiZ t^gv^oedv BwZnv^tmi GKw^o AZ^oš-
 Amvavi Y Pwⁱ t^o | Z^vM, t^cg^o, mvay^oZv, t^mšRb^o, q^ogv, wZwZ^olv, m^vnR, t^kš^o, Ab^oM^oh, AvZ^ow^ek^oym, Z^xq^oè
^ow^o I mg^o k^oB-Pwⁱ t^mš^o t^h P GZ^o w^j w^tki mgv^ovi a^tj vgv^oUi c^ow^oext^oZ eo m^j f bq| ZvB
 gvb^tli GKRb nBqv^o wZwb^o j^o P, Avg^ot^o i AwZ AvcbRb nBqv^o wZwb Ab^oKi Yxq, ei Yxq| □

kãv^o UxKv : exi ev^oŨNk^oav^ox | w^oZax^oNw^o i ew^ox m^oú^ob^o ax-ew^ox | i vmj NAvj wⁱ t^co^oi Z c^j“I |
 ci^ownZeZ^oxN^oct^oi DcK^ovtⁱ w^ot^qw^oRZ | eqvb^oN^og^ol^owtmZ evYx | M^oev^oN^ovo | AK^ot^oZv^of^oq-w^ob^of^oq |
 w^hh^oh^oZb^oNAZ^ov^oPvi, Rj^og | Km^og^ot^oK^ov^oj^oN^odt^oj i g^tZv big | t^j v^ot^oNvZ^oN^ox^ot^oj i AvNvZ |^o ei^oxN^oK^oi“ |
 Ai^owZ^oN^oK^oi“ | t^cš^oE^ow^o K^oN^og^owZ^oERK | wZwZqv^oN^ow^ot^oR | mgv^oQb^oAw^off^oZ | c^tY^o i N^ofi^ot^ocU |

exi ev^o I gi N^oBmj vt^ogi w^oZxq Lw^oj dv nhiZ I gi (iv) w^oQ^ot^o b GKRb t^oZR^o x^o exi t^hv^oxv | Bmj vg
 M^oh^ot^oYi c^te^oQ^oKv^ot^ok est^okv^o Z^oi^oY exi I gi gnv^bext^oK nZ^ov Kivi msK^oi w^ot^q hLb h^ow^oQ^ot^o b ZLb
 Zui f^oM^o K^ot^oE^o c^ow^oÊ Ki Av^ot^obi evYx i^o t^ob Bmj vg ag^oM^oh^oY K^ot^ob | nhiZ I gi (iv) w^oQ^ot^o b GKRb
 exi t^hv^oxv, b^ovq^ociv^oY kv^omK I gnv^bexi w^ek^oymf^ovRb m^vnvev |

i^o w^oiv³-i³v³, i³i^ow^oÄZ | i^ovx^oN^ocw^o_K, g^onm^oidi | c^j K^o w^oB^oN^oAvb^o i D^otm | Abj^o x^oN^oAb^ot^oiva Kiv
 nt^oqt^oQ Ggb |

gnv^owZ Ave^oki N^oBmj vt^ogi c^og Lw^oj dv Ges Bmj vg ag^oM^oh^oYKv^oxt^o i g^ta^o c^og c^j“I e^ow³ | wZwb
 w^oQ^ot^o b gnv^bexi w^oh^oi ZK^ov^o xb m¹/₂x Ges m^ovi vR^oet^obi w^ek^o-m^onPi | wZwb w^oQ^ot^o b mZ^ow^oo, Av^o k^oev^o x I
 Bmj vt^ogi Rb^o w^ot^oew^o Zc^oY |

g^ov^oN^ot^om^o Av^ot^oei Ab^oZg c^oavb bMix | GLv^ot^ob Avj wⁱ Ni K^oev k^ovi d w^e gvb | GB bMix^oZ
 i vmj j w^o Rb^oM^oh^oY K^ot^ob |

gw`bvÑ tmsw` Avite Aew`Z gmnj g wetkji wZxq mšvnbZ bMix| GLvfb nhiZ gnaš` (m.) Ges
nhiZ Avev eKti i (iv.) gvRvi i tqtQ|

wnRiZÑ kwāK A_cwi Z`vM| GLvfb g`v Z`vM Kti gw`bv hvĭv tevSvfbv ntqtQ| GB mgq t_tK
wnRwi mvj MYbvi i i"|

ZvtqdÑ tmsw` Avitei `wYvĀtj i GKw DeP cō`k|

e`i, I tnv`, Avnhve, LqeiÑ nhiZi RxeBKvj weagx`i wei`tx GBme `vfb gmnj gvb`i hy
ntqvQj |

û`vqveqvÑ GKw hytĭĭ, GB `vfb weagx`i m½ i mvj j va (m.) Gi GKw mUcĭ `vYwi Z nq|
G mU wQj AZ`š- i "ZpY`Ges i mvj j vai i vR%wZK `j`wkZvi cwi PvqK|

Lvj `Ñ nhiZi RxeZKvj Bmj vtgi cĭ`vZ exi thv`v Ges tmbvcwZ|

mvdvÑ mvdv I Zvi lqv `wU tQvU cvno Kvevi wBKtU Aew`Z| nhiZ Beiwnj (Av.)-Gi `x weve
ntRiv wki`cĭ BmgvBtj i wccmv wbeviti Rb` cwbi mUvfb GB `B cvntoi gta` tQvUwZ
Kti wQj b| tmB `šZ i Yv`AvRi nReZiv mvdv-gvi lqvq t`što _vtKb|

Avtqv (iv.)Ñ nhiZ AvevKti i Kb`v, i mvj j va (m.) -Gi Ab`Zg mnaigYx, we`j x i gYx wQj b|
nhiZi BtSKvj i ci wZwb eũ nw`m D`Z Kti b|

cvW cwi wPwZ : ōgvbl gnaš` (m.) cĕUw tgnvnaš` I qvR` Avj x i wPZ ōgi` fiv`i ō Mš` t_tK tbi qv
ntqtQ| nhiZ gnaš` (m.)-Gi gvbexq `Yvej G cĕU wetkY Kiv ntqtQ| nhiZ wQj b gvb`i i
bex| ZvB gvb`i i cĭĭ hv AvPi Yxq wZwb Zvi B Av`k`cĭZōv Kti tMtQb| wZwb wecj Hkh`ĭgZv
I gvb`i i AMva fvjtvevmv I k`vi gta` t_tKB GKRB mvaviY gvb`i i gtZv RxebhvcB Kti
tMtQb| ĭgZv I gnĒ; tĕĭ I `qv Zui ARm`Pwi wĭK `Yi gta` cĕvb| Zui mvivRxeB gvbe
RwiZi Kj `vtYi Rb` wbtqwrZ wQj | gvb`i i tkb Av`k`wntmte wZwb Zui RxeB i ewqZ Kti
Ztj wQj b| Zui mvabv, Z`vM, Kj `vYvPš` wQj wetkji mgMōgvb`i Rb` AbKi Yxq| nhiZi gZi
ci Zui AbjvixMtYi gta` th te`bv I nZvkv t`Lv w`tqvQj Zv mseiy Kivi Rb` nhiZ AvevKi
(iv) gnvex (m.)-Gi RxeB i `ewkó` Ztj ati cĕĒ tkvKtK kvš-Ktib| gvbl wntmte nhiZi
`ewktó`i Avtj vPbvB G cĕU i cĭZcv`|

Abkxj bx

Kg`Abkxj b

nhiZ gnaš` (m.) Gi `ewktó`i GKw Zwj Kv `Zwi Ki |
eũbePwb cĕkē

1| mZ` cĭZōvi tĭĭĭ nhiZ gnaš` (m.) Kv`i KvQ DcnvmZ ntqvQj b?

K. Būw t`i

L. Lqei evmxt`i

M. tčŠĒwj Kt`i

N. û`vqveqvemxt`i

2| 0Gt`i Ávb `vl cĕŕy Gt`i Ǿlgv Ki0 G Dw³tZ nhiZ gñ³ (m)-Gi tKvb ǿYwU cĕKvk tĕtqĕQ?

K. mnbkxj Zv

L. D`vi Zv

M. gnvbfēZv

N. wePǾYZv

3| 0Avwg i vRv bB, mgŕU bB, gvbŕl i cĕŕybB| Awg GgbB GK bvi xi mšwb, mvavi Y i[®] gysmB wQj hrvvi wbZ`Kvi Avnvh[®] G e³te` nhiZ gñ³ (m.) Gi Pwi tĕi dĕU l Vv w` KuU ntj vŕŕ

i. wbinsKvi

ii. wePǾYZv

iii. mZ`wbôv

wbĕPi tKvbwU mñWK?

K. i

L. ii

M. i l ii

N. ii l iii

4| DĕxcĕK c0Zdwj Z welqwi mĕ½ mv`k` i tĕtQ tKvbwi?

K. GKwUgvĕ wci vb KwPqv i Kvq wb Zvrv etj

ti šĕ`awi qv ewmqv AvĕQ tMv Lwj dv Aw0bv Zĕj |

L. Zwg wbfxR GK tLv`v Qvov KiwbK Kvĕi fq

mZ`eZ tZvgvq fvBĕZ mĕe D×Z Kq|

M. Dĕóŕ i wk awi qv AĕM0 gyZ DĕV em DĕU

ZB evj ŕZ Pwj th PiĕY i³ DĕVĕQ dĕU|

N. evqZj gvj nBĕZ j Bqv NZ-AvUv wbR nvĕZ

ewj tj , Gme PvcvBqv `vl Avgvi wĕtVi 0ĕti |

mRbkxj cĕke

nhiZ bŕ (Av) ag[®] b`vtqi cĕ_ Pjvi Rb` mKĕj i c0Z Avnŕvb Rvbvb| GĕZ gvĕ Pwj ĕRb gvb| mrov t`b| ewKiv mevB Zwi wĕti waZv i i` Kĕi bvbv AZ`vPvĕi AwZô Kĕi tZvĕj | G AZ`vPvĕi i gvĕv mnbvZxZ ntj wZwb GK chĕq AZ`vPvi xi wei`ĕ× Avj wai KvĕQ dwi qv` Rvbvb| Avj wai ŕKĕg ZLb Ggb eb`v nq th, H Pwj ĕRb evĕ` mKj AZ`vPvi x aŕsm ntq hvq|

K. nhiZ gñ³ (m.) tKvb estk RbMŕY Kĕib?

L. mgnvb c0Zĕkva ej tZ Kx tevSvq?

M. nhiZ bŕ (Av) th w`K w`ĕq nhiZ gñ³ (m.) tĕK wfbœZv e`vL`v Ki |

N. nhiZ bŕ (Av)-Gi Pwi tĕi Kx aiĕbi cwieZ0 Avbĕj wZwb| nhiZ gñ³ (m.)-Gi GKwU wĕkl ǿY dĕU DVZ? tZvgvi Dĕĕi i mĕtǾ hŕ³ `vl |

WbgMvQ

ebdj

[tj LK cwi PwZ : cKZ bvg ej vBPu` gLvcra`vq| wenvt i cWYQvi AšMZ gwYnvi Mötg 1899 mvtj i 19tk Rj vB wZwb RbMhY Ktib| Zwi wczv Ww. mZ`bvivqY gLvcra`vq| ebdj cWYQvi mvtneMÄ BstiwR D`P we`vj q t_tK 1918 mvtj gWUK, nvRixetMi tmU Kj æm Ktj R t_tK 1920 mvtj AvB.Gmwm Ges 1927 mvtj cvUbv tgmWK`vj Ktj R t_tK Gg.we cvk Ktib| tgmWK`vj Awdmvi ct` PvKwi i gva`tg ebdj i KgRxeb`i`i`| 1918 mvtj Okubet i i PwMötZ e`½-KweZv I c`vi wW wj tL Zwi mvinZ` A½tb cØek| ØcØvmxØ cwi Kvq wZwb GKcvZv-AvacyZvi Mí wj tL Mí i Awztk ¶`ª, A_P e³te` ZvrchEY¶ Zwi Dtj E`hvM` Mí MŠ` : ebdj i Mí, ebdj i Avtív Mí, evÚj, we`jemM, AbjMwgbx, ZŠ, Ewggvj, `t exb BZ`w` | ev`-eRextb I Ávb-weÁvtbi wePÎ Dcv vb Zwi Mí I Dcb`vfm wbcY fvtc cKmkZ ntqtQ| ebdj i Dtj E`hvM` Dcb`vm ntjv : ZYLÊ, wKQ¶Y, Øi_, wbtg¶K, tm I Awig, R½g, AwMeBZ`w` | GQrovI ebdj i KweZv, e`½ KweZv, PZi Rc`x, Rxebx bvUK : kØgam`b, we`vmvMi cFwZ Zwi Abb` mvavi Y mwj | wewfboecj `vi mn wZwb cUftY Dcwa jvf Ktib| 1979 mvtj i 9 tde`qwi ebdj Kj KvZvq gZieiY Ktib|]

tKD Qvj Uv Qwotq wbtq wmx Ki tQ|
cvZv,tjv wQto wktj wcl tQ tKD!
tKDev fvr tQ Mi g tZtj |
tLvm `v` nvRv Pj KwbtZ j vMvte|
Pg¶i vMi Ae`_gtnšl a|
KwP cvZv,tjv LvqI AtbtK|
Ggwob KwPvB ...
wKæ¶ tftQ te_b-mnþhvM|
hKtZi ct¶ fwi DcKvi |
KwP Wvj,tjv tftQ wPtevq KZ tj vK ... `wZ fvtj v_vtK| KweivRiv cksmvq cÂg¶|
ewoi cvtk MRvtj weÁiv Lyk nb|
etj Ñ Ūbtgi nvl qv fvtj v, _vK& tKtUv bv|Ø
Kv tU bv, wKŠ`hZØ Kti bv|
AveRØv Rtg Gtm Pwi w`tK|
kvb w`tq ewatqI t`q tKDÑ tm Avi -GK AveRØv|
nVvr GKw`b GKUv bZb ai tbi tj vK Gtj v|
g¶`wotZ tPtq i Bj wbgMvtQi w`tK| Qvj Zj tj bv, cvZv wQotj bv, Wvj fvOtj bv,
g¶`wotZ tPtq i Bj `i aj|
etj DVj, Ñ Øevn& Kx my`i cvZv,wj ... Kx i € ! t_vKvÑt_vKv dtj i B ev Kx evnvi ... GKSuK
b¶Î tbtg Gtm tQ thb bxj AvKvk t_tK meR mvqtj | evnÑØ
LwbK¶Y tPtq t_tK Ptj tMj |

KueivR bq, Kue|

wbgMvQUvi Bt'Q KiZ j vMj tj vKUi m½ Pj hvq| wKŠ' cvi tj bv| gwUi wfZti wKko
AtbK `ti Pj tMtQ| ewoi wCQtb AveRbi `tci gta'B `wotq iBj tm|

I t' i ewoi MnKg⁹bcYv j ²xeDUvi wK GK `kv| □

kāv_© UxKv : Qvj Ñ evKj , GLvfb wbgMvQi evKj ; wktj tclv Ñ wbgMvQi cvZv wKj cvUvq tetU
Zv t_tK im tei Kiv nq; Mig tZtj fvRv Ñ wbgcvZv Mig tZtj fvRtj gPgtp Ges Zv tLtZ
LwbKUv Dcvf`q nq; tLvm `v` j vMvte Ñ Pj Kmbi `vfb tj cb Ki te; Ae`_Ñ hv medj nte bv;
cvZv_tjv LvqI Ñ wbtgi KvpvZv tLtj gvbti kixti tiwM cōZti va ¶lgZv evto; kvb w`tq euavfbv
Ñ GLvfb BU I wmtgU w`tq euavfbv tevSv'Q; KueivR Ñ whwb MvQMvQwj cwi tkvab Kti
gbj `ti vMi wPwKrmv Ktib; Kue Ñ whwb KueZv tj tLb, tmš`thP cRwi ; wKko AtbK `i Pj tMtQ
Ñ cōZxKvkōq ewYZ| wbgMvQi wKko gwUi Mfxti cōek Kti Ges Pwi w`tK we`ZI nq| j ²x
eDUvi cōZxK thtnZwbgMvQ tmtnZwbgMvQi wKktoi m½ eDtqi msmvti i Rvtj Pwi w`tK Ave×
nI qvtK tevSvfbv ntqtQ|

cvV cwi wPwZ : ej vBPw` gLvcvavti (ebdj) A`k`tvK (1947) Mōšī AšfP⁹ wbgMvQō Mí |
GB Mtr i msw¶B Aeqtei gt` tj LK wecj e³e` Dc`vctbi th`¶Zvi cwi Pq w`tqtQb Zv ersj v
mvinZ' weij | wbgMvQi eYb, Gi cvZv, evKj , Qvqvi BZ`w` i ewin`K DcKwi Zv KueZvi gtZv
eYb Kiv ntqtQ GB Mtr | KueivR Zvi wPwKrmv KvR, mvaviY gvb| cōZ`wK cōqvRtb
wbgMvQtk AbeiZ e`envi Kti _vtK| wKŠ' tKD GB MvQi mvgvb`I hZetbq bv| GKRb Kue
GKw`b wbgMvQi _Y I i tci cksmv Kti | wbgMvQi fvvtj v j vtM H tj vKtk Ges tm Zvi m½ Pj
thtZ Pvq| wKŠ' gwUi Mfxti Zvi wKko | MvQwU thtZ cvti bv| Avmtj MvQ tZv thtZ cvti bv| GwU
GKwU cōZxKxMí | GB Mtr i g`wRK-evK` ntjv tklwU, thLvfb tj LK cti w`tqtQb mxgvnx K_vi
AvL`vb|

Abjxj bx

Kg⁹Abjxj b

1| wbgMvQi _Yv_tYi GKwU Zvwj Kv `Zwi Ki |

2. tZvgi Gj vKvq wbgMvQ tivctYi Kg⁹¶ tbi qv `i Kvi | G KvR Kivi Rb` tZvgiv Kx Kx Ki te?
euwbePwb cke

1| wbgMvQi Qvj wbtq tj vKRb Kx KvR j vMvq?

K. w× Kti Lvq

L. wfvRtq Lvq

M. i wKtq Lvq

N. ivbteKti Lvq

2| ewoi cvtk MRvtj weÁiv Ljk nq tKb?

- | | |
|---------------------|--------------------|
| K. GUv t`LtZ my`i | L. GUv DcKvi x |
| M. GUv cwi tek evÜe | N. GUv AvKvti tQvU |

wbtpi D'xcKwU cto 3 l 4 bs cÖkæ DEi `vl :

Mdti i wöq lwo gtnk | cÖq AvU eQi cÖZcvj b Kti tm GLb ejov ntqtQ | Mdi mva"gz
Zvi hZetbq | mgvtRi tKD ZvtK Pvq bv | wKŠ' Mdi mšvbtmtn ZvtK jvj b Kti | wbtRi
Lvevi bv tLtq Nti i Pvj tdto gtnktK tLtZ t`q |

3| D'xcKti gtnk -Gi mv_ th w K w tq ÖbgMvQÖ Mf wU mv`k" cY"Zv ntj vN

- i. Ae`vb
- ii. cÖqvRbxqZv
- iii. ctivcKvi

wbtpi tKvbwU mWK?

- | | |
|-------------|----------------|
| K. i l ii | L. i l iii |
| M. ii l iii | N. i, ii l iii |

4| mv`k" _vKtj l wbgMvQUv tKvb wePvti e"vZµg?

- | | |
|--------------|---------------|
| K. Dtcw¶Z | L. DcKvi x |
| M. AvZfZ"vMx | N. wbinsKvi x |

mRbkxj cÖkæ

iingt`i ewotZ `xN"¶ij k-eQi hver KvR KtQb AvKwj gv LvZb | GK K_vq Zvt`i msmviUv i'ay
ewPtq titLtQb Zv bq eis Zvt`i mgwxi gñj Zvi Ae`vb mxgvnxb | eqtmi fvti AvR tm A¶g
ntq we`vq wbtZ Pvq | tKbbv Zvi ct¶ GLb Avi MZi LvUv Amæe | Zvi G cÖvte iing etj ,
ÖAvcbvtK tKv_vl thtZ nte bv | Rxtbi ewK mgqUKzAvgt`i cwi evti i m`m` ntq KvUvteb | Ö

- K. Pg¶ivtMi Ae" _gtnŠl a tKvbwU?
- L. wbgMvQwU bv KvUñj l tKD Zvi hZæKti bv tKb?
- M. D'xcKti AvKwj gvi mv_ ÖbgMvQÖ Mti i mv`k" cY"¶ KwU Zñj ai |
- N. D'xcKwU ÖbgMvQÖ Mti i mgMfvetK bq eis wetkl GKUv w KtK Zñj atiN hy³mn
cÖvY Ki |

Dṭc̣ẉŋ̣Z kẉ³ i Dṭθ̣vab

KvRx bRij Bmj vg

[tj LK cwi wPwZ : KvRx bRij Bmj vg 11B Ṛo 1306 mvtj (25tk tg 1899) fvi ṭZi cwi ŋeṭzi eaŋvb
tRjvi Avmbṭmvj gnKgvi Pij qv M̄tg RbM̄hY Ktib| t̄t̄j t̄ej vq wZwb t̄j t̄Uv Mv̄bi t̄j thvM t̄b|
cti eaŋvb I gqgbw̄st̄ni w̄tkvj v̄bvi w̄iivgcj nvB t̄j t̄j Lvcov Ktib| 1914 mvtj wZwb
t̄mbvew̄nbxi evŌw̄j c̄ētb thvM w̄ t̄q KiwP hvb| t̄mLv̄tbB Zwi m̄w̄w̄Z R̄xet̄bi mPbv N̄t̄U| Zwi t̄j Lvq wZwb
mvgw̄RK Aw̄Pvi I civaxbZvi w̄et̄x t̄mvPvi n̄t̄q̄Qb| GRb Z̄ut̄K Ōw̄et̄ t̄nx K̄w̄ē ŋv nq| evsj v m̄w̄w̄Z
RM̄t̄Z Zwi Aw̄et̄f̄e GK bZb w̄ M̄t̄š t̄ Dt̄b̄w̄Pb Ktib| K̄w̄ēZv, Dcb̄vm, bvUK, t̄QvUM̄, c̄ēŪ BZ̄w̄
m̄w̄w̄t̄Z̄i mKj kvLvq wZwb c̄ōZ̄fvi t̄ŋ̄i t̄i t̄L̄t̄Qb| wZwb MRj, t̄Lqj I i vMc̄āvb M̄vb i Pbv Ktib L̄w̄Z
AR̄B Ktib| Av̄w̄e-dv̄iwm k̄t̄āi m̄v_R̄ ēenvi Zwi K̄w̄ēZv̄t̄K w̄ew̄k̄óZv v̄b Ktib̄Q| gv̄I Pij k̄-eQi eq̄tm
K̄w̄ē t̄j̄v̄t̄i w̄i t̄i v̄t̄M Av̄μv̄š-n̄t̄q evK̄w̄³ n̄w̄i t̄q t̄d̄t̄j b| evsj v̄t̄ k̄ c̄ōZ̄ōvi ci Am̄y K̄w̄ēK XvKvq Avbv
nq Ges c̄ti Z̄ut̄K evsj v̄t̄ t̄ki bv̄w̄i KZ̄i c̄ōvb Kiv nq| Z̄ut̄K t̄x̄b evsj v̄t̄ t̄ki RvZxq K̄w̄ē gh̄P vq
f̄w̄Z Kiv nq| Zwi i v̄PZ K̄w̄ē t̄j̄vi ḡt̄ā Aw̄M̄exYv, w̄et̄li ew̄k, Ōvq̄v̄bU, c̄ō q̄w̄kLv, P̄μevK, w̄m̄Ūn̄t̄ v̄j
w̄et̄kl f̄v̄t̄e Dt̄j L̄h̄vM̄| ē_v̄i v̄b, w̄i t̄³ i t̄e b, w̄kD̄ij gv̄j v, gZ̄ŋ̄av, K̄t̄n̄ij Kv BZ̄w̄ Zwi i v̄PZ M̄i I
Dcb̄vm| h̄M̄evYx, t̄j̄ t̄bi h̄v̄x I i v̄Re x̄i R̄evb̄x̄ Zwi Dt̄j L̄h̄vM̄ c̄ēŪ M̄š̄| 29tk AvM ÷ 1976 mvtj
K̄w̄ē XvKv w̄c̄w̄R. n̄m̄cv̄Z̄t̄j t̄kl w̄btk̄j̄m Z̄w̄M Ktib| XvKv w̄ek̄t̄e v̄j q ḡm̄w̄R̄ m̄sj M̄ac̄ōz̄t̄Y Z̄ut̄K cwi c̄Y[©]
mvgw̄i K gh̄P vq m̄ḡw̄w̄Z Kiv nq|]

Ōtn t̄gvi t̄ŋ̄w̄v t̄ k! h̄v̄t̄ i Ktib̄Q Acḡvb

Acḡv̄tb n̄t̄Z n̄t̄e Z̄v̄nv̄t̄ i m̄evi m̄ḡvb| Ō

Ŋ̄ i ex̄ t̄v̄_

AvR Avḡv̄t̄ i GB bZ̄p K̄w̄i qv ḡnv̄R̄M̄i t̄Yi w̄ t̄b Avḡv̄t̄ i t̄mB k̄w̄³ t̄K f̄w̄j t̄j Pij t̄e bv̄N̄ h̄v̄nv̄t̄ i Dci
Avḡv̄t̄ i t̄ k̄ Avbv k̄w̄³ w̄b̄f̄P̄ K̄w̄i t̄Z̄t̄Q, A_P Avḡiv Z̄v̄nv̄w̄ M̄t̄K Dt̄c̣ŋ̣v K̄w̄i qv Aw̄w̄t̄Z̄w̄Q| t̄mB n̄B̄t̄Z̄t̄Q,
Avḡv̄t̄ i t̄ t̄ki Z_vKw_Z Ōt̄Qv̄t̄j vK̄Ō m̄x̄ū vq| Avḡv̄t̄ i Aw̄w̄f̄R̄vZ̄-M̄w̄ēZ̄ m̄x̄ū vqB GB n̄Z̄f̄w̄M̄t̄ i
GB̄ie b̄vḡKiY K̄w̄i q̄v̄t̄Qb| w̄K̄š̄ t̄K̄v̄t̄bv h̄š̄j w̄ qv GB t̄K̄ŌYi t̄j v̄t̄Ki Āš̄t̄ h̄w̄ t̄ w̄L̄t̄Z̄ c̄v̄t̄iv, Z̄v̄nv̄
n̄B̄t̄j t̄ w̄L̄t̄e, H Z_vKw_Z Ōt̄Qv̄t̄j vK̄Ō-Gi Āš̄t̄ K̄ut̄Pi b̄v̄q t̄Q, GB Ōt̄Qv̄t̄j vK̄Ō Ggb t̄Q Āš̄t̄, Ggb
m̄ij ḡj̄ D̄vi c̄ŌY j Bq̄vl t̄h t̄K̄v̄t̄bv K̄vh̄K̄w̄i t̄Z̄ c̄w̄i t̄Z̄t̄Q bv, Z̄v̄nv̄i K̄vi Y GB f̄^m̄x̄ū v̄t̄qi AZ̄v̄P̄i |
t̄m t̄eP̄iv R̄b̄ n̄B̄t̄Z GB N̄Yv, Dt̄c̣ŋ̣v c̄v̄Bq̄v w̄b̄t̄R̄t̄K GZ t̄Qv̄ ḡt̄b Ktib, m̄t̄¼v̄P RoZ̄v Z̄v̄nv̄i t̄f̄v̄t̄e
m̄t̄½ Ggb I Z̄t̄c̄ōZ̄f̄v̄t̄e R̄ov̄Bq̄v h̄v̄q t̄h, t̄mI Ŋ̄th Avḡv̄t̄ i B ḡt̄Z̄v ḡv̄b̄l Ŋ̄ t̄mI t̄h t̄mB GK Av̄j w̄m̄Gi
m̄x̄ó, Z̄v̄nv̄i I t̄h ḡv̄b̄l n̄B̄vi m̄ḡvb Aw̄aK̄vi Av̄t̄Q, Ŋ̄ Z̄v̄nv̄ t̄m Ḡt̄K̄ev̄t̄i f̄w̄j qv h̄v̄q| h̄w̄ t̄KD GB
D̄rc̄x̄ot̄bi w̄et̄x̄ w̄et̄ t̄n̄v̄PiY Ktib, Aḡvb Avḡv̄t̄ i f̄^m̄x̄ū vq Z̄v̄nv̄i ḡv̄vq c̄ŌĒ Av̄N̄v̄Z̄ K̄w̄i qv Z̄v̄nv̄t̄K
ĀÁvb K̄w̄i qv t̄d̄t̄j | GB n̄Z̄f̄w̄M̄w̄ M̄t̄K̄N̄ Avḡv̄t̄ i GB m̄w̄Z̄K̄vi ḡv̄b̄l w̄ M̄t̄K Avḡiv GB i Kg Āet̄nj̄v
K̄w̄i qv Pij q̄w̄Q ew̄j qvB AvR Avḡv̄t̄ i GZ Aat̄c̄Z̄b| Z̄v̄B Avḡv̄t̄ i t̄ t̄k̄ R̄bk̄w̄³ ev MYZ̄š̄j M̄w̄Z̄ n̄B̄t̄Z̄
c̄w̄i t̄Z̄t̄Q bv| n̄B̄t̄e w̄Ki t̄c̄? t̄ t̄ki Aw̄aev̄mx̄ j Bq̄v̄B t̄Z̄v t̄ k̄ Ges ēw̄³ i m̄ḡw̄B t̄Z̄v R̄w̄Z̄| Av̄i
t̄m̄N̄t̄ k̄t̄K, t̄m-R̄w̄Z̄t̄K h̄w̄ t̄ t̄ki, R̄w̄Z̄i m̄K̄t̄j ēj̄S̄t̄Z̄ bv c̄v̄t̄i, Z̄t̄e Z̄v̄nv̄i D̄b̄w̄Z̄i Av̄kv Kiv Av̄i
Av̄K̄v̄t̄k̄ ĀĒw̄j Kv w̄bḡŋ̄Yi t̄P̄óv Kiv GKB K_v| t̄Z̄vḡiv f̄^m̄x̄ū vq, ḡw̄b, t̄ t̄ki t̄j̄ R̄v R̄w̄Z̄i t̄M̄ēZ̄
et̄S̄v, t̄j̄ v̄K̄t̄K ēS̄v̄B̄t̄Z̄ c̄v̄t̄iv Ges H t̄ŋ̄w̄v̄ i K_v K̄w̄n̄qv K̄v̄ v̄B̄t̄Z̄ c̄vi, w̄K̄š̄ K̄vh̄ŋ̄t̄Ē b̄w̄ḡqv K̄vh̄[©]

Kwi evi kw³ tZvgv³ i AvtQ wK? bv, bvB| G-K_v th vbt³iU mZ", Zvrv tZvgivB etSv| KvRB tZvgv³ i GB t³k³K, RvZtK DbZ Kwi evi Avkv H K_vtZB tkl nBqv hvq| wKŠ' hw` GKei Avgv³ i GB Rbkv³tK D0x Kwi tZ cvt³iv, Zvrv M³tK gvb| ejj qv fvB ejj qv tKvj w` evi tZvgvi D`vi Zv v³tK, Zvrv M³mi kw³i D³tb| Kwi tZ cvt³iv, Zvrv nBtj t³wLte Zvg kZ ermi awi qv c0YctY tP0v m³tEj| th-KvR Kwi tZ cwi tZQ bv, GKw³ tb tmB KvR m³úbenBte| GK_v nqtZv tZvgvi vekj³m nBte bv, GKei gnvZy MvÜxi K_v fweqv t³tLv t³wL! wZvb fvi tZ wK Amva" mvab Kwi tZ cwi qvQb!

wZvb hw` Ggwb Kwi qv c0Y Ljj qv Bnv³ i mvinZ bv wgvk³tZb, Bnv³ i m³L-` t³tLi Ggb Kwi qv fvMx bv nBtZb, Bnv³ M³tK hw` vbt³Ri etKi i³ w` qv, Zvrviv LvBtZ cvBj bv ejj qv vbt³Ri Zvrv³ i m³t½ Dcevm Kwi qv Bnv³ M³tK vbZvŠ-Avcbvi Kwi qv bv Zvj tZb, Zvrv nBtj AvR Zuvv³tK tK gvbZ? tK Zuvvi KZvq KYevZ Kwi Z? tK Zuvvi GKw³ Bw³tZ Ggb Kwi qv eK evovBqv gwi tZ cwi Z? Zuvvi AwfRvZ"-tMŠie bvB, c`-tMŠitei An³vi bvB, Abvqv³tm c0Yi gy³ D`vi Zv j Bqv tZvgv³ i NY" GB 0tQvU³tj vK0tK et³q awi qv fvB ejj qv WwKqv³Qb, N³ tm-AvN³v³tb RvZt³f` bvB, ag³f` bvB, mgvR-t³f` bvB, N³tm th WvKvi gtZv WvKv, N³ZvB wvLj fvi Zevmx, GB D³tcv³qZ nZfvMv³iv Zuvvi w³ tK GZ nv nv Kwi qv e³M0evü tgvj qv QvJqv³Q| nvq, Zvrv³ i th Avi tKn KLt³bv Ggb Kwi qv GZ eKfiv tmw w` qv AvN³v³tb Kt³b bvB! G gnv-AvN³v³tb wK Zvrviv mvov bv w` qv cvt³i? hw` cvt³iv, Ggwb Kwi qv Wv³tKv, Ggwb Kwi qv GB D³tcv³qZ kw³i tevab Kt³iN³ t³wLte BnvivB t³tk hMvŠi Avmbte, Amva" mvab Kwi te| Bnv³ M³tK D³tcv³q Kwi evi, gvb| tK gvb| nBqv NYv Kwi evi, tZvgvi wK AwvKvi AvtQ? Gnv tZv AvZ³vi ag³bq| Zvrviv AvZ³vi tZvgvi AvZ³vi gtZvB fv³↑, Avi GKB gnv-AvZ³vi Ask| tZvgvi RbM³Z AwvKvi UvB wK GZ eo? Zvg hw` GB PÉvj estk RbM0Y Kwi tZ, Zvrv nBtj tZvgvi gtZv f³tj vKt³ i t³l qv GB me nZv³ i D³tcv³qvi AvNvZ, te³ bvi vlog³Zv GKei Kí bv Kwi qv t³tLv t³wL, N³ fwe³tZ tZvgvi AvZ³vi wK wknvi qv DvWte bv?

Avgv³ i GB cvZZ, PÉvj, tQvU³tj vK fvBt³ i etK Kwi qv Zvrv³ M³tK Avcb Kwi qv j BtZ, Zvrv³ i B gtZv `xb emb cwi qv, Zvrv³ i c0Y tZvgvi l c0Y msthvM Kwi qv D³P wkt³i Zvi m³šL Avvmqv `wovl, t³wLte vek³ tZvgv³tK bg³vi Kwi te| Gm, Avgv³ i D³tcv³qZ fvBt³ i nvZ awi qv AvR tevab-ewk³tZ mj w` B³N

0wKt³mi `tL, wKt³mi `b",
wKt³mi j ¾v, wKt³mi tKk!0 □

kāv_0l UxKv : gmxgqN Kwj gvLvqg, AÜKvi v³Qb0PÉvj N³ Provj , w³> yeY0e³ vq vlog³etM³ tj vK, tevab-ewk³N teva RvM³tq tZvj vi ewk³, `b³N³ `wvi `*, `xbZv|

cv cwi wPwZ : 0D³tcv³qZ kw³i D³0vab0 kx³l R c0ÜwU Ave`j AvRxR-Avj Avgvb m³úw³ Z bRi³j iPbv m³vi bvgK M0Ši ZZxq LÉ t³tK Pqb Kiv ntqtQ| Awef³ fvi Ze³t³l³ cUfvg³tZ tj Lv c0ÜwU m³úv`b Kt³i cv³f³ Kiv ntqtQ| Avtj vP³ c0tÜ KvRx bRi³j Bmj vtgi mvg³ev`x gvbwmKZvi cwi Pq d³tU D³VtQ| GKw³ t³tki MYZŠj c0Z0vq tQvU-eo, DPzwbPz agx0 l RvMZMZ w³etf³ `t Kiv Avek³K| w³etk³i etK GKw³ RvMZ gh³P verb iv0³ MVb Kt³Z c0ZwU t³tki gbxl xMY AvgiY mšM0g Kt³i tM³Qb| Zvt³ i vbt³ wKZ ct³ hw` Avgiv cwi ágY Kt³Z cwi Zte Avgv³ i mgvR l iv0³q Rxetb m³L l mgw³x weivR Kite|

 Abkxj bx

Kg©Abkxj b

1| gvb†l i fv†j vevmv cvl qvi Rb" Kx Kx Kiv DwPZ, Zv wj L|

2| ersj v†`tk gvbeZvi mgvR cŰZŰvi Rb" †Zvgvi cŰvebv,tj v wj L|

eûmbefPwb cŰæ

1| AvR Avgv†`i gnvRvMi†Yi w`tb D†cw¶Z e"³†`i Dci KZ Avbv kw³ wbf© Ki†Q?

K. Qq Avbv

L. AvU Avbv

M. `k Avbv

N. ev†iv Avbv

2| AvR Avgv†`i GZ AatcZ†bi KviY Kx?

K. tgnbwZ gvb†l†`i cŰZ Aetnj v

L. MYRvMi†Yi Afve

M. `c†ev†R" wePiY

N. e"³†K cŰavb"†`l qv

wb†Pi D†xcKw c†o 3 bs cŰkæ D†i `vl :

ŰfZ" Pwvj D†Ui c†ô Dgi awij iwk,

gvb†l `†M©Zwj qv awi qv aj vq bwgj kx|Ű

3| ŰD†cw¶Z kw³i D†ŰvabŰ c††Űi cŰew†Ki †Kvb&gvbwMkZvi cwi Pq D†xc†K cŰkvk †c†q†Q?

K. Amv=ú* wqKZvi

L. mZ"ew`Zvi

M. âvZZ†ev†ai

N. mvg"ew`Zvi

mRbkxj cŰæ

Ű†Zvgv†i †mwetZ nBj hvnviv gRj, g†U l Kwj ,

†Zvgv†i ew†Z hviv cwe† A†½ j vMvj awj ;

ZvivB gvb†l , ZvivB †`eZv, Mwin Zvrv†`wi Mvb,

Zv†`wi e"v_Z et¶ cv †d†j Av†m be D† vb!Ű

K. e"³i mgw†K GK K_vq Kx ej v hvq?

L. Avgv†`i †`tk Rbkw³ Mvb n†Z cvi†Q bv †Kb?

M. D†xcK KweZv†k ŰD†cw¶Z kw³i D†ŰvabŰ c††Űi cŰZdwj Z w`Kw e"vL`v Ki |

N. cŰZdwj Z w`Kw ŰD†cw¶Z kw³i D†ŰvabŰ c††Űi L†vsk gv†Ű gšewUi h_v_Zv wbi†cY Ki |

wk 9 | v l gbyl "Zj

†g_vZv†n_i †n_v†m_b †Pšay_i x

[tjLK cwiwPwZ : tgvZvtni tnvmb tPšajx 1903 wL÷vā Kugjvq RbWbY Ktib| Zui cZK wbevm tlvqvLwj tRjvi KvĀbcj Mōtg| wZwb XvKv vekpe`vj q t_†K 1943 mvjt evsjvq Gg.G. cvk Ktib| KgRxe†b wZwb evsjv fvlv l mwn†Zi Aa`vcK wQ†j b| GKRb ms`wZevb l gwnRZ iym`úboe`w³ wntmte wZwb L`vZ wQ†j b| XvKv t_†K cKwkZ ŌkLw0 cwi Kvi m†½ wZwb hy³ wQ†j b| Zui tj Lvq gbbkxj Zv l wPšwi `^0>` cKvk N†U†Q| Zui M†` cō_ tPšajxi c†ve j ¶Yxq| gj Z M`Kvi ntj l wZwb tek wK0z KweZv l iPbv Ktib| Zui cēÜMŠ ms`wZ K_ v evsjv mwn†Zi gbbkxj cēÜ avivq GKwD D†j L†hwM msthvRb| Zui gZii ci MŠw cKwkZ nq| Ōmf`Zv0 l Ōm†0 Zui `wU Apev`MŠ| 1956 mvjt i 18B tmt†P`† wZwb ci†jvKMqb Ktib|]

gubłi RxełK GKwł t`vZjv Nłi mł½ Zj bv Kiv thłZ cvł | RxełEv łmB Nłi łbłPi Zj v, Avi gvbemEv ev gbl`Zł łctłi Zjv | RxełEvi Ni t`łK gvbemEvi Nłi Dvevi gB nł`Q włłv | włłvB Avgv`i gvbemEvi Nłi łbtq thłZ cvł | Aek` RxełEvi Nłi łm KvR Kłi; łrwccvmvi e`vcviwł gvbweK Kłi K_vq, Zvi Ab`Zg KvR | włŠ`Zvi Avmj KvR nł`Q gvbłłłK gbl`Złj vłKi mł½ cvi Pq Kviłq t`łqv | Ab` K_vq, włłvi thgb cłqvRłbi w`K AvłQ, łZgwb AcłqvRbxq w`Kł AvłQ | Avi AcłqvRłbi w`KB Zvi łkł w`K | łm łkLvq Kx Kłi RxełK DcłfvM KiłZ nq, Kx Kłi głbv gwłj K nłq AbłfWł ł Kłłvi im Av`b Kiv hvq | włłvi G w`KUv th eo nłq łłv bv, Zvi KviY fj włłv ł łbłPi Zjvq wekŁLjv RxełEvi Niwł Ggb wekŁLj nłq AvłQ th, nZfvM` gvbłłłK me mgqB łm młłł młPZb _vKłZ nq | łctłi Zjvi K_v łm głbB AvbłZ cvł bv | A_PŠł łbMłto mKłj ew` | abx-`wi`mKłj łB AŠł łmB GKB aYwb Dwł Z nł`Q : Pvb, Pvb, Avi ł Pvb | Zvb AbłPŠv_Z_v A_PŠv t`łK gvbł gwł³ bv łctłj, A_mvabvB Rxełmvabv bqł GK_v gvbłłłK fvłjv Kłi tevSvłZ bv cviłj gvbeRxełb włłv łmłbv dj vłZ cviłe bv | dłj włłvi młdj nłe e`w³MZ, GLvłb łmLvłb `yGKwł gvbł włłvi Avmj Dłłk`wł Dcłwä KiłZ cviłe, włŠ` tewki fvM łjvKB th wZwłł łm wZwłł t`łK hvł |

ZvB AbjPŠwI wMo t_łK gvbłłK gw³ t`l qvi th tPóv Płj łQ Zv Awfb>` błhwM` | wKŠ`j 9l` mŁłÜ
młPZb bv _vKłj tm tPóvI gvbłłK twk`ł wbtq thłZ cvłte etj głb nq bvł Kvıvıx Avnvi ZB
gvbłłI gj` KZUK? cPłi Abe`łłctłj Avłjv nvl qvi `ř ewÂZ gvbł KvıvMviłKB `MŁj` głb
Kłi | wKŠ`ZvB etj th Zv mZ`mZ`B `MŁłq hwłe, Zv bqł evBłi i Avłjv nvl qvi `ř cvł qv gvbł
cPłi Abe`łłctłj I KvıvMviłK KvıvMviB głb Kłe, Ges Kx Kłi Zv t_łK gw³ cvł qv hwq ZvB
nłe Zvi GKgvł wPŠwł AvKvk-evZvłmi WłłK th c9łx AvKj , tm wK LuPvq ew` nłe młłR `vbvcwb
cvł qvi łj vřf? Abełłj cPłłhP łPłqł gw³ eo, GB tevalU gvbłłI gbl łłZi cwi Pqł

[illegible]

ZvB g³i Rb'`yU Dcvq Ae^j b Ki^tZ nte| GKwU Abet^{-j} wPšv t^{-t}K gvb^ltK g³ t`l qvi
tPóv, Av^ti KuU wK^lv`x^lvi Øviv gvb^ltK gbl^{-t}Zi`v` cvl qv^tbvi mvabv| G Dfquea tPóvi dtj B
gvbeR^xetbi Dbq^b m^ae|`i ayAbet^{-j} mgm^{-v}tK eo K^ti Z^j t^j m^lj cvl qv hv^te bv| Avevi`i ay
wK^lvi l ci wbf^o Ki^tj m^yxN^omg^tqi`i K^vi| gbl^{-t}Zi`v` bv t^ctj Abet^{-j} wPšv t^{-t}K g³
t^ctql gvb^l thLv^tb Av^tQ tmLv^tbB c^to v⁻K^tZ cv^ti; Avevi wK^lv`x^lvi gvi dtZ gbl^{-t}Zi`v`
t^ctj l Abet^{-j}`yōšvq gbl^{-t}Zi mvabv e`_ñl qv Am^afe bq|

tKv^tbv fvi^x wRw^bm^tK l c^ti Z^j t^jZ n^tj Zv^tK w^btPi t^{-t}K tV^j t^jZ nq, Avevi l ci t^{-t}K Uv^ttZ l
nq;`i ayw^btPi t^{-t}K tV^j t^j Zv^tK Av^kv^bi e l c^ti l Vv^tbv hv^q bv| gvbe Dbq^tbi e^{-v}cv^ti wK^lv tmB
l ci t^{-t}K Uv^bv, Avⁱ m^k•Lj m^gvRe^{-v} w^btPi t^{-t}K tV^j v| At^btK w^gtj L^e tR^vtⁱ l c^ti i t^{-t}K
Uv^ttj w^btPi tV^j v Qvovl tKv^tbv wRw^bm l c^ti l Vv^tbv hv^qñ wK^š`i ayw^btPi tV^j vq tew^k`i l Vv^tbv
hv^q bv| tZg^wb Av^cōY cōPóvi dtj wK^lvi ØvivB R^xetbi Dbq^b m^ae, wK^š`i ay m^gvR e^{-v}i
m^k•Lj Zvi Øviv Zv m^ae bq| wK^lv`x^lvi dtj m^wZ⁻K^vi gbl^{-t}Zi dtj gvb^l Dc^jwā Ki^tZ cv^ti,
Øtj v^tf cvc, cv^tc gZ^zō K^{-v}Uv ew^j gv^l, mZ⁻| t^j v^tfi dtj th gvb^l l Av^wZ^k gZ^z N^tU, Ab^fv^wZi
RM^tZ tm dZi n^tq c^to, wK^lv gvb^ltK tm-K^{-v} R^wb^tq t^{-q} etj gvb^l t^j v^tfi d^ut⁻ aiv w^{-t}Z f^q
cv^q| tQvU wRw^bmi t^gv^tn eo wRw^bm nviv^tZ th`j⁻L teva K^ti bv, tm Avⁱ hv^B tⁿvK, wK^lvZ bq|
wK^lv Zvi ev^Btⁱ i e^{-v}cvⁱ, Aš^ti i e^{-v}cvⁱ n^tq l t^v w^b| t^j d^vd^v`j^w-Avⁱ wK^lv GK K^{-v} bq| wK^lvi
Av^mj Kv^R Áv^b cwi tek^b bq, g^j`teva m^yō; Áv^b cwi tek^b g^j`teva m^yōi Dcvq w^tmt^eB Av^tm|
ZvB thLv^tb g^j`tev^tai g^j` cvl qv nq bv, tmLv^tb wK^lv tbB|

wK^lvi gvi dtZ g^j`teva Z^{-v} gbl^{-t}Zi j^vf Kiv hv^q; Z^{-w}c Abet^{-j} m^ee^{-v}l cōqvRbxq| Zv bv
n^tj R^xetbi Dbq^tb At^bK w^ej^aNU^te| gbl^{-t}Zi Z^wM^t` gvb^ltK Db^z K^ti tZv^j vi tPóv f^vtj v;
wK^š`cōY^tZi ew^ab t^{-t}K g³ bv t^ctj gbl^{-t}Zi AvⁿY^b gvb^l l g^tg^oM^tq t^cōtZ t^{-w}i nq etj
Abet^{-j} m^gm^{-v}i m^gvavb GKvš-cōqvRb| cv^tqi Ku^lvi w^{-t}K evi^evi bRi w^{-t}Z n^tj nu^lvi Av^b`
Dc^tf^vM Kiv hv^q bv, tZg^wb Abet^{-j} wPšvq nv^tgkv we^eZ n^tZ n^tj g³i Av^b` Dc^tf^vM Kiv Ku^wb
n^tq`wovq| ZvB`y^w K t^{-t}KB Kv^R Pj^v`i K^vi| GK^w tK Abet^{-j} wPš^wi tewo D^tb^wPb, Acⁱw^{-t}K
gbl^{-t}Zi AvⁿY^b, Df^qB cōqvRbxq| bB^tj tewog³ n^tql gvb^l l c^ti hv^l qvi Z^wM` Ab^ffe Ki^te
bv, A^{-v}ev gbl^{-t}Zi AvⁿY^b m^tē^l l c^ti hv^l qvi`vax^bZvi Af^ve teva Ki^te, w^Äiv^ex c^wLi g^tZv
Do^evi Av^kv•^lvq cv^lv Sv^cUv^te, wK^š`Do^tZ cvⁱ te bv| □

kā^v_ō^l UxKv : w^bMo-wK^kj, tewo| wZ^gi-AÜKvi| ^lrwccvmv-^ljav l Zōv| dZi-w^bt⁻^ me^oš^t
t^j d^vd^v`j^w-ev^Btⁱ i w⁻K t^{-t}K ū^lUnxbZv wK^š`wFZ^ti cZ^viYv| tewo-wK^kj, k[•]Lj| nv^tgkv-
memgq, me^lY| D^tb^wPb-Db³ Kiv| w^Äiv^ex-Lu^pvq ew⁻| RxemĖv-R^xtei Aw⁻Zi| RxemĖ^tK
w^lU^wK^tq ivL^tZ n^tj Abet^{-j}PvB|

gvbemĖv-gvb^l l Aw⁻Zi| gvbemĖv ej tZ t^j LK gbl^{-t}Z^k ey^st^qt^ob| wK^lvi gva^{-t}g GB gbl^{-t}Zi
AR^o Kiv hv^q| A⁻Pš^wi w^bM^to mK^tj ew⁻ñ t^j L^tKi g^tZ Avgiv RxemĖ^tK w^lU^wK^tq ivL^tZ Aw^aK
g^tb^vth^wMx| dtj A⁻Pš^v Avg^t`i m^viv^lY e⁻-iv^tL| A⁻Pš^vq e⁻-gvb^l cKZ gbl^{-t}Zi AR^ob
m^lg bq|

Kvivi× Avnvi ZB gvbtl i gj" KZUKZÑ Lvl qv-civi mgm"v wgtU tMtj B Rxełbi Dbq̄b m̄e nq
bv| G Rb" c̄q̄vRb wPšwi "vaxbZv, ejx i "vaxbZv I AvZłcKvłki "vaxbZv| wkŋvi gva"tgB G
"vaxbZv AmRZ nq|

cvW cwi wPvZ : ōkŋv I gbl"Zp cēÜw tgvZvtni tnvłmb tPšajxi ōms" wZ K_vō Mōš i ōgbl"Zp
kxlŔ cēłÜi AskwēłkI | gvbtl i "w mĖvÑ GKw Zvi RxemĖv, Aciw gvbemĖv ev gbl"Zi|
RxemĖvi c̄q̄vRłb Abēł"j wPšv tłK gw³ Ges wkŋvi gva"tg gbl"Zi weKvk NłU| wkŋvi dłj
gbl"Zi "v tclj Abēł"j mgm"vi mgvavb mnR nłq I łV| wkŋvi Avmj KvR gj"teva młó,
Ávb "vb bq; Ávb gj"teva młó Dcvqgvł |

Abkxj bx

KgAbkxj b

gvbe gw³ i Rb" mgvłRi Dcl i Ask I włłPi Astki KZē" łj v włł"Ŕ Ki |
eūwbePwb cłkē

1| gvbtl i Abēł"j mgm"v mgvavłbi tPóv Ki łZ nłe łKvb w"łK j ŋ ti łL?

- | | |
|------------------|------------------|
| K. A_włwZK gw³ i | L. AmwłK gw³ i |
| M. wPšwi "vaxbZv | N. ejx i "vaxbZv |

2| AmwłK gZi ej łZ łj LK Kx ejStqłQb ?

- i. "vfwēK gZi
- ii. "bwłK AatcZb
- iii. gj"tevłai Aeŋq

włłPi łKvbłw młwK?

- | | |
|------------|----------------|
| K. i I ii | L. ii I iii |
| M. i I iii | N. i, ii I iii |

włłPi DłxcKwł cło 3 I 4 bs cłkē DĖi "vl :

wēkó e"emvqx i Kł wgvv Zvi "g coqv łQłj łK e"emvłqi KvłR włłqvwłRZ Kłib| wZwb głb
Kłib UvKvB Rxełbi gj | "wbqvłZ hvi hZ UvKv łm ZZ twēk młx|

3| tgvZvtni tnvłmb tPšajxi "włłZ DłxcłKi i Kł wgvvi gvłS cłavb" tclłtłQÑ

- i. ŋrwccvmv
- ii. AvZłi AgZ
- iii. A_wł áv

wb̄tPi tKvbWU mWVK?

- K. i I ii L. ii I iii
M. i I iii N. i, ii I iii

4| i Ki vgvvi gvbwmKZv cwi eZ⁸ ntZ cvti hw` wZwbÑ

- K. A_ŋ ávtK Rxeb mvabv gtb bv Kti b
L. wkŋvi cŋqvRbxq w` KtK „Zi t` b
M. A_PŠhi wMto me⁹v ew` _vtKb
N. Abe t` j cŋth⁹ tPtq g³tK eo Kti bv t` tLb|

mRbkxj cke

mgb I k'vgj evj `eÜz| `RbB D"P wkŋvq wkŋZ| tckvMZ Rxeb mgb eo e'emvqx| Mmo, emio, UvKv-Kwo tKvtbv wKQi B Afve tbB Zvi | mevB ZvtK GK bvtg tPtB| Avi k'vgj wkŋKZvtK tckv wntmte tetQ tbq| MZ wmwti Zvt` i Mŋg j ÊFÊ ntq hvq| G mgq k'vgj Zvi QvÎ t` i wbtq ÎvY mvgMŋ msMŋ Kti Amnvq gvbj t` i KvQ tctQ t` q| Zvt` i Avkŋqi e`e`v Kti | A_P mgb QzU Gtm mvinth` i e`tj Amnvq gvbj t` i KvQ t` tK bvggvÎ gŋj ` weNvi ci weNv Rwg wKtb tbq|

- K. gvbe Rxeb g³i Rb` tgvZvtni tnvmb tPšaj x KqW Dcvtqi K_v etj tQb?
L. AvZvi AgZ Dcj wä Kiv hvq bv tKb?
M. D'ixctKi mgtbi gvtS ŋkŋv I gbj `Zŋ cēÜi th w` KwU cŋkKZ Zv e`vL`v Ki |
N. ŋk'vgtj i KvR wkŋvi AcŋqvRbxq w` KwU Dcw`Zŋ ŋkŋv I gbj `Zŋ cēÜi Avtj vtK gŠe`w wekH Ki |

cœvm eÜz

ˆmq` gRZev Avj x

[tj LK cwi wPwZ : ˆmq` gRZev Avj x 13B tmtPœt 1904 wLœvtã Avmvtgi KwigMfÄ RbMöY Ktib| Zui wczv wmkv` i Avj x| ˆmq` gRZev Avj xi ˆcwîK wbevm tgšj fxeRvti| wZwb wmtj U MftgœU nvB`g | kwš-wbtkZtb covtkvbn Ktib| cti 1926 mvtj wekfvi Zx t_tK mœZK wWwMÖARœ Ktib| AvdMmb`vfb Kvefj i Kwî weÁvb Ktj tR Aa`vcbv w`tq KgRxeb`ii` nq| Gici ewj œ I eb wekle`vj tq Aa`qb Ktib| 1932 wLœvtã wZwb eb wekle`vj q t_tK W±tiU wWwMÖj vf Ktib| KgRxeb KLbl wZwb wgti i Avj Avhvnv wekle`vj tq, gnxti i etiv`v Ktj tR Aa`vcbv Ktib| wZwb 1949 wLœvtã e_ovi AwRRj nK Ktj tR Aa`¶ wntmte thvM`vb Ktib| wKš`cwK`vb miKvti i wei`tx cœÜ tj Lvi AwfthvM ZwtK PvKwi QvotZ nq| 1961 mvtj wZwb wekfvi Zxi wi Wwe wby³ nb| ˆmq` gRZev Avj x wBR`^GK M`%kj xi wbgœZv| cœi fvlvq ejrcwE I AmvaviY cwE±Z`i mswgkœY wZwb th M` i Pbv Kti tQb Zv LpB imMönx ntq DtvtQ| Zui Dtj LthvM` i Pbv,tjv ntjv : t`tk-wet`tk, cÂZšj PvPv Kwmbx, gq+kÉx, kebg BZ`w` | wZwb 11B tde`qwi , 1974 mvtj XvKvq gZieiY Ktib|]

evmv tcj g Kvej t_tK AvovB gvBj `ti LvRvtgvj v-Mötg| evmvi mt½ mt½ PvKi I tcj g|

Aa`¶ wRivi RvtZ diwv| KvtrB Kvq`vgwdK Avj vc Kwitq w`tq ejtj b, ŒGi bvg Ave`j ingvb| Avcbvi me KvR Kti t`teŒ RtZv ej`k t_tK LpLvi we|œ A_œ Bwb Œnidb-tgšj wœ ev ŒmKj KvtrI KwRœ|

wRivi mvtqe KvtrI tj vK, A_œ mg`-w`b tKvtrv-bv-tKvtrv gšxi `Bti SMov-ePmv Kti KvUvb| Kvefj GiB bvg KvR| Œi itfvqv, wetKtj t`Lv nteœ etj Ptj tMtj b|

Kvej kni Awig`w bi`vbe t`tLwQ| Zvi GKwU Ave`j ingvb|

cti wdtZ w`tq tgtc t`tLwQj g Q dU Pvi BwÂ| Dcw`Z j ¶i` Kij g j œœB wgvj tq Pl ovB| `Lvbn nvZ nuUchœ-tbtg Gtm AvOj ,tjv`yKw` gZœyb Kjv ntq Šj tQ| cv`Lvbn wWw tbsKvi mvBR| Kwa t`tL gtb nj , Avgvi ewjPœAve`j ingvb bv ntq tm hw` Avgxi Ave`j ingvb nZ Zte Abvqvtm tMvUv AvdMmb`vfb fvi eBtZ cviZ| G KvB I KvB tRvov gLŒ niw Ktj Pl ovPl wo Kjv wMj tZ cvi| Gešov-t_ešov bvK-Kcvj tbB| cvMwo _vKvq gv_vi AvKvi-cœvi Vni nj bv, Zte Av`vR Kij g teww mvBtRi n`vU I KvB Aewa tœœQte|

iO dmœ, Zte kxtZ Mœœš Pvgov wPt i tdtœ wMtq AvdMmb`vfb wiwj d g`vtci tPnivv atitQ| `ß Mvj tK thb _veov tgti j vj Kti w`tqtœŒ wKš`Kvi Ggb eŒKU cvUv? i`RI tZv gvLevi K_v bq| ci tb wkj I qvi , KZPœvi I qvmwKU|

tœvU`w t`LtZ tcj g bv| tmB th cœg w`b Nti XtK KvtrœUi w`tK bRi titL`wœtqvQj , tkl w`b cœ-H KvtrœUi Acie ie t_tK ZvtK eo GKUv tPvL tdivtZ t`wLwb| „i`Rbt`i w`tK ZvKvtZ tbB, AvdMmb`vfbI bwK GB aitbi GKUv ms`vi AvtQ|

Zte Zvi bqti fvtci tLjv tMvctb t`tLwQ| `œUv wPtbgwUi Wwet i thb`œUv cvšœv tftm DtvtQ|

Rwic Kti fimv tcjg, fql nj | G tjvKuv fixgtmibi gZ ivbre tZv KiteB, wect`-Avct`
fixgtmibiB gZ Avgvi gkukj -Avmb ntq _vKte| wKŠ' cKø G hw` tKvbw` b weMto hvq? Zte?
tKvbw GKuv nw` tmi mÜvrb gMR AwZcwZ Kti LRtZ AviæKijg|

ingvbtK wRtAm Kijg, ðcteKv_vq KvR KtiQ?ð

DËi w`j , ðtKv_vl bv, cëtbb wQjg, tgtmi PwtRø GK gvm nj Lvj vm tctqW|ð

ðivBtdj Pvj vtZ cvi?ð

GKMvj nvmj |

ðwK wK ivætz Rvrbv?ð

ðtcvj vl , Kgø, Kveve, dvj j vñ|ð

Awig wRtAm Kijg, ðdvj j v evrbtZ eid j vtM| GLvrb eid `Zwi Kivi Kj AvtQ?ð

ðwKtmi Kj?ð

Awig ej jg, ðZvntj eid Avtm tKvtl tK?ð

ej j , ðtKb, H cvMgvrbtbi cvnvo t_tK|ð etj Rvbv v` tq cvnvti eid t`wltq w`j | ZwiKtq
t`Ljg, hw` I MøøKvj , ZeymetPtq DPzbxj cvnvti Mvtq mv`v mv`v eid t`Lv hv`Q| AvÊh`ntq
ej jg, ðeid AvbtZ H DPtZ PotZ nq?ð

ej j , ðbv mvtqe, Gi AtbK wbtP eo eo MtZøKxZKvtj eid fwZøKti ivLv nq| GLb ZvB Ljto
Ztj Mvav tevSvB Kti wbtq Avmv nq|ð

eSjg, Lei-Uei I ivtL| ej jg, ðZv Avgvi numKwo, evmbtKvmb tZv wKQztbB| evRvi t_tK me
wKQz wKtb wbtq Gtmv| i wÊti i ivbre AvR Avi teva nq ntq DVte bv| Kvj `çti ivbre tKvtiv|
mKvj tej v Pv w` tqv|ð

UvKv wbtq Ptj tMj |

tej v _vKtZB Kvej i l bv w`jg| AvovB gvBj iv`wñ g`gaj VvEvq Mwtq Mwtq tçQe| ct` t`wL
GK ceZøgvY tevSv wbtq Ave`j ingvb wdti AvmtQ| wRtAm Kijg, ðGZ tevSv eBeri wK`i Kvi
wQj ñ GKuv gtu fvoV Kijtj B tZv nZ|ð

hv ej j , Zvi A_øGB, tm th-tgvU eBtZ cvti bv, tm-tgvU Kvetj eBtZ hvte tK?

Awig ej jg, ð`Rtb fvMvfwM Kti wbtq AvmtZ|ð

five t`tL eSjg, AZUv Zvi gv_vq tLtj wb, A_ev fveevi cøqvRbteva Ktiwb|

tevSvUv wbtq AvmwQj Rvtj i cKvÊ _tj tZ Kti| Zvi wFZi tZj -bpb-j Kwo meB t`LtZ tcjg|
Awig tdi Pj tZ AviæKijtj ej j , ðmvtqe ivtÊ emwtZB Lvteb|ð

Lp tekx `i thtZ nj bv| j e-B-`wiqv A_ø Kvej b`xi cvti tçQZ bv tçQZB t`wL gwtq
wRivi UvOv numKtq UMeMveM Kti ewo wdti tQb|

Ktj tRi eoKZP ev em&wnmvte AvgvtK wZwb tek `yGK cŃ' agK w`tq ej tjb, ŃKvej knŃi wkvPi ntZ ntj th ZvM` I nvmZqvŃi cŃqvRb, tm` fUvi GKUvI tZvgvi tbB|Ń

emŃK Ljx Kievi Rb` hvi NtU dŃ`-wdwKŃi Afve, Zvi cŃŃ tKvuvmbi KvR nt"Q ZKbv Kiv| wŃkl KŃi hLb eŃmi DEgvaZuiB cvŃk eŃm ŃDB, mvŃZŃgu, GwF`vgu, A_Ńr AwZ Aek", mvŃUŃwj, GwFŃWŃUwj Ń, etj Zui K_vq mvq t`b| Bsj tŃ gvŃ GKevi wfŃvwi qv Avj evUŃAvZur ntqvŃj; i bŃZ cvB dŃŃY bwiK wbuZ"-wbuZ", NŃi NŃi|

emvŃ wdŃi GŃm emevi NŃi XKŃZB Ave`j ingvb GKUv`kŃ w`tq tMj Ges Awg th Zvi ZŃŃZB wdŃi GŃmŃQ, tm mŃŃŃŃ AvkŃ-ntq ŃU KŃi tewŃtq tMj|

ZLb tivRvi gvm bq, ZeyAv`vR Kij g tmnwi mgq A_Ńr ivZ`fUvq Lvevi RŃtj RŃtZi cvŃi| Z>Ń tjtM wŃtqvŃj| kŃ iŃb Ng fvŃj| t`wL Ave`j ingvb tgvMj ZmŃŃi Mwze`bvi mgŃŃ AvdZŃte ev avivhŃ; wŃtq mvgtb`wŃtq| gŃL aŃZ wŃtq eŃjg, hw`I MŃŃKvj, ZeyKvej b`xi eid-Mjv RŃj gŃL wKŃw`b aŃi Avgvi gŃL AvdMwb`ŃŃi wŃj d g`Ńci DŃwPi UŃŃi mŃŃ mvgÄm` ivLŃZ cvŃe|

Lvbw tUŃŃj i mvgtb wŃtq hv t`Ljg, ZŃZ Avgvi gtb Avi tKŃbv mŃ`n iBj bv th, Avgvi fZ` AvMv Ave`j ingvb GKKŃtj tŃŃi PŃRŃŃj b|

Wei bq, tŃvULvŃUv GKUv Mvgjv fŃZŃgŃŃmi tKvi gv ev tŃqvR-wŃŃi Nb KŃŃ tmi LvŃbK`ŃŃi gŃŃŃ Zvi gvŃS gvŃS wKŃzev`vg wKmwgm j fKvPwi tLj tŃ, GK tKŃY GKwU Avj yAcvŃŃŃq nŃ qvi`ŃŃL WŃe givi tPŃv KiŃŃ| AvŃiK tŃŃ tMvUv AvŃŃK dj tevŃŃB mvBŃRi kvgx-Kreve| evŃKŃk _vj vq GK SŃw tKvdZv-tŃvj vŃl Avi Zvi I cŃi eŃm AvŃQ GKwU Av`-gŃMŃŃiv÷|

AvgvtK _ntq`wŃtq_vKŃZ t`ŃL Ave`j ingvb ZvovZwv GwŃtq AfqevYx w`j Ń ivbŃŃi AvŃiv AvŃŃ|

GKRŃbi ivbŃe bv KŃi tKD hw`wZbRŃbi ivbŃe KŃi, ZŃe ZŃK agK t`I qv hvq, wKŃ`tm hw`QŃRŃbi ivbŃe cwiŃtekb KŃi etj ivbŃŃi AvŃiv AvŃŃ ZLb Avi wK Kivi _ŃK? AŃ tKŃK KvZi, Awak tKŃK cv_i|

ivbŃe fvŃjv, Avgvi ŃŃavŃ ŃŃj, KvŃRB MocoZv evŃwŃj i tŃŃ wKŃKg LvBwb| Zvi I ci A`` iRbx cŃg iRbx Ges Ave`j ingvbl WvŃvwi Ktj tRi QvŃ th iKg ZbŃ ntq gov KvUv t`ŃL, tmB iKg Avgvi LvŃ qvi iKg-eni`Ń-B-Zvi Wei-tŃvL fŃi t`ŃL wbuŃŃj|

Awg ej jg, Ńe`m! DrKŃ tiŃŃŃ Ave`j ingvŃŃ|Ń

Ave`j ingvb AŃŃŃ| wdŃi Gj nvŃZ GK _vjv dvj jv wŃtq| Awg mŃebq RŃbvjg th, Awg wŃŃŃ cŃ>`Kwi bv|

Ave`j ingvb cŃbŃc AŃŃŃ| Avevi wdŃi Gj GK Wei wŃtqŃ tŃRv eiŃŃi ŃŃŃŃ fŃZŃ Awg tevKv etb wRÁvmv Kijg, ŃG Avevi wK?Ń

Ave`j ingvb DŃŃi eid mŃŃtq t`LvŃ wŃŃP AvŃi| gŃL ej j, ŃevŃMevjvi eiwd AvŃi Ń Zvgvg AvdMwb`ŃŃ gknj|Ń etj B GKlvb mŃŃi wKŃeid Avi tMvUv KŃŃK AvŃi wŃtq emj| Awg

Av0i Lw'Q, I ZZŋY GK-GKUv Kti nvtZ wbtq tmB eitdi UKti vq Nji tq wdwitq AwZ mšēY
NtI -tgqiv th iKg AvPtii Rb' KvMwR tbeycv_tii wktj NtIb| ešjg, eid-XvKv _vKv mtĒi
Av0i ht_ó wng nqwb etj GB tgvj tqg Kvq`v| I w`tK ZvjyAvi wRtei gvSLvfb GKUv Av0i Pvc
w`tZB Avgvi epi>a' chS-wSbwSb Kti DVtQ| wKš' cvtQ Ave`j ingvb fvte Zvi gube wvZvš-
Rswj ZvB LvBevi cvtmi wvšr etK mĀq Kti tMvUv AvtōK wMj jg| wKš' tewkŋY Pvj vtZ cvi jg
bv; ŋvš-w`tq ej jg, ōht_ó ntqtQ Ave`j ingvb, Gevti Zng wMtq fvtej v Kti Lvl |ō

Kvi tMvqvj, tK t`q atqv| Gevti Ave`j ingvb Gtj b Pvtqi mVR-mi Ävg wbtq| Kvej meR Pv|
tcqv vq Xvj tj AwZ wdtK nj t` iO t`Lv hvq| tm Pvtq `p t`lqv nq bv| cŰg tcqv vq wPwb
t`lqv nq, wZxq tcqv vq Zvl bv| Zvici H iKg, ZZxq, PZLŋ Kvej iv tcqv v QtqK Lvq,
Aewk' tcqv v mVBtR Lp tQvU, Kwdi cvtĪi gZ|

Pv Lvlqv tkl ntj Ave`j ingvb `k wvwtUi Rb' tewitq tMj | fvejg GB tejev `iRv eÜ Kti
w, bv ntj Avevi nqZ wKQz GKUv wbtq Avmtē| Av`-DtUi tiv÷Uv nqZ w`tZ ftj wMtqtQ|

ZZŋY Ave`j ingvb cpivq nwRi| Gevi GK nvtZ _tj -fwZ^{ev}vg Avi AvLti vU, Ab' nvtZ
nvZw| axti mjt` Ntii GKtKvY cv gto etm ev`vg AvLti vUi tLvmv QvovtZ j vMj |

GK gVv Avgvi KvQ wbtq Gtm `wovj | gv_v wvPzKti ej j, ōAvgvi ivbēüRtīi cQ>` nqwb|ō

ŌtK ej j, cQ>` nqwb?ō

ŌZte fvtej v Kti tLtj b bv tKb?ō

Awg wei³ ntq ej jg, ŌKx Avōh^o tZvgvi ectjvi mt½ Avgvi Zbtjv wgvj tq t`tLv w`wKwbŋ Zvi
t_tK Av`vR KtZ cvtīv bv, Avgvi ctŋ wK cwi gvY Lvl qv mēci?ō

Ave`j ingvb ZKŋZwK^{ov} Kti tdi tmB tKvY wMtq AvLti vU ev`vtgi tLvmv QvovtZ j vMj |

Zvici Avcb gtb ej j, ŌKvejtj i Avenl qv eoB Lvivc| cwb tZv cwb bq|, tm thb Mvj vtbv
cv_i| tctU wMtq GK tKvY hw` emj Zte fimv nq bv Avi tKvfbv w`b tei`te| Kvejtj i nvl qv
tZv nvl qv bqŋ AvZmewRi ūév| gvbŋ i wŋt` nteB ev wK Kti |ō

Avgvi w`tK bv ZmwKtqB Zvici wRtĀm Kij, ōŪRj KLtbn cvbwki wMtqtQb?ō

Ōtm Avevi tKv_vq ?ō

ŌDĒi -AvdMwv`vb| Avgvi t`kŋ tm Kx RvqMv! GKUv Av`-`p tLtq GK tXvK cwb Lvb, Avevi
wŋt` cvte| AvKvtki w`tK gL Kti GKUv j p`g wbb, gtb nte ZmR tNvovi mt½ ewR ti tL
QutZ cwi | cvbwktīi gvb| tZv cvtq tntU Ptj bv, evZvmti Dci fi Kti thb Dto Ptj hvq|

ŌkxZKvtj tm Kx eid cto! gv c_ cvnvo b`x Mvovj v me XvKv cto hvq, tŋZ Lvgti i KvR eÜ,
eitdi Zj vq iv`v Pvcv cto tMtQ| tKvfbv KvR tbB, Kg^{tb}B, ewo t_tK teitbv i K_vB I tV bv|
Avnv tm wK Avvg! tj vnv evitKvtk AvOvi Rvj tq Zvi Dci QvB XvKv w`tq Ktj i Zj vq Pvcv
w`tq emteb wMtq Rvbj vi avti | evBti t`Lteb eid cotQ, eid cotQ cotQ, cotQŋ `yw`b,
wZb w`b, cuP w`b, mvZ w`b ati | Avcb etmB AvtQb, Avi t`LtQb tP tZšī ed^{eevi}`ŋ wK iKg
eid cto|ō

Avig ej j g, ōmvZ w` b aṭi Rvbj vi KvṭQ eṭm _vKe ?ō

Ave`j ingvb Avgvi w` tK Ggb Ki`Yfṽte ZvKṽj v th, gṭb nj G i Kg tei wṭtKi cvj vq ṭm Rxeṭb
Avi KLṭbv GZUv Ac` ˘' nqwb| ~~avb~~ tṭm ej j , ōGKevi Avmb, Rvbj vi cvṭk emb, t` Lp| cQ>
bv nq, Ave`j ingvṭbi M` ~~ṭ~~ tZv iṭqṭQ|ō

tLB Zṭj wṭq ej j , ōṭm KZ i Kṭgi eid cṭo| KLṭbv ṭmvRv, tQṭv tQṭv tCṭRv Zṭj vi gZ, Zwi
dṭtK dṭtK Avmgvb Rwg b wKQz wKQz t` Lv hvq| KLṭbv Nj NwE Nb, ſ P v` t i i gZ tṭe Gṭm tPvṭLi
mvṭb c` ~~ṭ~~ tUṭb t` q| KLṭbv eq tRvi evZm, ſ cṖE So| eiṭdi cṭR tṭb ṭm-evZm Wj
Mj vevi PwK^Ṗ wj tṭ w` tṭqṭQ| eiṭdi ~~ṭ~~ v Wvṭb eṭq Dci wṭP Gṭj vcv_ vmo QṭUvQṭU j vMvq ſ ſ ſ
Kṭi KLṭbv GKgṭL nṭq ZvR tNvovṭK nvi gwbṭq QṭU Pṭj | KLṭbv me NjNṭU AÜKvi, i ayi bṭZ
cvṭeb ṭm- l ṭ l ſ Zvi mṭ½ Avevi gvṭS gvṭS tṭb `vi`j Avgvṭbi BwÄṭbi wkuṭi kã| ṭmB Sṭo aiv
coṭj iṭṭ| tṭb, tKv_v t` tK tKv_vq Dṭoṭq wṭq Pṭj hvṭe, bv nq teṭk nṭq cṭo hvṭeb eiṭdi
wQvṭvq, ZviB Dci Rṭg DVṭe Q nṭZ DPz eiṭdi Kṭj ſ Mv`v Mv`v, cuRv cuRv| wKŠ' ZLb ṭm
eiṭdi cuRv mṭZ' Kvi Kṭj i gZ l g t` q| Zvi Zj vq gvṭṭ tK `y w` b cṭi l R`vŠ-cvṭ qv wṭqṭQ|

GK w` b mKṽj Ng fṽṭj t` Lṭeb eid cov eÜ nṭq wṭqṭQ| mḥ^ṖDṭvṭQ ſ mṭv eiṭdi Dci ṭm
tṭvṭbi w` tK tPvL tṭj ZvKṽbv hvq bv| Kveṭj i evRvṭi Kvṭj v Pkgv cvṭ qv hvq, ZvB cṭi ZLb
teovṭZ teṭvṭeb| tṭ nṭl qv `g wṭq eṭK fiṭeb ZṭZ GK i wE aṭj v tṭb, evj y tṭb, gqj v tṭb
Qṭi i gZ avivṭj v VvE v nṭl qv bvK gMR Mj v eK wṭi XKṭe, Avevi tewiṭq Avmṭe wFzi Kvi me
gqj v tSṭUṭq wṭq| `g tṭeb, QwZ GK wNr dṭj DVṭe ſ `g tṭj ṭeb GK wNr tṭg hvṭe| GK
GK `g tṭl qvṭZ GK GK eQi Avqvevṭe ſ GK GKevi `g tṭj vṭZ GKkUv tegwi tewiṭq hvṭe|

ōZLb wṭi Gṭm, ſRj GKUv Av`-` ~~ṭ~~ h w` bv tLṭZ cvṭi b, Zṭe Avig Avgvi ṭmud Kwṭq tṭj e|
AvR hv ivb wKṭi Qj g Zvi Wej w` tṭj l Avcṭb wṭṭi i tPvṭU Avgvq KZj Kiṭeb|ō

Avig ej j g, ōnṭv Ave`j ingvb tZvgvi K_vB mB| kxZKvj Uv Avig cvṭwṭi B KvUve|ō

Ave`j ingvb M` M` nṭq ej j , ōṭm eo Lṭk evr nṭe ſRj |ō

Avig ej j g, ōtZvgvi Lṭki Rb` bq, Avgvi cṖY euPvevi Rb`|ō

Ave`j ingvb d`vj d`vj Kṭi Avgvi w` tK ZvKṽj v|

Avig ej j g, ōZig h w` mg`-kxZKvj Uv Rvbj vi cvṭk eṭm KvUv Zṭe Avgvi ivb wKṭe
tK?ō □

kãv_Ṗ UxKv : l iṭfvq ſ diwm fṽlvi evK`eÜ| A_Ṗ. wṭKṭj t` Lv nṭe| bi`vbe ſ gvṭṭ i
gṭZv t` LṭZ fṭq i RŠ| GLṭb wkvj t` nṭgṭṭ tevSvṭ nṭqṭQ| Av ivṭ_Ṗ gZṭv Kj v ſ
gvqvgṭi i gvZṭevb ~~ṭ~~ c Drcb wKj vi RvZ; iR ſ Mj ivOvevi cṭvabx; cvŠq ſ wṭbi iṭm
wFRṭbv wṭZ Kov fṽRv i mṭMj v-RvXq wṭṭ; ZvM` ſ k w³; DĖgra^Ṗ ſ wṭb FY t` b; Zṭṭ ſ
wZi`vi; eviṭKv ſ KvṭVi `Zwi Kvbv DPz eo _vj v; cṭi w ſ cṭivq; eṭiÜ^Ṗ ſ Zvj j tK`^Ṗ Zx^Ṗ
wQ`^Ṗ; ecy ſ eo t` n; Zby ſ ṭṭY t` n|

cV cwi vPwZ : Ōcēvm eÜŌ 'mq` gRZev Avj xi Ōt`tk wēt`tkŌ MŌšī cĀ`k Ask | cŌZtekx t`k
 AvdMmb`vbi fwg, cwi tek; tmLvbi gvb | I Zv`i mnR-mij RxebvPiY, wewPĪ Lv` BZ`w`
 nvm`imvZKfite GB iPbvq dūUq tZvjv ntqtQ | tj Ltki evsj vt`tki woku cŌZtekx t`k
 AvdMmb`vb āgtYi AvsukK AwfĀZvi cwiPq AvtQ GLvtb | AvdMmb`vbi ivRavbx Kvetj i
 mibKtU LvRvtgvj v-bvgK MŌtg evtmi mgq Ave`j ingvb bvtgi GKRB Zui t`Lfvjtj i `wqtZ;
 wQtb | AvdMvb Ave`j ingvb Pwi t`i gta` mij Zv, t`k t`cŌ, AwZw_civqYZv dūU DtvQtQ |
 ingvtbi ivbēl cwi tekb Kiv Lverti i gta` AvdMmb`vbi wewPĪ I mý`yLv`e`i cwiPq cvl qv
 hvq | AvdMmb`vbi cŌt`fwg Ges GKB m½ woku-cŌZtekx GB Rbct`i eid-kxZj Rjevqy
 AvKIŲxq | Ave`j ingvtbi mij AwZt_qZvq KLtbv tj Ltki `ahPjwZ NUtj I tkl Aewa`mq`
 gRZev Avj x GtK MŌY Kti tQb kēvi m½ |

Abkxj bx

KgAbkxj b

1 | tZvgvi Gj vKvi kxZKvtj i th cŌKwZK Ae`v mŲŲ nq Zvi cwiPq `vl |

2 | MŲŲKvj I kxZKvtj i āgtYi mŲeav AmŲeav,tj v wj L |

eūbePwb cŌkē

1 | LvRvtgvj v-MŲg t`tk Kvetj i `tZjKZ?

- | | |
|---------------|------------------|
| K. Avav gvBj | L. t`o gvBj |
| M. AvovB gvBj | N. mvto wZb gvBj |

2 | AvMv Ave`j ingvbtK tj LK bi`vbe etj tQb tKb?

- | | |
|-------------------|------------------------|
| K. AvPi tYi Rb` | L. kvi xwi K MVtbi Rb` |
| M. tewk ivbri Rb` | N. tewk Lvl qvi Rb` |

wbtPi DīxcKwU cto 3 I 4 bs cŌkē DĒi `vl :

kxtZi ŌwU tZ tRwi b wmtj tUi Rvdj s teovtZ hvq | tmLvbi cŌKwZK tmš`h,cvnmw SbP,
 b`x mewKŌZVtK Mfxi fvtē AvKIŲ Kti | mweK tmš`thgy» ntq evertK etj b, ŌGLvtb
 Avgvt`i GKUv eww embtq t`te ?Ō

3 | Dīxc tKi Rvdj s -Gi mv t_ Ōcēvm eÜŌ Mtr i cvbuktii wecixZ wPĪ LjR cvl qv hvqN

- i. cŌKwZK tmš`th`
- ii. FZt`ewP tĪ`
- iii. Rxeb hvĪvq

wbtPi tKvbU mwK?

- | | |
|------------|----------------|
| K. i I ii | L. ii I iii |
| M. i I iii | N. i, ii I iii |

4| Dİ'xc†Ki †Rwi†bi mvt_ M†í i tj L†Ki Pvl qv GKm†Î evav bq, KviY tj LK cvbuki th†Z
†P†qWQ†j bÑ

K. AeKvk hv†bi Rb" L. we†bv`†bi Rb"
M. Rxeb euP†Z N. tmŠ`hDc†fv†Mi Rb"

mRbkxj cKæ

Ggb wmo b`x Kvnvi, †Kv_vq Ggb ag^a-cvinvo

†Kv_vq Ggb nwi r†¶Î AvKvkZ†j tg†k|

Ggb av†bi I ci †XD †L†j hvq evZvm Kvnvi †`†k|

Ggb †`kWU †Kv_vl L†R cv†e bv†Kv Z†g

mKj †`†ki ivbx tm-th Avgvi Rb†¶g|

K. Aa"¶¶ wRivi †Kvb †`†ki Awaevmx WQ†j b?

L. ŐKBbvBb mvi v†e e†U wKŠ' KBwbb mvi v†e †K?Ő`vkWbK w†R>`bv_ GK_v e†j wQ†j b
†Kb?

M. Dİ'xc†K Őcœvm eÜŐ M†í i Ave`j ingv†bi †PZbvi th w`KwU†K aviY K†i Zv e`vL`v
Ki |

N. we†q eYŐvq mv`k`_vK†j I Dİ'xcK I Őcœvm eÜŐ M†í i/ågY Kwinbxi g†a" i†q†Q
we††`ecixZ"ŐÑ †Zvgvi DĖ†ii m†¶¶ hy³`vl |

ggZw`

gwbK eḏ`vcvavq

[tj LK cwi vPwZ : gwbK eḏ`vcvavq 1908 mvṭj wenvṭi i mul Zvj ci Mbvq RbMḥY Kṭib| Zui Avmj bvg cḥeva Kḡvi eḏ`vcvavq| Zui wczvi bvg nwi ni eḏ`vcvavq Ges gvZv bxi`vmy`ix t`ex| Zui cwi K emio gYxMṭÄi wepucj AĀṭj i gvj ew`qv Mḡg Ges gvtqi emio GKB AĀṭj i Mul w`qv Mḡg| 1926 mvṭj wZwb tgw`bxcj tRjv`g t_ṭK g`wUK I 1928 mvṭj euKov I tqmij q wgb Kṭj R t_ṭK AvBGmwm cvk Kṭib| Zvi ci MwiṭZ Avm`wbṭq Kj KvZv tcmṭWwY Kṭj tR weGmwm Kvṭm fwZ`nb| wKŠ' eÜṭ`i mṭ½ emR aṭi ŪAZmxgvxḶ bvgK Mí wePṭv cwi Kvq cKwKZ nṭj tj LK wntmte Zui wbgwZ wbaḥi Z nṭq hvq| G mgq wZwb tj Lv wḃṭq GZB gMw_vṭKb th AmvaviY GB KZx Qvṭi i Avi Avm`cvk Kiv nqwb| gvṭ GKk eQi eqṭm wZwb Zui weL`vZ Ū`ewi wṭi i Kve`i i Pbv Kṭib| Gici wZwb tj Lvṭj wLṭKB RweKvi GKgṭi Aej`b wntmte MḥY Kṭib| cÜv b`xi gwS I cyZj bṭPi BwZK_v wj ṭL wZwb evsjv K_vmwntZ`i wmsnmṭb AvṭivnY Kṭib| cĀvkuji I Awak Dcb`vm wZwb i Pbv Kṭib| Gi gṭa` Rbbx, wPy, mni Zj x, Awmsm, PZṭ`vY Zui Dṭj LṭhvM` Dcb`vm| 1956 wLḃvṭäi 3iv wWṭm` GB gnvb tj LK gZeiY Kṭib|]

kṭZi mKvj | tiv` eṭm Awg`ṭj i cov KiwQ, gv KvṭQ eṭm dḡ KwK KUṭQb| tm GṭmB ej j , Avcbvi ivbwi Rb` tj vK ivLṭeb? Awg tQvU tQṭj -tgṭqI ivLe|

wḃtmṭ¼vP Avṭe`b| tevSv tMj mṭ¼vP AṭbK wQj , cŪcyY tPovq AwZwi`³ Rq Kṭi tḃṭj tQ| ZvB thUKzmṭ¼vP wḃZvŠB_vKv DwPZ Zvi Gi tbB|

eqm Avi KZ nṭe, eQi tZBK| ciṭb tmjvB Kiv gqjv kmo, cvolv weeY`j vj | mxgṭš-chŠ-ṭNvgUv, Clr wekxY`gṭL Mvp kŪšṭ Qvqv, w`i APĀj` wU tPvL| Kcvṭj GKwU qZ-wPy-Aw`vṭR civ wṭci gṭZv|

gv ej ṭj b, Zwg i wabx?

PgṭK Zvi gṭ j vj nṭj v| tm PgK I j wj gvi evZṭevanq gvi ü`ṭq tḃQj , tKvgj`ṭi ej ṭj b, tevṭmv evQv|

tm emj bv| Abvek`K tRvi w`ṭq ej j , niw Awg i wabx| Avgvq ivLṭeb? Awg ivbweQvov tQvU tQvU KvRI Kie|

gv ZvṭK tRiv Kiṭj b| t`Ljvg tm fwi Pvcv| gvi cŪkē QwKv Reve w`j , wḃṭR t_ṭK GKwU K_v tewk KBj bv| tm ej j , Zvi bvg ggZv| Avgṭ`i emio t_ṭK LwbK`ṭi Rxebgṭqi Mwḡ , Mwḡ i tḃZṭi mvZvk b`ṭ emoi GKZjvq tm_vṭK| Zvi`vḡx AvṭQ Avi GKwU tQṭj |`vḡxi PvKwi tbB Pvi gvm, msmvi Avi Pṭj bv, tm ZvB c`ṭvṭj DcvRṭbi Rb` evBṭi GṭmṭQ| GB Zvi cŪg PvKwi | gvBṭb? tm Zv Rvṭb bv|`ṭejv tiṭa w`ṭq hvṭe, wKŠ' Lvṭe bv|

cṭbi UvKv gvBṭb wK ntj v | tm tevanq UvKv evṭiv Avkv KṭiṯQj , KZÁZvq `ṭPvL mRj ntq DVj | wKŠ' mg`HkZKZÁZv tm bxi ṭeB cKvk Kij , K_v KBj bv |

gv ej ṭj b, Av"Qv, Zṯg Kvj mKvj ṭ_ṭK Gṭmv |

tm gv_v tnṯj ṭq mṣṣuZ Rvṭṭṭq ZrṯYvr Pṭj ṭMj | Awg ṭMṭUi KvṭQ ZvṭK cvKovl Kij vg |

ṭkvb | GLṯb hv"Q ṭKb? ivbṯNi ṭ`Lṭe bv? Awg ṭ`wLṭq w`w"Q Gṭmv |

Kvj ṭ`Lṭev, eṭj tm GK ṭmṭKŪ `ṯovj bv, Avgvq ZṯQ Kṭi w`ṭq Pṭj ṭMj | ṭṭK Avgvi fvṭj v ṭj ṭMṯQj , ṭi mṭ½ fve KṭiZ e`-ntq DṭVṯQj vg, Zey Awg ṯṯṯentq gvi KvṭQ ṭMj vg | GKUv wew`SZ ntqṭ | hvi Agb wṯwó Mj v, ṭPvṭL gṭL hvi DcṭP cov ṭmṯ, Zvi e`envi Ggb iṭp!

gv ej ṭj b, wCQṭb QṭUṯQj eyS fve KṭiZ? fvmem bv, ṭZvṭK Lṯ fvṭj vevmṭe | evi evi ṭZvi w`ṭK Ggb Kṭi ZvKvw"Qṭj v!

iṭb Lṯk nj vg | iuṭpx c`cŪ_Bxi ṭmṯ ṭmṯ b Agb Kvṯ gṭb ntqṯQj ṭKb ej ṭZ cwi bv |

ciw`b tm KvṭR Gj | bxiṭe bZgṭL KvR Kṭi ṭMj | th wṭṭq Dcṭ`k ṭcj cvj b Kij , th wṭṭq Dcṭ`k ṭcj bv wṭṭRi eyx Lwṭṭq my`i fvṭe mṣṯbœKij Ñ Ab_Ṭ cKœKij bv, wṭṭ`Ṭki Afvṭe ṭKvṭbv KvR ṭdṭj ivLj bv | tm thb eṯw`b GewṭṭZ KvR KṭiQ webv Avoṯṭi Ggb wṭLṯ ntj v Zvi KvR |

KvṭRi kṭLj v ṭ wṯcZv ṭ`ṭL mKṭj ṭZv Lṯk ntj b, gvi fweṭ`r evYx mdj Kṭi tm th Avgvi Lṯ fvṭj vevmṭe Zvi ṭKvṭbv j ṯY bv ṭ`ṭL Awg nj vg ṯYṭ `ṯvi Lvevi Rj PvBj vg, Pvi cuP evi ivbœ Nṭi w`ṭq `ṯovj vg, wKŠ' wKQṭZB tm Avgvq fvṭj vevmj bv | eis iṯwZgṭZv Dṭcṯṯv Kij | iay AvgvṭK bq mKj ṭK | KvR_wj ṭK tm Avcbvi Kṭi wbj , gvbṯ_wj i w`ṭK wṭṭi ṭ ZvKvj bv | gvi mṭ½ gṯṯi `GKw `i Kvix K_v ej v Qvov QUv ṭ_ṭK tej v mṯo `kUv Aewa GKevi Kwi ki kã chS-Kij bv | tm thb Qvqvṭq gvbex, Qvqvi gṭZvB wṯgvi Hkṭhṯgnxqmx wKŠ' aiv ṭQuqvi AZxZ kãnxb AbṯfṯZnxb wṯeKvi |

ivM Kṭi Awg `ṭj Pṭj ṭMj vg | tm wK Kṭi Rvṭṭe gvBṭb Kiv iuṭpxi `ṭi _vKvUvB mKṭj Zvi KvṭQ Avkv KṭiQ bv, Zvi mṭ½ K_v KBvi Rb` emoi ṭQvUKZṯQvdu KṭiQ!

mBvnLvṭbK wṭṭRi bZb Ae`vq Af`-ntq hvl qvi ci tm Avgvi mṭ½ fve Kij |

emṭṭZ ṭmṯ b Kṭg GṭmṯQj , mṭ½ GṭmṯQj GK Mv`v i mṭMvj vAvi mṭ`k | cKvk` fvmUv cKvṭk` ṭLṭq fṯovi Nṭi ṭMvcb fvmUv gṭL cṭi Pṭj wQ, ṭKv_v ṭ_ṭK tm Gṭm Lc Kṭi nvZ aṭi ṭdj j | ivM Kṭi gṭLi w`ṭK ZvKvṭZ tm Ggb fvṭe nvmj th j ¾v ṭcj vg |

ej j , `i Rvi cvk ṭ_ṭK ṭ`LṯQj vg, Avi KUv Lv"Q _bvQj vg | hv ṭLṭqQ ZvṭZB tevanq Amṯ nṭe, Avi ṭLṭqv bv | ṭKgb?

fṯṯbv bq, Avṭe`b | gvi KvṭQ aiv coṭj eKṯb ṭLZvg Ges GK Lvej v Lvevi Zṭj wṭṭq QṭU cvj vZvg | Gi Avṭe`ṭb nvṭZi Lvevi ṭdṭj w`j vg | tm ej j , j ²x ṭQṭj | Gṭm Rj Lvṭe |

ewoi mKtj Ktug wbtq Ab'Î e''-wQj , Rj tLtg Awig ivbue Nti Avmb tctZ Zvi KvqQ emj vg |
GZw`b Zvi Mæti gLb i'ayt`tLwQj vg, AvR cŭg t`Lj vg, tm wbtRi gtb nvmqQ |

Awig ej j vg, evgbw`Ñ

tm PgK nwm eÜ Kij | Ggb fivte Avgvi w`tK ZvKvj thb Awig ZvK Mvj w`tqQ | eStZ bv
tcti I AcŭZF nj vg |

wK ntj v evgbw`?

tm Gw`K I w`K ZvKvj | Wtj LwbKUv bp tdtj w`tq Gtm nVvr Avgvi Mv tNtI etm coj | Mæti
gtL ej j , Avgvq evgbw` tevjtj v bv tLvKv | i'ayw`w` tevjtj v | tZvgvi gv i vM Kiteb w`w` ej tj ?

Awig gv_v bvoj vg | tm tQvU GK wbtktm tdtj AvgvK GZ KvqQ tUtb wbj th Avgvi cŭg fwi
j ¾v Ki tZ j vMj |

Zvici wKQŭY Avgv`i th Mí Pj j tm AceKt_vcK_b gtb Kti wj LtZ cvi tj mwinZ' bv tnvK
Avgvi KvqQ metPtq gj`evb tj Lv ntq DVZ |

nVvr gv Gtj b | tm `jvtZ AvgvK GK i Kg RwtqB ati wQj , nvZ mwi tq aiv cov tPtii gtZv
nVvr weeZ ntq DVj , `tPtL fq t`Lv w`j | wKs' tm gnZP Rb' | ci ŭY Avgvi Kcvj Pj b Kti
gvK ej j , GZ K_v KBtZ cvi Avcbvi tQtj |

ZLb eySib, AvR eyS tmtm tm Avgvq Av`i Ktiwb, wbtRi Me©cŭZôvi tj vtf | gv hw` ej tZb,
tLvKv DtV Avq,Ñ hw` tKej gL Kvjtj v Kti mti thtZb, ciw`b t_tK tm Avi AvmZ bv | ctb
Uvvi LwZti I bv, `gxcŭi Abvntii ZvobvZi bv |

gv nvmjtj b | ej tj , I I Bi Kg | mviw`b eKeK Kti | tewk Av`wiv w` I bv, Rywjtq gvi te |

etj gv Ptj tMtj b | Zvi `tPvL w`tq `tdwv `teŭ inm` Uc Uc Kti Sti coj | gv Acgyb
Kij Zvi tPvL nqtZv i KtbvB_vKZ, mæŭtb, tPtLi Rj tdtj j ! tm mæŭtbi AvMtMvov Ki`Yv I
`qv gvLv wQj , tmUv tevanq Zvi mBj bv |

wZb Pvi w`b cti Zvi Mtj wZbtU `vM t`LtZ tcj vg | gtb nq, Av½tj i `vM | gv÷vti i Po tLtg
GKw`b Aebxi Mtj th i Kg `vM ntqQj tZgwb | Awig e''-ntq cKæKij vg, tZvgvi Mtj Av½tj i
`vM tKb? tK Po tgti tQ?

tm PgK Mtj nvZ Pvcv w`qv ej j , `t! Zvici tntm ej j , Awig wbtR tgti wQ! Kvj ivtÎ Mtj
GKUv gkv etmuQj , Lp ti tMÑ

gkv gvi tZ Mtj Po! etj Awig Lp nvmj vg | tml cŭgUv Avgvi mt½ nvmtZ Avi æKti Mtj nvZ
NI tZ NI tZ Avbgbv I Mæti ntq tMj | Zvi gL t`tL Avgvi I nwm eÜ ntq tMj | tPtq t`Lj vg,
fivZi nmoi ey ey dvUv evt®ú wK t`tL thb Zvi tPvL cj K nwi tqtQ, wbtPi tVwU `wtZ `wtZ
Kvgto ati tQ, te`bvq gL ntqtQ Kvjtj v |

mwb` » ntq ej j vg, Zwg wgt_ ej Q w`w` | tZvgvq tKD tgti tQ |

tm nVvr Ku` Ku` ntq ej j , bv fvB, bv| mWZ" ej wQ bv| tK gvi te?

G c0kæ Reve LfR bv tctq AvgvK Pz Kti _vKtZ ntj v| ZLb wK Rwb Zvi Mvtj Po gvi vi
AwaKvi GKRb gvbtl i AvVvi Avbv AvtQ! wKŠ Po th tKD GKRb tgtitQ tm wel tq Avgvi mþ`n
NPj bv| i ay`vM bq, Zvi gL tPvtLi fve, Zvi K_vi mj mg`-Avgvi KvQ I K_v tNvYv Kti w`j |
weeY@Mvtj wZbu i 3eY@vM t` LtZ t` LtZ Avgvi gb Livc ntq tMj | Awig Mvtj nvZ ejj tq w`tZ
tMj vg, wKŠ tm Avgvi nvZUv tUtb wbtq ejK tPtC aij |

Pzc Pzc ej j , Kvti v KvQ hv cvB bv, Zvg Zv t` te tKb?

Awig AevK ntq ej j vg, wK w`j vg Awig?

G c0kæ Reve tcj vg bv| nVvr tm ZiKvi x bvgvZ fwi e``-ntq coj | wmoZ emvgv tLucv Lfj
wcv fwmqv GKiwK Pj tgtS chS-Qwtq coj wK GKUv AUkvi intm`i Avovtj tm thb wbtRtK
j wKtq tdj j |

inm` ewK| Mvtj Ptoi `vM, wPiw`b th ah@qx I kvŠ-Zvi e`vKj KvZiZv, wdmwdm Kti tQvU
tQtj tK tkvbtbv; Kvi I KvQ hv cvB bv Zvg Zv t` te tKb? ejx i cwigvYi Zj bvq Gi tPtq eo
inm` Avgvi Rxtb KLtbv t` Lv t` qwb! tftetPtŠ-Awig Zvi Pj wj wbtq teYx cvKrevi tPón Avi æ
Kti w`j vg| Avgvi Avkv cY@ntj v tm gL wdw tq tntm intm`i tNvgUv Lfj mnR gvb| ntq tMj |

wKvtj Awig wRÁmv Kij vg, Av"Qv, tZvgvi etii PvKwi ntj Zvg wK Ki te?

Zvg wK KitZ ej ? nwi i j þ t` e? bv tZvgvq mþ`k Lvl qve|

tar Zv ej wQ bv| tZvgvi etii PvKwi tbB etj Avgv` i ewo KvR KiQ tZv PvKwi ntj Ki te bv?

tm nvmj , Kie| GLb KiwQ th!

tZvgvi etii PvKwi ntqtQ|

ntqtQ etj tm Mæxi ntq tMj |

Avnv `vgxi PvKwi tbB etj f`tj vtKi tgtq Któ ctotQ, cvovi gwnj vt` i KvQ gvi GB gŠe` itb
ggZw` i etii PvKwi i Rb` Awig `wŠwMŦ-ntq DtVwQj vg| Zvi PvKwi ntqtQ itb cj wKZ ntq
gvK msev` Uv i wbtq w`j vg|

gv ZvtK tWtK cvVvtj b, tZvgvi `vgxi PvKwi ntqtQ?

tm `Kvi Kti ej j , ntqtQ| tewk w`b bq, BsiwR gvtni cqv t_tK|

gv ej tj b, Ab` tj vK wK Kti w`tZ cviQ bv etj wK Zvg KvR tQto w`tZ BZ`Z KiQ? Zvi
tKvtbv `i Kvi tbB| Avgiv tZvgvq AvUtK ivLe bv| tZvgvi Kó `t ntqtQ ZvtZ Avgivl Lp m)Lx|
Zvg Bt`Q Ki tj Gtej vB KvR tQto w`tZ cvi, Avgv` i Amjeav nte bv|

Zvi tPvtL Rj Gj , tm i ayej j , Awig KvR Kie|

gv ej tj b, `vgxi PvKwi ntqtQ ZeP

tm ej j , Zvi mvgvb" Pvkwi , ZvZ Kij te bv gv| Avgvq Qvoteb bv| Avgvi KvR wK fvTj v nt"Q bv?
 gv e"-ntq ej tj b, Agb K_v tZvgvi kI"l ej tZ cvi te bv gv| tmRb" bq| tZvgvi K_v tftB
 Avgv ej wQj vg| tZvgvi l ci gvqv etmtQ, Zvg Ptj tMtj Avgv`i l wK fvTj v j vMte?

tm GK i Kg cvvj tq tMj | Avgv Zvi wQz wbj vg| ivbNti Xk t`Lj vg tm Ku`tQ| Avgvq t`tL
 tPvL gPj |

AvPgKv ej i , wgt_" ej tj wK nq tLvKv?

wgt_" ej tj wK nq RvbZvg| ej j vg, cvc nq|

„i"wb>`v ewPtZ wgt_" ej tj ?

GUv RvbZvg bv| „i"wb>`v cvc, wgt_"v ej v cvc| tKvUv tewk cvc tm Ávb Avgvi RbYqwb| wKŠ'bv
 Rvbv K_v etj l mšp v t`l qv Ptj t`tL ej j vg, ZvZ GKUz cvc nq bv| mwZ"! Kvü Q tKb?

ZLb Zvi Pvkwi i GKgvm tevanq cY©nqwb| GKw`b `g t_tK ewo tdievi mgq t`Lj vg
 Rxebgtqi Mwj i tgvto tdi l qvj vi KvTQ Kgj v tj eywKbtQ|

mt½ tbevi B"Q tbB tUi tctq| GK i Kg tRvi KtiB ewo t`L tZ tMj vg| `yU tj eywKtb AvgvK
 mt½ wbtq tm Mwj tZ XKj | wek tbsiv Mwj | tK th VvÆv Kti GB hgv tqi c_Uvi bvg Rxebgq
 tj b ti tLwQj ! Mwj Uv Av"-BU w`tq ewavt, cvtq cvtq ¶q ntq tMtQ| `y tKi ewoi Ptc AÜKvi ,
 GLvfb l Lvfb AveRbv Rgv Kiv Avi GKUv `wZ Pvcv MÜ| Avgv m¼PZ ntq Zvi mt½ Pj tZ
 j vMj vg| tm ej j , gtb nt"Q cvZvtj Ptj Q, bv?

mvZvk bæti i ewoUv t`vZj v wðq, wKŠ' hZ ¶y`t`vZj v nlqv mæ| m`i `i Rvi ctiB tQvU
 GKwU DVvb, gvSvgnS KvTvi cÜPxi w`tq `fvm Kiv| wbtP Nti msL`v tevanq Pvi , KviY ggZw`
 Avgvq thfvTm wbtq tMj tmLvfb `lvbv tQvU tQvU Kwi i tewk wKQz Ave®vi Kitz cvij vg bv|
 Nti i mvgtb `y vZ Pl ov GKUz tivqvK, GKcvtk GKwKU KtivTmu Avqitbi Qv` l PtUi teovi
 A`vqx ivbNi | PU_wj Kqv i tavqv Kqv i eY©tctqTQ|

tm AvgvK tkvevi Nti wbtq wMtq Utj emvj | Nti `yU Rvbvj v AvTQ Ges mæZ tmB KvityB
 tkvevi Ni Kti Ab" NiLvbi tPtq tewk gvb t`l qv ntqTQ| wKŠ' Rvbvj v `yUi Ggnb Ae`vb th
 AvTj v hw`l wKQz wKQz AvTm, evZvtmi Avmv hvl qv GtKvTi Amæ| mZivs c¶lcwZtZj th Lp
 tRvityj v KviY wQj Zv ej v hvq bv| msmvti i mg`-wRwbmB cÜq GNti VuB tctqTQ| me Kg `vgx
 kñxb wRwbm| GB kñxbZvi Rb" mhtZæ„wQz ivLv mtEj| gtb nt"Q wek;Lj Zvi Aš-tbB|
 GKcvtk eo tPŠK, ZvZ „UvTbv gwj b weQv bv| tPŠKi Ztj GKwU PiKv Avi fv½v tetZi evT`d
 tPvTl cto, Aš-vtj nqtZv Avi l wRwbm AvTQ| Nti i GK tKvY cvkvcmk i w¶Z `yU UšKN `yUi B
 iO PtU tMtQ, GKwU i Zvj v fv½v| Ab" tKvY KtqKUv gvRv emb, emtbi wK EtaY©tKvbrKwb
 Uv½vTbv `wotZ LvbkTqK Kvco| GB `ß tKvYi gvSvgnS t`l qvj tNtI cvZv GKwU fv½v tUvej ,
 AvMvMvov `moi e`vUtRi tRvTi tKvbgTz `wotq AvTQ| tUvej KtqKUv eB LvZv, GKwU Aí `vgx
 UvBgwcm, KtqKUv l l tai wkwk, GKUv tgivgZ Kiv Avm©KtqKUv fuR Kiv msev`cÎ, GB me
 UmKUwK wRwbm| tUvej i EtaY©`l qvtj i MtZP ZvK KZK_wj eB|

Nti Avi GKUW wRvbm uQj N GKUW eQi cutPtiKi tQtj | tPŠKtZ i'aygv`fii lcti Dcp ntq i'tq tm Nvgtq uQj | ggZw` Nti XtkB e"-ntq tQtj uUj Mtq nvZ w`j, Zvi ci Uvbtv weQvbi tfZi t_tK tj c Avi ewj k tUtb evi Kij | mŠePY tQtj uUj gv_vi Ztj ewj k w`tq tj c w`tq Mv tXtK w`j |

ejj, Kvj mivivZ tctUi e_vq wbtRi Ntgvqwb, AvgvtKI NtgvZ t`qwb | Dwb tZv iVM Kti N KB, Ztg tj eytLtj bv |?

Awg GKUv tj eytLj vg | tm Pc Kti Lvl qv t`tL ejj, gyo Qvov Nti wKQz tbB, t`vKvtbi we l t`e bv, GKUv tj eyLvl qvtZ tZvgvtK tWtK Avbj vg!

Awg ejj vg, Avi GKUv tj eyLve w`w` |

tm tnfm tj eyw`j, ejj, KZv_ŋj vg | mevB hw` tZvgvi gtvZv fvij vevmZ!

Nti Avtjv l evZvtmi `xbZv uQj | LwbK cti tm Avgvq evBti tivqvK gv`j tctZ emvj | K_v ejvi mtf msmvti KtqKUv KvRI Kti wbj | Ni SuU w`j, KovB gvRj, cwb Zjj, Zvi ci gkvj evUtZ emj | nVr ejj, Ztg Gevi ewo hvl fvB | tZvgvi wL` tctqtQ | □

kāv_ŋ UxKv : evQvN erm ev Aí eqmx mŠwb; c`Ptvij DcvRBN GLvtb bvi x`i Aštcti _vKvi cUvf½ Kti evBti Gtm Avq-tivRMvi Kiv tevSv`Q; AbvoαN RuKKgKnx; evgbw`N eipYw`w`i msw`jB i e | AvtM ivbvev MnKtg`h eipYKb`vMY wbtqvRZ ntZb Zvt`i K_`i wZtZ evgbw` WvKv ntZv; AcUZFñ AcU`Z; ciw`b t_tK tm Avi AvmZ bvN bv Avmvi KviY AvZm`yb | ggZw` UvKvi Rb` Afb`i ewotZ KvR wbtqtQ mZ` | wKŠ` ZvtK Am`yb Kij ev mtf`tni tPvtL t`Ltj wbtR AcgwbZteva Kti PvKvi Z`vtMi mvmn Zvi uQj ; nwi i j jN t`eZv nwi tK j jUtg `vb Kiv Ges tmLvb t_tK cP`i cŋv` MŋY Kiv |

cV cwiwPwZ : gwibK e`v`vca`vtqi mixmc (1939) Mšsi AšfP ōggZw`Ō Mí | GB Mtí MnKtg` wbtqvRZ gvbti cUz gvbweK AvPiY Kivi w`KuU cUarb` tctqtQ | `g coqv GKUW tQtj hLb t`tL Zvt`i ewotZ ggZw` bvtg GK MnKgx`Avtm, ZLb tm Avbw`Z nq | ZvtK wbtRi ewoi GKRB etj gtb Kti tQtj uU | ggZw`i msmvti Afve etj B ghP vm`úbaNti i bvi x ntq | ZvtK Acti i ewotZ KvR wbtZ nq | GB AvZghP vteva Zvi memgqB mgvZ uQj | tm wbtR thgb Av`i l m`yb cU`vkv, tZgwb Ab`tKl tmm l fvijvevmv t`evi t`t` Zvi gta` w`av uQj bv | `g coqv tQtj uU ZvB ggZw`i KvQ tQvU fvBtqi ghP v jvf Kti | ZvtK wR evmvq wbtq wMtq h_vmvg_`Avc`vqb Kti ggZw` | m`yb l mngvgZv wbtq ggZw`i cvtkl `uovq `g coqv H tQtj l Zvi cwi evi | cKZct`l, Avgvt`i MnKtg` hviv mnvqZv Kti _vtKb Zvt`i mtf tmŠv`C-Y`m`úK`vcb Kiv Ri`wi | AvZm`ybteva Zvt`i l AvtQ | GB tevatK gvb` Kij Zvivi Mnt`i cwi evi tK wR cwi evi wntmte MY` Kiteb |

Abjxj bx

Kg`Abjxj b

tm-fvijvevmv ōabx Mi tei mgvbŌNG we l tq GKUW Abt`Q` tj L |

eūbePib cōkē

1| ggZw` i teZb KZ UvKv wbaŋY Kiv ntqūQj ?

- | | |
|------------|------------|
| K. 10 UvKv | L. 12 UvKv |
| M. 15 UvKv | N. 18 UvKv |

2| Po Lvl qvi wel qūU w` w` tKb tMvcb ti tLūQj b?

- K. j $\frac{3}{4}$ v tctq
 L. AvZf m=ŋtbi Rb"
 M. wect` i AvksKvq
 N. PvKwi hvl qvi fctq

wb†Pi DīxcKūU cto 3 l 4bs cōkē DĒi `vl :

gv gvi v tMj wbi vkt tKón `egv tĪq tevb Kv` wbaŋi emotZ Avkq tbq| Zvi GB AvKw`ŋZ AvMgb Kv` wbaŋi fv tj vfvte tbqwb eis gtb gtb tm fxlY ALyk| Zv†K w` t q cōZwbqZ msmv†i i bvbv KvR Kwitq wb†Q| Kvi†Y AKvi†Y ZrQ wel q wb†q cōqB `p`envi Kti | wbi`cvq tKón mewKQybxite mn` Kti |

3| th wePv†i tKón l ggZw` GKm†Ī Mvū v Zv ntj vñ

- i. `wi `a
 ii. AmnvqZ;
 iii. wbi vkt
 wb†Pi tKvbūU mwVK?

- | | |
|-------------|----------------|
| K. i. l ii | L. ii l iii |
| M. i. l iii | N. i, ii l iii |

4| GKm†Ī Mvū v m†Ēi| ggZw` e`wZμg n l qvi Kvi Y| wZwbñ

- | | |
|------------|---------------|
| K. cwi kŋx | L. `f fvl x |
| M. mgqwbô | N. mv`†i MpxZ |

mRbkxj cōkē

ivtmj WbFvi wntmte thgb `ŋ tZgwb mr| cōKŠkj x Ggvi Z mv†ne Zv†K e`w³MZ WbFvi wntmte wb†qM t`b| BdwZ, mbvg l wkj v†K `tj wb†q hvl qv-AvmvB Zvi cōvb KvR| N†i i mevB l†K fxlY fv tj vev†m| BdwZiv l†K fvBqv etj W†K, GKmv†_ Lvq, Mí Kti, teov†Z hvq| ivtmj i cōZ mšwb` i GB AvPi†Y Ggvi Z mv†ne fxlY Lyk|

- K. ggZw` i eqm KZ wQj ?
 L. ggZw` i tPvL mRj ntq D†VwQj tKb?
 M. Dīxc†K ivtmj i gv†S we`gvb ggZw` i wetkl ūYwU e`vL`v Ki |
 N. ivtmj l ggZw` i cōZ `B cwi ev†i AvPi†Yi d†U lVv w` KūU mvgwRK msnwZ m†otZ KZUKz cōfweZ Kti? hγ³mn wetklY Ki |

ingvṭbi gv

iṭYk `vk₃B

[tj LK cwi vPwZ : iṭYk `vk₃B 1912 mṭji 12B Rvbgwi XvKvi tj šnRs-Gi MvDciov Mōtg RbMōY Kṭib |
wZwb Kwe Rxebv>` `vṭki woku AvZkq wQṭjb | iṭYk `vk₃B ZiY eqm t₁KB gvKmev`x `kṭb weklmx
ivR%bwZK I mvs<wZK KgPwQṭjb | G weklṭmi Dci wfwĒ Kṭi MwVZ ŌXvKvō cōmwZ tj LK I wkīx msNō-Gi
cōZōvZv wQṭjb wZwb | 1947 mṭji XvKvi ŌcecwK⁻vb KugDwb÷ cwlŌi wZwb wQṭjb Ab`Zg mslMVK | 1948
mṭji evsjvfvlv Avṭ`vjṭb wZwb mwμqfvte AskMōY Kṭib Ges 13B gvP[©]tMōZvi nb | cwlK⁻vbweṭivax
ivR%bwZK I mvs<wZK KgRvĒi Rb` wZwb AṭbKevi KviveiY Kṭib | mwvZ` PPRq | wZwb Dṭj LṭhvM`
Ae`vb ivṭLb | Zui Dṭj LṭhvM` MŠ`ṭjv nṭjv : wkīxi `vaxbZvi cōkq Avṭjv w`ṭq Avṭjv Rṭjv, Dcb`vṭmi
wkīie BZ`w` | 1997 mṭji 4Vv bṭf^αi wZwb gZieiY Kṭib |]

GKvĒtīi g³hṭx evsjvṭ`k mtegrĪ `vaxb nṭqṭQ | hviv g³hṭx cōY w`ṭqṭQb Zvṭ`i `šyZ ZLb
DoṭZ tkLv cwlLi ev`Pvi gṭZv, ejS Zv Abš-fwel`ṭZi Awfmvix | `Lj`vi cwlK⁻vbx tmbvewnbxi
evQvBKiv Lṭbiv th nvRvi nvRvi tgṭqi m^αḡ bō KṭiwQj Zvṭ`i exiv½bv ejv nṭ`Q Ges Zviv
mvgwRKfvte mgv`i cvṭ`Qb | cṭ_ cōšṭi Qmoṭq _vKv K¼vj Avi KṭivwU mwṭq ṭdjv nṭj |
tmṭjv Kvi | gb t₁K mṭi hvqwb | XvKvq knx` wgbvṭi i PZi t₁K`i` Kṭi eyom½vi ewa chS-
iv`vi Avṭkcvṭk `Lj`vi ewnbx Av₃b j wMṭq thme Gj vKv cṭoṭq w`ṭqQj tmṭjvi A½vi ZLṭbv
thb Kvṭjv Kvṭjv AvOṭj knṭi i AvKvṭK weṭṭQ | GB Ae`vq 1971-Gi 26ṭk gvṭP[©] `vaxbZv
w`etmi mg⁻-Abṭvṭb HKwšKZvi mṭ½ g³ṭhv^x Avi exiv½bvṭ`i m^αšwbZ Kiv nṭ`Q | knx`ṭ`i
bvṭg Gj vKvq Gj vKvq Rq-RqKvi Kiv nṭ`Q | GKB mṭ½B weṭkl fvte m^αḡb Rvbvṭbv nṭ`Q knx`ṭ`i
AvZkq-`RbṭKI |

gnvbMixṭZ mfv-mwgwZi GKUv eo AvKI⁹ knxṭ`i ṭKvṭbv wōḡRbṭK Dcw`Z Kiv | GB ti lqvR
mvgṭb tiṭL XvKvi kniZwjṭZ GKUv gnj ~~+~~ Abṭvṭbi AvgšYwj wṭZ Rvbvṭbv nṭqṭQj mfvq
ingvṭbi gv Dcw`Z _vKṭeb | 71-Gi 26ṭk gvṭP[©] ivṭZ gnj ~~+~~ PweYk cwlPk eQṭi i tRvqvṭ tQṭj
Ave`j ingvb Bqwnqv Lvṭbi mṭRvqv ewnbxi wekvj Xṭj i mvgṭb ivBṭdj wṭq `wṭoṭqQj eo iv`-
vi fvOvṭPviv bvbvi Kg wRwbmcĪ w`ṭq `Zwi GKUv e`wiṭKṭWi ṭcQṭb | ejv evūj`, cōY w`ṭqQj |
Zvi ṭcšp gvṭK GZw`b gnj ~~+~~ mevB Pwc Pwc mvšṭv Rwbṭq AvmūQj | `vaxbZvi cṭi Avi mvšṭv
bq | Gevi m^αḡb exṭi i gv wntmṭe cvl bv |

GKUv `g emoi AwObrvq ṭPqvi ṭcṭZ mfv | `ṭji eviv`vq gĀ | Zvi mvgṭbi ṭPqvi ṭjṭZ gnj ~~+~~
MY`gvb` cṭjṭl iv | gṭĀ cāvb AwZw_ wntmṭe GKRB bvgKiv tjṭKi ṭPqṭi i cvṭk mfvwZi ṭPqvi,
Zvi cvṭkB ingvṭbi gvṭqi Rb` ṭPqvi | gṭĀ tUweṭj GKUv m` tavqv mRwb | lci nviṭgwmbqvq
Avi dj`wb | gnj ~~+~~ th me tRvqvṭ tQṭj ingvṭbi mṭ½ GKṭĪ bvbv i Kg mvgwRK ivR%bwZK KvR
KṭiṭQ, Zviv tNviṭdiv KiṭQ | Dwbk Kwo eQṭi i `wU tgṭq iṭqṭQ Gṭ`i mṭ½ |

mfv`i` nṭjv | gnj ~~+~~ GKRB ex ṭKvivb t₁K cw Kiṭjb | Gici RvZxq m½xZ tmbvvi evsjv
MvBṭjv `ṭji i tQṭj tgṭqiv | mfvwZ tNvYv Kiṭjb ingvṭbi gv AvmṭQb | mevB ṭ`Lṭjv KṭqKRB

hēK tQtj i Av₃wcQtZ ingvṭbi gv mfvq xKtQb| GKSj tKB mevB t' Ltj v ZtK| Avcr`g`K
tevi Kvq tgvov| cvtq cvZj v PwU, Zv`i gta` kxY[©] wU cv| tevi Kvi evBti `w` tK `wU wbi j ¼vi
nvZ gvtS gvtS ingvṭbi mv_x hēK tQtj t' i Kvta fi Kiv| MwZ wU cQ eviv`vq DVtj b KtqK
j ngvi gta` Aw½bvq VmvVwm Kti emvṭbv tPqvṭi duK₃ tjtK tcvitq| ZtK Zi`Yxiv tPqvṭi
eimtq ati `wotq iBtj v| cāvb AwZw₃ fvlY w` tjt b mg`-ersj v`tki cŋ t₃tK knx` Ave`j
ingvṭbi `šwZi cāZ kōv Rwbṭq| mfvwZ gnj v etb`x mg`-ewm`vi cŋ t₃tK ingvṭbi gvtqi
tMš tēi K_v ej tjt b GKevṭi Ntivqv fvlvq|

tevi Kvq Avcr`g`K XvKv ingvṭbi gv KvṭVi cZtj i gZv tPqvṭi Avoó ntq eṭm e³ Zv i btj b|
Wwb nvZ aiv iBtj v gṭLi l ci `tPvṭLi `tUv Q`v l qvj v AveiYxi dwj wU| Gicṭi h₃vi wZ Mvb
l KweZv AvevE ntj v| Ave`j ingvṭbi hēK mv_{xiv} `Pvi K_v etj PwP Avāš tK mvšb v Rvbtj v|
Aetktl wKQzej vi Rb` Abtj va Kiv ntj v ingvṭbi gvtK|

ingvṭbi gv tKvbi Kg fvgKv bv Kti ej tjt b, ōingvBb`v PvBwQj `vkUvṭi `vaxb Ki tZ| `vk
`vaxb nBtQ| Gnb Avcbviv `vṭki `kRtb hw` `vṭki gvBbtṭi Lvl b cib vKb w` evi cvṭib,
ZvBtj Avcbviv AvctbtMv Kvq Ki tēb| gnj v gvBq`v Q`v l qvj tMv tj nvcov wKlvbtvi GB B`g Uvi
j vBM`v ingvb LvUṭQ| GB B`g Uv thb vṭn| Avwg Avgvi ingvBbvṭi w`wQ| Ati tKvṭj KBiv
telqv nBwQj vg| GZUv WwMi KivQj vg| Avgvi Avi wKQ&bvB| ZeyKB| `vṭki j vBM`v hw` KvṭR
WvṭKb, Avgj Avwg knx` i gv| Avwg ingvṭbi gv| ō

nvZZwj tZ mfv RgRgvU ntq DVtj v| GicṭiB ingvṭbi gv GKUv ANUb NUvṭj b| wZwb Zui gṭLi
l ci tbtg Avmv tevi Kvi GKdwj AveiYx tK GK SUKvq gv₃vi l ci Ztj w` tjt mg`-mfvi w` tK
`β bqt b ZvKvṭj b| Zui `wv` i tktK-`tL kxY[©] gṭLwbtZ Ace[©] MteP` xwB| gnj v
cēxYZgṭ i l cāZ wZwb AvR Avi mstKvP tcvlY Ki tjt b bv| cigntZB wZwb Zui cvṭki Zi`Yx
`wU tK `vntZ tUṭb wbtq eviv`v t₃tK j wdtq wbtP tbtg KtqK j ngvi gta` VmvVwm tPqvṭi Avi
tj vK tF` Kti mfv t₃tK tewitq tMṭj b| gṭLi AveiYx wU gv₃vi l cṭiB tZvj v i Bj |

kāv₃ UxKv : Ltj biv Ń hviv nZ`v Kivi Rb` cQZ; K¼vj Ń t`tni Af`š t`Aw` ; Kti wU Ń gv₃vi
Lvj ; A½vi Ń Kqv ; gnj v Ń kni ev bMṭi i Ask; tčšp Ń thšeb l eva`K`i ga`eZv`eqmcQb;
mRwb Ń kh`vi Rb` bKk v Kiv wētkl P`i ; mvgwRK Ń mgvṭRi Rb` wNZKi ; Avcr`g`K Ń cv
t₃tK gv₃ chS; wbi j ¼vi nvZ Ń th nvZ Aj ¼vi civ t bB; AveiYx Ń GLvṭb gṭ tX tK ivLvi
e`LÉ tevSvb ntqtQ|

cvV cwi wPwZ : Mí wU itYk `vk₃ tBi ōingvṭbi gv l Ab`vb` Mí Mš ō t₃tK tblqv ntqtQ|
ersj v`tki gv³ht`x me tKōYi gvbtli AskMōY wQj | eq`w ingvṭbi gv-l AskMōY Ktib|
wBRcŋ ingvbtK gv³ht`x AskMṭYi tŋ tŋ Abt cQ Yv w` tjt wZwb GB gnrKtq`Ask tbb| gv³ht`x-
cieZxRvṭj GK mseabv Abvṭb Mṭni Af`š t₃ vKv ingvṭbi gv cKvṭk` Avṭmb| wZwb mevi
Dtṭ tK Avvṭb Rwbṭq etj b, `vaxb t`tk t`kMovq mevi mwšj Zfvte AskMōY Ki tZ nte|
bvix wŋ vi Rb` bvix w`vj q Ae`vnZ ivL tZ nte| wZwb etj b, t`tki Rb`, cQqvRb ntj , GB
Avak eqṭm l th-tKvṭbv KvR Ki tZ wZwb cQZ| tktl ingvṭbi gv Mṭni Af`š t₃ Avi bv wṭq
wgtk tMṭj b RbZvi mṭ½| gv³ht`x vEi Kvṭj RvZxq mgw`x i j tŋ` mevi mgwšZ Kg`AskMōYi
K_vB e`w³ ntqtQ ingvṭbi gv Mṭi |

 Abkxj bx

eũbePib cĕkæ

1| g³h³× cŲY`vbKvi x³ i ³šZ Kx³mi gZ ?K. Do³tZ tkLv cwiLi ev³Pvi gZ M. t³Šov³Z tkLv tNvovi ev³Pvi gZL. nu³U³Z tkLv weov³tj i ev³Pvi gZ N. ³uov³Z tkLv gvb³t³i i ev³Pvi gZ2| Gevi m³šb exti i gv wnt³te cvl bv Ñ ej tZ Kv³tK tevSv³tbv ntq³tQ ?K. i Z³mf³gv M. w³h³ZZ gvL. Acg³wbZ gv N. w³Pi šb³x gvD³īxcKw cto 3 l 4 bs cĕkæ DĖi `vl :AvšR³WZK gvZ.fvlv w³ et³mi Av³tj vPbv Ab³p³v| tmlv³tb AjsKvi wnt³te Avgš³Y Rvb³v³tbv
ntq³tQ GKRB fvlv ³mwbK³tK| G³tZ Z³tK m³šwbZ Kiv nte Ges cvkvcw³k Zi³Y c³Rb³Ų
D³¼w³eZ nte|3| D³īxc³tKi Avgwš³Z AwZw_ ōi ngv³tb i gv Ō M³ī³ th Pwi ³t³K Bw³½Z K³t³i Ñ

i GKRB ex

ii ingv³tb i gviii tg³tq ³wwb³tPi tKvb³w m³wK ?

K. i L. ii

M. i l ii N. i l iii

4| Bw³½ZcY³Pwi t³ī i gva³tg tKvb w³ K³w d³tU D³tV³tQ ÑK. k³w³ cwi evi³tK cwi wPZ KivM. k³w³ cwi evi³tK g³j ³vqb KivL. AZ³x³Zi ti l qvR Ab³ni YN. eZ³gvb avivi i w³Z Ab³ni Y

mRbkxj cĕkæ:

Avmv³t³ i gZi³tZ Aw³wAk³ñxb; A³tKvK; tKbbvbqb tKej eRel³x³tKbbvAvgvi ex wczvi kix³t³iGLb ci³t³ i cñv³t³i iwP³y : tKbbv Avgvi exvgvZviK³t³É t³bB AvZ³ñv³n³Kvi, t³bBAwf³m³úvZ Ñ tKej³g³P NYvi Av³ b| ōK. tPqvi t³c³tZ mfv et³m³Qj tKv³vq ?L. ŌRq-RqvKvi ō ej tZ Kx tevSv³tbv ntq³tQ ?M. D³īxc³tKi Avmv³ ōi ngv³tb i gv Ō M³ī³ i th Pwi t³ī i ³ewk³ō³tK avi Y K³t³i Ñ Zv Z³tj ai |N. D³īxc³tKi exvgvZvB t³hb ōi ngv³tb i gv Ō M³ī³ i ingv³tb i gv Pwi t³ī i cōZKwZ ej v hvq
Kx? gš³e³w³ wePvi Ki |

cqj v ^ekvL

Kexi tPšaj x

[tj LK cwi wPwZ : Kexi tPšaj x 1923 mvtj i 9Bs tde°qwi ełpbemoqvq RbWñY Ktīb| Zwi wczv Ave`j
nvwj g tPšaj x I gvZv Awclqv teMg| Kexi tPšaj x 1938 mvtj XvKv Ktj wRtqU `g t_łK cłenkKv I
1940 mvtj XvKv B>UviwgWtqU Ktj R t_łK D°P gva`wgK cvm Ktīb| wZwb 1943 mvtj XvKv wekpe`vj q
t_łK BstiwR mwntZ` meZK m°yb Ges 1944 mvtj meZtKvEi wWwM0 AR0 Ktīb| GQvov hy³ivt0f
K`vwj tđvnb0v wekpe`vj q I wgtbtmUv wekpe`vj tq wZwb Aa`qb Ktīb| PvKwi I Aa`vcbv Ktī Zwi
KgRxeb tkl nq| XvKv wekpe`vj tqi Aa`vcK wntmte wZwb Aemi MñY Ktīb| wZwb RvZxq Aa`vcK
DcwatZ fwl Z nb| wZwb wK¶vwe` c0ewUK I Abjev`K wntmte L`wvZ AR0 Ktīb| c0wvZkxj , Amv°ú° wqK
GKwU AvaybK iv0e`e`v c0Z0vi Rb` wZwb AvRxeb msM0g Ktī tMtQb| Zwi Dtj E`hvm` i Pbv : Qq m½x,
c0Pxb BstiwR Kve` mwntZ` , AvaybK gvuk0 mwntZ` , mwntZ` tKvl , `0-vj t_łK c0`-cKwKb I Abb` , e½eUz
tkL gvRe, gv³hy PPF, t0vUt` i BstiwR mwntZ` i BwZnm, Qwe K_v mj , knxt` i c0Z¶vq| wZwb evsj v
GKvtWgx cj`vi I GKtk c`Kmn AmsL` cj`vi I m°ybbvq fwl Z nb| Kexi tPšaj x 2011 mvtj
citj vKMgb Ktīb|]

c0q me t`tk, me RbtMv0xi gta` , me ms`wZtZB beel°D` hvtctbi c0v c0wv Z AvtQ| Aek`
D` hvtctbi i wZ-cKwZ I c×wZ-cKtYi gta` Zvi Zg` AvtQ, Zeyme¶¶tB GKwU tgšwj K HK`
Avgv` i tPvtL cto| Zv nj beRb° ev c0Rb° ev c0i½4xetbi aviYv, cji vtbv RxY°GK Aw`ZtK
we`vq w` tq mtZR mRxe bexb GK Rxtbi gta` c0ek Kivi Avb>`vbfwZ| tUwbomb hLb etj b :

wi s AvDU w` I i , wi s Bb w` wbd,

wi s, n`wmc tej m&G`vµm w` tme:

w` Bqvi BR tMwqs, tj U wng tMv,

wi s AvDU w` dj ñ, wi s Bb w` Uj\

ZLb Zvi gta` Avgiv tmUv j ¶ Kwi | Kwe i ex`bv_ hLb etj b :

Gtmv, Gtmv, Gtmv tn ^ekvL|

Zvcmwokjmevtq ggt¶i `vl Dovtq,

ermti i AveR0v` i ntq hvK \

hvK cji vZb `šZ, hvK fti j -hvl qv MxwZ,

Ak0ev°ú my`i wgj vK \

gtQ hvK M0wmb NtP hvK Riv,

AwM0etb kvP tnvK aiv|

i tmi Avteki wK k° Kwi `vl Avwm,

Avtbv Avtbv Avtbv Ze c0 tqi kuL|

gvqvi KRŠwRvj hvK` i hvK \

ZLb Zvi gta` Avgiv tmUv j ¶ Kwi | GKRb etj tQb, cqj v Rvbywvi tK Dtī k` Ktī , Avti KRb
wj tLtQb cqj v ^ekvLtK gtbi gta` ti tL, wKš`tk>`xq fvenU Dfqtt¶tB GK|

cqjv `ekvL ev evsjv beel[©]ev0wji i GK Abb" Drme, Zvi Ab"Zg RvZxq Drme| Gi HwZn" mpc0Pxb I tMšiegnEZ| Avek" Kvŋji hvŋvc_ aŋi Gi D`hvcb iXwZtZ bvbv cvjve`j NtUŋQ, weifbæmgtq Zv weifbægwŋl KZv ARB KtŋtQ| mŋi AZxtZ Gi mŋ½ Kwl mgvŋRi thvMmŋl WQtjv Aveŋ"Q`" c0Pxb Kwl mgvŋRi kxZKvjxb wbrx0Zvi ci beRxeŋbi Awefŋŋei aviYvi mŋ½ evsjv beel[©]D`hvcŋbi welqW mæuŋKZ WQtjv, GK_v fvev Am½Z bq| GK mgq M0g-bMi wbeŋkŋl evsjv me gvbŋl, tm wŋ`ygmj gvb-tešx wK wL÷vb tnvK, evsjv beetlP Drmte tmvmvŋn thvM wŋtZv| ci`ŋŋi ewotZ hvl qv-Avmv, iŋf"Qv, weibgg, Lvl qv`vl qv, bvbv iKg tLjvajv I Avb> Drme, tgjv I c0k0x wgtj mviv eQtŋi Ab"vb" w`b_wj t_ŋK mæuY[©]-Zšj ntq GB w`bwU tMšiegnEZ ntq DVtZv| mvto wZbk0 eQtŋi i tenk AvŋM weL`vZ HwZnwmK Avej dRj Zui 0AvBb-B-AvKeix0 M0š' evsjv beelP K Gt`ŋki RbmŋYi blŋivR etj Dŋj L KtŋtQb| Avek" Zvi I eũ kZel[©]AvŋM t_ŋK evsjv gvbŋl bvbvfvte GB w`bwU cvj b Kŋi AvmŋQ| wKš' cvjv e`ŋj i K_v ej WQjvg| Dbwesk kZvāxi tkŋvŋa[©]welUk JcŋbŋewkK ivRŋZi w`b_wjvi GK chŋq evsjv beel[©]cvjŋbi gŋa" Gt`ŋki tkwŋl Z I cikwmZ RbmŋYi wPŋE`-ŋ`wkKZv I RvZxqZvev`x tPZbvi c0Zdj b NtUwQj, hw I tm mgqKvi gmvjg gvbŋm Gi tKvŋbv Mfxi ev c0Z`ŋl AwfNvZ j ŋl Kiv hvq bv| wesk kZvāxi c0gŋa[©]evsjv beel[©]D`hvcŋbŋK Aeŋ æb Kŋi Zvi RvZxqZvev`x Abŋj ŋ½i mŋ½ th mvgŋR"ev" weŋivax tPZbv hy³ ntqWQtjv, GKUzj ŋl Kiŋj B Zv tevSv hvq| 1947-G Dcgnvŋ`k wefW³i dŋj cwmK`wb mŋŋi ci tmwŋŋbi ce[©]cwmK`wb evsjv beel[©]D`hvcb wŋtq ZrKvjxb bq v Dcŋbŋtekev`x, ŋlxY`w0, ag0U, cwmK`wb kvmKeM[©]th gŋbvŋve c0k0 Kŋib Zv GKbmŋ½ tKšZŋŋj vŋxcK I b`v`vi RbK| ZLb G AĀŋj i wkwŋŋZ gvbŋl ag0l mæuŋvq wbiŋcŋŋfvte GKwU c0Zev`x gŋbvŋve wŋtq cig Drmvn fŋi evsjv beel[©]D`hvcb KŋiŋQ| Gi gŋa" wŋtq Zviv Zvŋi ev0wji RvZxqev`x tPZbvŋK Zŋj aŋiŋQ, Zvŋi`i`-Zšj mvs`wZK cwiPq tNviYv KŋiŋQ, Zvŋi`i`xNŋŋŋbi agŋbiŋcŋŋZvi Av`ŋkP c0Zdj b NwUŋtŋQ| AvR`ŋaxb evsjvŋ`ŋkl GB w`bwU bvbv KgRvŋŋi ga" wŋtq Drmegŋli ntq lŋv| e`emvqx gŋŋj nvj LvZv I wgvWb weZiŋYi Abŋvb tZv AvŋQB| Zvi cikvcwmK AvŋQ bvbv aiŋbi µxov c0ZŋhwmZv, c0k0x I tgjvi Avmi, mŋxZvbŋvb, KweZv AveŋE, Avŋj vPbv mfv, e³Zv-fvŋY BZ`w`| Zŋe th M0gevsjv WQtjv cqjv `ekvLŋi Avb> vbŋvŋbi c0YŋK>`a AvR A_w0wZK KvŋŋY knŋi, weŋkl fvte ivRavbXvKvq, cqjv `ekvLŋK Dcj ŋl Kŋi GLb th PvĀj` I Avb>-Drme t`Lv hvq Zv wZvšB tgvK GK_v ejv hvte bv, wKš' Zvi gŋa" ga`weE I D`PweE bvMwiŋKi etRŋqv wejvm I d`vkvŋbi GKwU eo Ask KvR KiŋQ tmK_v gvbŋZB ŋte| cqjv `ekvLŋK G Ae`v t_ŋK D×vi Kiv c0qvRb| enŋi RbRxeŋbi mŋ½, k0Rvex gvbŋli AvšimEvi mŋ½ Gi ivLxeÜbŋK Avevi bZb Kŋi ewatZ ŋte| tmB jŋŋl Avgvŋ`i AvR evsjv beetlP gŋa" mŋPZbvŋve bZb gwŋl KZv thvM KiŋZ ŋte| evsjv beetlP Drme th weŋkl fvte HwZn"gnEZ, tk0YmZ Ae`vb wbeŋkŋl, mvaviY gvbŋli Drme, Gi GKvš-agŋbiŋcŋŋl PwiĀ th AZ`š-Zvrch0q AvR tmK_vUv Avevi tRvŋi mŋ½ ejv PvB| wŋtRŋK GKeŋi GKRB wŋ`y tešx wKsev wL÷vb agŋej æŋ evsjvŋ`ŋki gvbŋl wŋtmte tŋe t`Lp, Zvŋŋj B Gi kwfwb÷K w`KwU ešŋZ cvŋteb| A_P G AĀŋj i HwZn" tZv Zv bq| BŋŋiR mvæR"ev`x teibqv kw³i mvgŋb`ŋaxb ev0jvi mh0Wŋe hvl qvi ce0gnŋZ0mivRŋŋŋj v tkl evŋi gŋZv jovB Kivi Rb" WvK wŋtqWQtjv b wŋ`ygmj gvb DfŋtK| Avgvŋ`i HwZn" tZv gxi g`b I tgvnb jvŋji, wZZgxi I gŋj cvŋŋi, tMwev` t`e I gpxi tPšajxi| Zŋe tKb GLb Gi iKg NUŋQ? cwmK`wb Avgŋj i atgP bvŋg bksmZvi BwZnm fŋj hvl qv wK GZB mnR?

evOwj i tkb Drme evsj v beel[©] D` hvcb Avgv` i agbi[©] t[©] tPZbtK Aciv[©] Rq kw³ | gmgvq cY[©] Kip, GK tnvK Avgv` i i f Kvgbv | Rq cqj v ^ekvL |

kāv_© UxKv : wRxeZv N cōY kb`Zv, dmj Drcv` tbi AbycthvMx mgq, tmvrmvn N Drmvt[©] ni m½, AvMhmnKv[©] t, tMšieguEZ N gmgvgq, gh[©] vY[©] bl ivR N bZb w b | cvim` t` tki wbgg Abjvqx bZb eQ[©] tii cōg w b, t` t[©] kKZv N t` k[©] t[©] gKZv, RvZxqZv N RvZcōZ mspvš, cōZ` t[©] AwfNvZ N mivmwi AvNvZ, GLv[©] b Zv[©] t[©] YK cwieZ[©] cōt½, mvg[©] R`ev` N ciiv[©] R`i Ici KZ[©] v[©] w[©] i[©] e ivR[©] w[©] ZK KU[©] tKškj, Dcwbtek N RweKv wbe[©] ni Rb` A[©] ev t[©] vx[©] f[©] v[©] te evm Kivi Rb` j ex[©] f[©] v[©] te w[©] t` t[©] k th emvZ t[©] vcb Kiv nq, Colony t[©] v[©] w[©] N msKxY[©] w[©], tKšZntj v[©] i[©] x[©] c[©] N[©] hv[©] t[©] Z t[©] Kv[©] t[©] bv ARv[©] bv w[©] elq Rv[©] vi AvMh ev[©] to, b[©] v[©] vi Rb[©] K[©] N[©] AZ`š-w[©] b[©] xq, w[©] v[©] i Rb[©] K, nvj LvZv N bZb eQ[©] tii w[©] mve-w[©] b[©] Kv[©] t[©] ki Rb` bZb LvZv Av[©] t[©] t[©] Drme, et[©] R[©] q[©] w[©] ej v[©] m[©] N[©] ga[©] w[©] E t[©] ki[©] v[©] i g[©] v[©] t[©] li kL, i[©] w[©] LeÜb N[©] k[©] teb c[©] w[©] g[©] v[©] q[©] w[©] cō[©] R[©] t[©] bi Wb n[©] t[©] Z g½j Kvgbvq i[©] w[©] L teta t` l qvi Drme, mvgw[©] RK cō[©] Kškj x[©] N[©] m[©] gv[©] R[©] w[©] b[©] g[©] t[©] Yi Kw[©] i Mi, kv[©] f[©] w[©] v[©] ÷ K[©] N[©] i[©] k ivR[©] w[©] ZK gZev` x |

cvV cwi[©] PwZ : evsj v GKv[©] t[©] Wgx t[©] t[©] K cō[©] Kv[©] kZ (2008) ōevsj v[©] t[©] t[©] ki Drme : beel[©] t[©] bvgK Mš[©] t[©] t[©] K i P[©] b[©] w[©] msKvj Z nt[©] t[©] t[©] Q | Mš[©] w[©] m[©] v[©] v[©] bv K[©] t[©] t[©] Qb tgvev[©] K tnv[©] t[©] mb | evsj v beel[©] cō[©] qj v ^ekvL evOwj i me[©] t[©] k[©] mvs[©] w[©] ZK Drme | Kw[©] w[©] b[©] f[©] G[©] t[©] t[©] k dmj Drcv` tbi m½ mvg[©] Am` i t[©] v K[©] t[©] cō[©] P[©] x[©] b[©] Kv[©] t[©] t[©] KB evsj v beel[©] D` hvc[©] t[©] bi aviYv ^Zwi nq | G Drme GKvi w[©] v[©] j ev g[©] m[©] j g[©] v[©] t[©] i w[©] K[©] sev teš[©] -w[©] L b[©] v[©] t[©] bi bq-G Drme mgMōevOwj i | G Drme i[©] ay[©] w[©] E[©] evb, ga[©] w[©] E[©] ev` x[©] b` w[©] i`[©] K[©] L[©] t[©] K[©] i bq[©] N[©] G Drme evsj v[©] f[©] v[©] l[©] v[©] f[©] l[©] x Ges evsj v[©] t[©] t[©] k emev[©] m[©] Kv[©] i x mg[©] -g[©] v[©] t[©] l[©] i | ag[©] t[©] msKxY[©] v[©] i e[©] E AwZ[©] μg K[©] t[©] i evsj v beel[©] Drme AvR Avgv` i RvZxq ^PZ[©] t[©] bi avi[©] K[©] N[©] G Awf[©] gZ e[©] 3 K[©] t[©] i tj LK cō[©] Ü[©] w[©] t[©] Z cqj v ^ekv[©] Li RqM[©] v[©] t[©] M[©] t[©] t[©] Qb |

Abkxj bx

eūbe[©] P[©] w[©] cō[©] k[©] e

1 | HwZnvwmK Avej dRj beel[©] K Kx etj D[©] t[©] j t[©] K[©] t[©] Qb ?

- | | |
|---|--|
| K. bl [©] t [©] i [©] v [©] R | L. RvZxq Drme |
| M. Abb [©] Drme | N. el [©] i [©] Y Drme |

2 | beel[©] D` hvc[©] t[©] bi gva[©] t[©] g Kx cō[©] Kv[©] k t[©] c[©] t[©] Q ?

- | | |
|---|---|
| K. DMōRvZxqZv | L. HK [©] t [©] eva |
| M. eūg [©] t [©] x f [©] v [©] ev | N. mvs [©] w [©] ZK w [©] f [©] b [©] Z [©] v |

3 | w[©] k[©] z[©] t[©] Ki cō[©] g[©] v[©] t[©] a[©] beel[©] D` hvc[©] b Ae[©] j t[©] b K[©] t[©] i RvZxqZ[©] v[©] x t[©] PZ[©] b[©] i m½ t[©] Kv[©] b[©] t[©] PZ[©] b[©] h[©] j[©] nt[©] q[©] w[©] Qj ?

- i m[©] v[©] t[©] R[©] `ev` w[©] e[©] t[©] i[©] v[©] ax t[©] PZ[©] b[©]
- ii bq[©] v Dcwb[©] t[©] e[©] k[©] ev` t[©] PZ[©] b[©]
- iii ag[©] w[©] e[©] t[©] i[©] v[©] ax t[©] PZ[©] b[©]

wb̄tPi tKvbW mivK ?

K. i L. ii
M. iii N. i l iii

DīxcKw co Ges wb̄tPi cōkie DĒi `vl :

Ōevsj vi wv`y
evsj vi tešx
evsj vi wL²÷vb
evsj vi gmj gvb
Avgi v mevB evOwj Ō

4| D×Zvst̄k Ōcqj v `ekvLŌ cētŪ weaZ w̄ Kw ntj v N̄

K. evsj vt̄ kx RvZxqZv L. evOwj RvZxqZv
M. Amv²ū² wqKZv N. Kj vY

5| Dīxc̄tK cōZdwj Z fv̄tei mv̄t_ wb̄tPi tKvbW mvgÄm̄ i tqtQ ?

K. wivRt̄i šj v tklev̄ti i gt̄Zv j ovB Kivi Rb̄ WvK w̄ tqwQt̄j b wv`y gmj gvb Dfqt̄K |
L. Jcwb̄tēwK ivRt̄Zj w̄ b̄tj vt̄Z beel²cvj t̄bi gra"tg RbM̄t̄Yi gta" t̄² wKZv l
RvZxqZv²x t̄PZbvi cōZdj b N̄t̄UwQj |
M. beel²evOwj i GK Abb̄ Drme, Ab̄Zg RvZxq Drme |
N. mvgwRK cōKškj xt̄ i AvR evsj v beet̄l² gta" m̄t̄PZbfv̄te bZb gw̄l KZv thvM
Ki t̄Z n̄te |

mRbkxj cōkæ:

1967 mvj t̄t̄K igbvi eUgt̄j Ovqv̄bU beet̄l² th Drme i i" Kti t̄x̄xb evsj vt̄t̄ki evav̄xb
cwi t̄et̄k GLb Zv RbM̄t̄Yi wecj AvM̄h-Dīxc̄bv̄gq AskM̄h̄t̄Y t̄t̄ki meēnr RvZxq Ab̄p̄v̄t̄bi
cwi YZ nt̄qt̄Q | ivRav̄bx XvKvi beel²Drm̄t̄ei w̄Zxq cōvb AvKl² XvKv wekte`vj t̄qi Pvi "Kj v
Ab̄l t̄ i Qv̄l-Qv̄l xt̄ i eY² g½j tkvf̄vhv̄l v | GB tkvf̄vhv̄l vq gt̄Lv̄k, KvU²mn th-me mvs̄wZK
HwZt̄n̄i cōZxKagr̄wP̄l enb Kiv nq Zv̄t̄Z Avengvb evOwj t̄Zj cwi Pq Ges mgKvj xb mgvR-
ivRbx̄wZi mgv̄t̄j vPbv̄l v̄t̄K |

K. beel²GK Aw̄Zt̄K we`vq w̄ tq Ab̄ Rxēt̄b cōek Kivq Kx cōKv̄k Kti ?
L. aḡbi t̄c̄² t̄PZbv ej t̄Z Kx eš ?
M. Ōcqj v `ekvLŌ cētŪ cōKw̄kZ beel²D̄ h̄vc̄t̄bi t̄Kvb w̄ Kw Dīxc̄t̄K Ab̄yc̄w̄Z ? e`vL̄v Ki |
N. ŌmvgwRK cōKškj xt̄ i AvR evsj v beet̄l² gta" m̄t̄PZbfv̄te bZb gw̄l KZv thvM Ki t̄Z
n̄te | Ō t̄j L̄t̄Ki GB cōZ̄vkv̄B thb Dīxc̄Kw avi Y Ki t̄QŌ N̄ gj v̄qb Ki |

ebgvbyl

AveyBmnvK

[tj LK cwi wPwZ : AveyBmnvK 1926 mvtj i 1jv btfat kwi qZcj tRjvi wki½j Mötg RbMöY Ktib| wZwb 1942 mvtj g`wUk I 1944 mvtj AvB.G. cvk Kivi ciB miKwi PvKwi tZ cÖek Ktib| 1960 mvtj wZwb KivwP wekpe`vj q t_tK we.G. cix¶lvq DExYnb| 1983 mvtj PvKwi t_tK AemiMöY Ktib| mwinZ` mvabvq wZwb `xq `enkto`i AwaKvix| wZwb Mögersjvi wPÎ Ges tmLvbkvi mgm`v AZ`š-mv_RZvi mtf½ ievqZ KtitQb| Gw`K t_tK Zui Ömh`xNj ewmoö Dcb`vmUtk ev`e Rxeþbi mv_R wPÎtYi D¾aj wb`kÖ wntmte weþePbv Kiv hvq| Ömh`xNj ewmoö Dcb`vmU Avgv`i mwinZ` GKwU Dtj LthvM` msthvRb| Dcb`vm-mwinZ` Ae`vþbi Rb` wZwb 1960 mvtj evsjv GKvWgx cj`vi jvf Ktib| Zui iwPZ MÖ`tjv : mh`xNj ewmo, nvfig, gnvcZ½, cÜvi cuj x BZ`w` | AveyBmnvK 2003 mvtj i 17B tde`qwi XvKvq gZieiY Ktib|]

bZb PvKwi tctq Kj KvZv GtmwQ| m`uY`A`vqx PvKwi| th-tKvþbv mgtq, webv-KvitY I webv tbnUtk eiLv`-nl qvi m`tebv| wbtqvMc¶t Gme kZ`t`tLI NveovBwb GKUd | eb-wefvþM PvKwi KiZvg IvU UvKvq GLvþb cve GKtkv wZwi k UvKv| wÖ`tYi I tenk| Ggb mpeY`mthvM tKvþbv wþeþa cvtq tvþj t`q etj Avgvi gþb nq bv| Avi hvB tnvK, Awvg `jcvþq nwU| R½tj hviv Pvi cvtq nuþU, Zut`i cwi tctk t_tK Avgvi eyxUv tjvc tctq hvqwb| mEi UvKv tenk cve-G wK thgb-tZgb e`vcvi ! weþq KtiwQ Aíw`b| GLb wÖ`Y UvKviB `iKvi| ZvQrov R½j tQto GtmwQ knþi, wns`tj q tQto tjvKvþtq, Awavi tQto Avþj vþK| GiKg mf`mvþR AmvUvI GKUv g`-jvf|

PvKwi tZ thvM w`tqvQ MZKvj| AvR wÖZxq w`b, ep`úwZevi| bÖUv bv evRtZB tLtq wbjvg ZvovZwmo| tgþmi Lvl qv| Kx tLjvg ej bv| ej tZ j¾v Kti| ZvQrov Lvl qvUv tMSYKg`tbnvþqZB ivbNþii e`vcvi| hv gL` Zv nt`Q Avgv`i tcvkvK| mvR-tcvkvKB Avgv`i mf`Zvi gvcKwW tKvþbviKtg kvKfvZ tLtq tetP_vKtj I G-t`ntK `j`-tLvþm tXtK f`tjvK mvRvþZB nþe| ZvQrov Dcvq tbB f`mgvþR tei nl qvi| Avgv`i gþZv Lþ` Awdmvþt`i e`vcvi Avþiv RwUj| tKvU-c`wU cti, UvB tetþa `j`-nl qv PvB, bqþZv I ci lqvjv mvþqet`i mþRi nþe bv tKvþbw`b| Zut`i K_v : tNvoq Pto bv tnvK, Mvavq Ptol tKb Avgiv Zvþ`i AbjmiY Kie bv ? Awdþm ZvB AbjKiY I AbjmitYi cÖZthvMZv tek DctfvþMi ntq`wovq|

tgþmi GK m`þm`i mvinh` wbtq Mj MÖSÜv tKvþbviKtg tetþa tKvUÜv Mvþq Pwotq w`B| Avqbvq gL` t`tL fvþjv jvþM bv| `wö`tjvi Kvþjv gv_v t`Lv hvþ`Q| A_P MZKvj B`vo KwgtqvQjvg| ZvovZwmo tmdwU tiRvi tei Kti H Ae`vqB KtqK tcvP tUþb wbB| wKš` kvþUþ Kjvi Uvq mvevþbi tdbv tjþm hvq| tZvqvþj w`tq tmUv gþQ Pþj wPi`wb PvjvB Avi-GKevi| Zvici RþZvþRrov cvtq XwKtq Avi GK`Lv Avqbvq gL` t`tL tewiþq cwo|

bÖUv evþR| c_ mst¶lc Kitz wMþq GKUv tQvÆ Mwþ tZ XwK| Mwþ bq wVK| `þ t`qvþj i gvSLvb w`tq mi`c_| Mv ewPþq GKRB thþZ cvþi tKvþvgþZ| gvScþ_ wMþq t`qvþj i mvþ_ wcv tVwKtq `wovþZ nq AvgvþK| GKRB eþov f`tjvK AvmwQþjb I w`K t_tK| t`þni AvqZb Zvi wvZvš-tQvU bq| ZvB tKvj vKvj Uv ntq hvq fvþj vfvþeB| Zvici GKRB, Avþiv GK, Avþiv GKRB| tKvj vKvj

tm̄ti tewi t̄q hvb Zviv | tKvj vKuj Uv hw̄ l mKt̄j i mv̄t_ mgvb R̄t̄g bv, Zeyl ḡtb nq gvb̄t̄l gvb̄t̄l
nubvnm̄bi G mgqUvq ARvbv-ĀtPbvq Gi Kg tKvj vKuj eo `j ƒ |

Avi gv̄l K̄t̄qK K`g cvi nt̄j B eo iv̄w | t`qv̄j t̄Qto m̄te tm̄vRv nt̄q `w̄ot̄q̄uQ, t`w̄L GK
f`ḡnj v M̄vj Uvq X̄t̄K c̄tōt̄Qb | Avgvi mvgvb` K̄t̄q `K̄t̄gi c_UK̄z̄cvi nevi m̄thvM bv w̄ t̄q Gw̄M̄t̄qB
Av̄m̄t̄Qb w̄Zwb | Gevi Avi Dcvq tbB | ZvovZw̄o w̄C̄Oz̄tn̄U t̄kl Uvq Dcvq Ki t̄Z nq Avgv̄t̄KB |

t`qv̄t̄j t̄Vm̄t̄`qv̄q k̄v̄l j v t̄j t̄M̄Oj t̄Kv̄t̄U | i`gv̄j tei K̄ti t̄S̄to Avgvi c_ t`w̄L Aw̄g | Gevi Avi
tm̄vRvc̄t_ bq | tm̄vRvc_UvB t`Lw̄Q Kw̄b tewk | tet̄bc̄K̄i t̄j b N̄ti t̄j v̄qvi mv̄K̄j̄vi tiw̄ cvi nt̄q
Bw̄j qU ti v̄t̄Wi t̄gv̄to Ḡtm `w̄ovB |

aḡN̄t̄Ui R̄t̄b` Ūt̄g eÜ | Avgv̄t̄K t̄h̄t̄Z n̄te 8 b̄āt̄ ev̄tm | GK GK K̄ti K̄t̄qK̄Uv ev̄m P̄t̄j hv̄q |
K̄Z̄evi nv̄Zj aīt̄Z w̄M̄t̄q w̄C̄Ūt̄q hv̄B | mv̄nm̄t̄m K̄t̄j v̄q bv | t̄j v̄K̄me ev̄p̄t̄S̄vj v nt̄q hv̄t̄`Q | w̄biv̄k
nevi cv̄l Aw̄g bB | `w̄ot̄q _w̄K, t`w̄L Aš̄Z GK̄Uv cv̄ iv̄Levi R̄v̄qM̄v l hw̄ w̄ḡt̄j hv̄q |

GK̄Uv ev̄m Ḡtm _v̄t̄g | cv̄ iv̄Levi R̄v̄qM̄v tbB | Zeyl me t̄j v̄K Q̄t̄UvW̄U Ki t̄Q, t̄K K̄vi Av̄t̄M DV̄t̄e |
P̄v̄K̄wi w̄K iv̄Lvi K̄x c̄Ÿv̄š-t̄P̄ov̄ | GK̄Uv t̄j v̄K t̄b̄t̄g hv̄q W̄B̄fv̄t̄i i K̄x̄wi t̄_t̄K | ḡnm̄thv̄M! cv̄t̄ki
K̄t̄qKR̄b̄t̄K t̄U°v t̄ḡt̄i PU K̄ti D̄t̄V c̄w̄o Aw̄g | P̄v̄K̄wi t̄M̄t̄j Avgvi P̄j t̄e bv | n̄V̄r Avgvi ēt̄K av̄°v
t̄ḡt̄i GK̄R̄b t̄P̄t̄q l t̄V, Ÿ̄gv̄b̄l, bv R̄v̄t̄bv̄qvi !̄Ÿ

t̄j v̄K̄Uv w̄K MYK bw̄K ! MȲt̄Ki ḡt̄Zv w̄KB t̄Zv ēt̄j t̄Q t̄m ! Aw̄g R̄½t̄j B t̄Zv w̄Qj v A`w̄i b !

t̄j v̄K̄Uv̄t̄K ab̄`ev̄ t`qv̄i B̄t̄`Q nq | w̄K̄S̄` m̄vnm nq bv | N̄voUv b̄B̄t̄q M̄v̄t̄q M̄v̄t̄q t̄ḡkv̄t̄ḡw̄k nt̄q
`w̄ot̄q̄uQ | w̄K̄S̄` t̄ḡkv̄t̄ḡw̄kUv Av̄t̄Mi t̄Kvj vKuj i ḡt̄Zv c̄w̄Z̄Ki nq bv | Aw̄g t̄k̄t̄l X̄t̄K Āt̄b̄t̄Ki
Am̄j̄eta K̄ti w̄Q | t̄Vj v-av̄°vUv ZvB Avgvi w̄ t̄KB Av̄m̄t̄Q tewk K̄ti | c̄uR̄t̄i i n̄vo _t̄j v P̄vc t̄L̄t̄Z
t̄f̄t̄O hv̄t̄e ḡtb nt̄`Q | Avi t`wi bq |, c̄t̄i i ÷t̄c _vḡt̄ZB Aw̄g t̄b̄t̄g hv̄B |

GZ̄Ÿ̄Y `g eÜ nt̄q̄uQj t̄hb | w̄ḡw̄UL̄v̄t̄b̄K `w̄ot̄q k̄ym̄c̄k̄ym̄t̄K m̄R̄xe K̄ti w̄bB t̄Lv̄j v ev̄Z̄v̄tm | m̄j̄ŪUvi
w̄ t̄K Z̄w̄K̄t̄q gv̄qv nq | t̄f̄Z̄t̄i i N̄v̄t̄g Avi l c̄t̄i i N̄lv̄q B̄w̄; t̄f̄t̄O hv̄t̄`QZvB nt̄q t̄M̄t̄Q | Gevi
cv̄`t̄Uv̄t̄K m̄āt̄ K̄ti B Q̄Ūe w̄K Ki j v̄g |

K̄j K̄v̄Zv Ḡtm̄Oj v̄g Āt̄b̄K̄w̄ b Av̄t̄M GK̄evi | c_-N̄v̄U f̄v̄t̄j v ḡtb tbB | c_ t̄P̄t̄q c_ P̄w̄j | w̄K̄S̄` Z̄vi
t̄P̄t̄q̄l tewk t̄P̄t̄q t`L̄t̄Z nq c_P̄v̄ix̄t̄` i t̄cv̄kv̄t̄Ki w̄ t̄K | GB t̄cv̄kv̄K Q̄v̄ov K̄vi K̄x aḡ°R̄v̄bevi
Dcvq tbB | K̄vi Y āt̄ḡP̄ K_v M̄v̄t̄q w̄K̄Oz̄t̄j Lv _v̄t̄K bv | me aḡ°iv̄ax̄t̄` i t̄P̄nv̄ivB ḡvb̄t̄l i t̄P̄nv̄iv |
Avgvi t̄P̄nv̄iv t`t̄L w̄K̄S̄` K̄v̄t̄iv ēS̄evi thv tbB, Avgvi aḡ°K̄x | K̄vi Y Avgvi ḡvb̄t̄l i k̄ix̄i Uv̄t̄K Av̄š-
t̄aw̄ḡR̄ t̄cv̄kv̄t̄K t̄X̄t̄K w̄b̄t̄q̄uQ | ZvB ēt̄j w̄K Aw̄g w̄biv̄c` ? t̄gv̄t̄UB bv | Avgvi w̄ec` eis tewk | Av̄š-
t̄aw̄ḡR̄ t̄cv̄kv̄t̄K ḡvb̄t̄l i t̄P̄nv̄iv nt̄j l th-t̄K̄v̄t̄bv w̄ t̄Ki P̄v̄K̄z L̄vl q̄vi f̄q Av̄t̄Q Avgvi | ḡmj̄ ḡvb
Avgv̄t̄K w̄n>`ȳV̄l i v̄t̄j, Avi w̄n>`ȳḡmj̄ ḡvb V̄vl i v̄t̄j B nj !

f̄t̄q ēK̄Uv `j`"j" K̄ti | gb B̄w̄Z̄ḡt̄a` w̄et̄`t̄n t̄N̄v̄l Yv K̄ti t̄Q | GK̄t̄kv w̄Z̄wi k Uv̄K̄vi P̄v̄K̄wi Uvi f̄vi
t̄Qto w̄ B cv̄`t̄Uvi l ci | i aȳZvB bq, ḡt̄bi w̄ei`t̄x mḡ-t̄t̄ni f̄vi Uv̄l |

GK̄ iv̄`v̄ t̄_t̄K Ab̄` iv̄`v̄q cv̄ w̄ t̄q _ḡt̄K `w̄ovB | K̄v̄Q̄vK̄w̄Q GK̄Uv c̄Ÿx̄l t`Lw̄Q bv th! ēt̄Ki
t̄f̄Z̄i Uv̄ `t̄j l t̄V | m̄ḡt̄Li GK̄Uv t̄`v̄Z̄j v ew̄oi w̄ t̄K t̄P̄v̄L c̄ōt̄ZB t`w̄L, R̄v̄bv̄j v w̄ t̄q ḡt̄ ew̄ot̄q
K̄t̄qKR̄b K̄x t̄hb t̄`L̄t̄Q iv̄`wi w̄ t̄K | l ci t̄_t̄K w̄b̄t̄Pi w̄ t̄K t̄P̄v̄L b̄vḡt̄ZB t̄P̄v̄L w̄d̄ti Av̄t̄m,
cv̄t̄qi Z̄j v t̄_t̄K ḡw̄U m̄ti hv̄q | M̄v̄t̄qi t̄iv̄g K̄Uv w̄ t̄q l t̄V | w̄P̄b̄t̄Z f̄j nq bv | ḡvb̄l ! Ÿ̄ḡw̄o t̄L̄t̄q
c̄to Av̄t̄Q i³v³ ḡvb̄l | i t̄³ iv̄Ov t̄`t̄Z t̄W̄t̄b w̄M̄t̄q w̄ḡt̄k̄t̄Q |

wbtgfI tcQb Nfi Ab' c_ awi | Mvmoi Avl qvi tctqI ZvKvB bv wdti | wKš' tK thb Mtr©I tV,
 0vvgfiv0 |

`Rb mvtR0 wi fj evi nvfZ GwMtq Avfm | AvgvtK ZbZbæKti LjR t`tL Zviv | wKš' dumvtZ cvfi
 bv | wbtqvMcTUV ctkUB wQj | tmUv t`wLtg ti nvB tctq hvB |

Gevi AvfiKUv iv`v afi nuU | nuU mgtL tcQtb tPtq | gviUv bmk tcQb t`tKB Avfm | GK
 GKRb tj vK Ptj hvq cvk tKtU, gtb nq GK-GKUv duov tKtU hvq Avgvi | Avgvi mZK®PvL`fUv
 AvotPvtL ZvKvq mevi w`tK | wKš' Zvivl th mZK®wó tqtq Avgvi B w`tK ZvKvq ! AvgvtK-Avgvi
 nvZ`fUv tKB tevanq Zvt`i fq | Zvt`i fxZ PvDwb t`tL Abgvb Kitz Kó nq bv | AwigI Avgvi
 AbjMZ nvZ`fUv Qvov Avi Kvfi nvZtK veklm Kitz cvwi bv |

wKQz i AvfM Wwbw`tK GKUv cvkMwj | Mwj i gL wZbtU tj vK | Zvt`i tcvkvK t`tL PgtK Dw |
 Zvt`i fveMwZKI tKgb thb mjetai gtb nt"Q bv | Avgvi efi tFziUv wCwC`i`i` ntqtQ |
 Avtkcvk tj vKRb tbB | tcQtb ZvKtq t`wL GK A'vstj v BwUqv Zi"Yx DPz`Mvovj RfZv cvtq
 AvmtQ MUM&Kti | Avgvi gv_vq nVv GKUv eyx tLj hvq | Awig tcQb wdti `wotq hvB | Mwj i
 gLi tj vK, tj vK tevSvZ PvB, Awig Zi"YxUi Rtb`B Atc¶v KiwQ | Zvi B mv_x Awig | wKš' Zviv
 eStZ PvBtj nq | Avgvi thiKgb Mvtqi i0 ! Aek` GiKg it0i A'vstj v-BwUqvbi Afve tbB
 Kj KvZv knfi |

Avgvi tcvkvK t`tL tj vK, tj v bv nq AvgvtK A'vstj v-BwUqv VvI ivj | wKš' Zi"YxUtK Kx tevSve?
 AvgvtK GLvte `wotq _vKtZ t`tL Kx gtb Kite tm ?

Awig Deyntq ew-cvtqi RfZv Lj | RfZvi tFzi KuKi XtkQ Ggwb fvb Kti RfZvUv Dcp Kti
 tSto wB KtqKevi | Zvici Avevi cvtq XKvB | Zi"YxU Avgvi KvQ Gtm tMtQ | RfZvi wdtZ
 ewav tkl Kti Gevi Zvi cvkvcmk Pj tZ`i`i` Kwi | GLb wK gtb nt"QÑiv`v`w`tq tntU hv"Q GK
 A'vstj v-BwUqv `uWZ | Ab'i Kx gtb nt"Q Rwb bv | Avgvi wKš' l iKgb gtb nt"Q | G cv `cv
 Kti Mwj i gl cvi ntq hvB |

duov tKtU tMtQ | Avgvi bxie mwzbx Gkevi KUgU Kti Avgvi w`tK ZvKvq | Avgvi tPvtLi w`tK
 tPtq Avgvi gbUv wgbtq hvq | wKš' Zeyl Zvi m½ QvotZ fimv cvBtb |

cvkvcmk tntU Avfiw wKQz i GwMtq hvB | nVv Avgvi w`tK wdti BstiwRtZ etj tm, 0Avgvi wCQz
 wbtqQ tKb ?0

0bv-bvN | 0 Awig _ZgZ tLtg hvB |

0bv gvtb ! eU¶Y afi Awig j ¶ KiwQ | cvj k WvKe ?

0bv-bv, gvtb-Btq, gvtb _Üvi ftq0N

0 _Üvi ftq!0

0niuv, ZvB-ZvB Avcbvi mvt_ mvt_ Gj vg | 0

0AevK Kitz ! GK tRvqvbj cj`l, ZvtK i¶v Kite tqtqgvb | ! Av"Qv Kvcj`l tZv !0 AeÁvi nwm
 Zi"YxUi gL |

wKQz i wMtq gwnj v ew-w`tK GK Mwj tZ Xtk cto | Awig tgvv wB Wwbw`tK |

cvk t`tK GKUv nvZ GwMtq AvmtQ bv Avgvi w`tK !

0Dn&gvfMv0 etj j vd w`tq mti hvB KtqK nvZ| wdti t`wL GKRB RUvavix dwKi nvmfQ Avgvi
 Ae`v t`tL| GwMtq Gtm tm etj , 0fq tcwj bwnK ? `w`b tLtZ cvBnb| `fUv cqm v t`|0
 i xZgtZv Nvg w`tqQ AvgvtK| gL w`tq K_v tetivq bv| ZeynvZ PvKzbv_vKvi Rtb` dwKi UvtK
 ab`ev` w`B gtb-gtb Avi ctKU t`tK `fUv cqm v tei Kti Zvi w`tK Qto gwi |
 tPsi 1/2x Gtm ctowQ| GKUv tj vK nVvr Avgvi c_ AvMtj `wovq| etj , 0dtUv Zj teb ? Avmp| GK
 UvKvq wZb Kw|0
 tj vKUi K_vi Reve bv w`tq cvk KwUtq Pti hvB| wKs' fj ntq tMj | gvbfl i ftq fxZ gvbfl i
 dtUvUv Ztj i vLv DvPZ wQj Avgvi |
 GK cqmvi GKUv 0cwms tkv0 wMviti U wKtb i wki Av_t b aivZ hve, nVvr Kvi `utkQkDti DW|
 tPtq t`wL, Avgvt` i mfvI gPwK nvmfQ| mncVx eUi Awij 1/2b eftKi t fZiUv thb wftR l tV| wKs'
 l i eKUv k³ j vMj bv ! Rvgvi l ci nvZ i wL| ZvB tZv !
 mfvI tnfm etj , 0nvZ w`tq t`LwQb Kx ?0
 0t`LwQ, gvfbNtZvi eKUv k³ j vMtQ tKb ti ?0
 0k³ j vMtQ un&ou! G wRwbK t`wLmwb KLtbv| tj vnvi Zvti i tMwA| GtKert i bq v Awie®vi |
 0bqv Awie®vi |0
 0niiv G eg®f` Ki te PvKz? DuN!
 mfvfl i Rvgvi l ci nvZ w`tq w`tq AvP Kitz cwvi , tj vnvi Zvi w`tq `Zwi nvZvKvUv tMwA| g`
 wRwbm bq| mnmv ANvZ Kti wKQzKitz cvi te bv|
 Awig tnfm ewj , 0wKti PvKzUvKzj Kvfbv tbB tZv ?0
 0tbB tZv Kx ! wBqB AvtQ| G¶wb tZvi eftK ewtq t`e| tZvi i³ w`tq tduUv-wZj K tKtU
 Kvj xcfrv Kie|0
 0GLvfb Kx Kw m ?0
 0cwo AvU®-tj |0
 0AvU®-tj ! wK AvtQ| tkvb& tZvtK tZvtK GKUv Qwe AvKtZ nte| gvbfl i ftq gvbfl i tPniv
 tKgb nq, dwUtq Zj tZ nte tm QwetZ| cvi me tZv ?0
 0Zv t`Le tPov Kti |0
 Avtiv`yGK K_v etj wet`q nB ZvovZwo|
 tntU tntU tPsi 1/2x chS-Awm| wKs' cv Avi Pti bv| Pj evi tKvfbv tnZtB th ! tfti hv tLqW, Avi G-
 chS-GK tcqv v Pv-l bv| KvRB cvtK®tm cwo| tntU hvl qv Am®e| wfo Kgtj evtmB hve|
 mvto Q0Uvi mgq evtm GKUz RvqMv cvl qv hvq| cxcuKitz Kitz evm QUtQ| GZ wfo, evBti i
 wKQB t`Lv hvq bv| eStZ cvi wQ bv, tKvb&i v`-ati Pj tQ Mwo|
 eg&gñ
 Avevi egñgñ
 fxl Y kã| Kvfb Zvj v tj tM tMtQ| i bZ cvB bv wKQz| tkvtj i fth Lvvi tgi tMi gtZv Ki wQ Avgiv|
 Zvici tKvb&w`K w`tq tKgb Kti evmLv v Pti Gj , AZ tLqv tbB| KtqKRtbi gL i bjvg,
 evtmicv`wbi l ci t`tK `RbtK `ftq tkvtj tUtb wbtq tMtQ| Avi AtbtKi nvZ-gL bvKKvb
 wQto tMtQ tevgvi AvNvtZ|

Nt'i KvtQ Gtmi Avi-GKevi wkDti Dw| AqZ t' tn ^cZK cŷUv vbtq vdti GtmiQ Avig|
mÜ'v ntq tMtQ| wkj kixi UvK tUtb Gtb weQvqv tXtj w`B| gvbtl i gvtS GKw b Ptj B gl to
ctowQ Avig| Avgvi mg`-i vM NYv AvR gvbtl i lci|

tPvL eJR fvevQ N c`Z vMcŷUv cZ'vni Kivi GLtbv nqtZv mgq AvtQ| Avgvi Rtb eb-wefvMi
PvKwi Uv fvtj v| gvb| Zvi gbj Zvbtq kni vK| Avig etb vMtq Avevi ebgbj ne|

käv_©l UxKv : vns`ij q- vns`a cŷYi evm`vb; Mj Mš- Mj vi eÜvb| UvB (Tie); QvZj v- k'vl j v,
t`qv tj Rgv cyvbtv gqj v; A`vil b- GtZw b ktai K`ijc; V'vqti v- `vovl; Vv i v t j v- gtb Kij;
tPš i ½x- Pvi i v`vi wqj b`j | Kwj KvZvi GKw v`vbi bvg|

cV cwi vPvZ : fviZ wefvMi AvtM 1946 mv t j G AĀtj fqv v`ygmj gvb `v½v ntqvQj | G
mvv`u` wqK `v½vi cUfvgtZ ebgbj Mí vU wj vLZ| G Mtí i t j LK ebwefvM mvgb` teZtb PvKwi
KtZb| vZvb vŷY teZtb Kwj KvZvq PvKwi KtZ Avtmb| Kwj KvZvq GtM cŷtg Zvi vbtRtK
mf` gvb| gtb ntZ vK| vKš vZvb ZLb mvv`u` wqK nvbvmbi gLvgvL ntZ vKb| vZvb t`tLb
G kni i gvbtliv atg® bvtg ci`uitK vbgvfvte nZ'v KtQ| etbi ci`cviLivl G iKg
ci`uitK nZ'v Kti bv| ZLb t j LK Avevi eb wefvMi PvKwi tZ vdti hv l qvi v m x v š - tbb|
t j LtKi KvtQ G Z vKw_Z kni i mf` gvb| t` i PvBtZ etb emevmKvixt` i AuaK MŷYthvM` gtb
nq| G Mtí i t fZi v`tq mvv`u` wqK t f`ej x i v ei`t x t j LtKi Zxe`NYv cKvk tctqtQ|

Abkxj bx

eÜvbePv b cŷkē

1| t j LK tKvbUtk tMšbKg®gtb Kti b ?

K. tKvU civ	L. Lvl qv
M. teZb	N. Avd t m hv l qv

2| ŌAvavi tQto Avtj vtKŌ GLv b tKvbUtk Avavi ej v ntqtQ ?

K. kni Rxb	L. AÜKvi Ae`v
M. etbi Rxb	N. Avtj vKZ Ae`v

vbtPi D'xcKw cto 3 l 4 bs cŷkē D'ei `vl :

eb` tk t l Zxe`Lv`msKU t`Lv t`q| G mgq wegvb GtM iv`vf vZ©Lvevi tdtj w`tj gvb|,
ci', cvL mevB qjav ci`Y Kti b| vKQw b ci Avevi l wegvb AvtM| PoB `vūvZ Zv t`tL
fxLY Lvk| GK mgq wegvb t`tK t d j v tevgvi AvNvtZ gviv hvq gvb|, ci', cvL| aŷsm nq
MvQcvj v| GLb H PoBtqi KtÉ tkv b hvq vQ ! vQ !! vQ !!!

3| D'xc t K d t U l Vv th w`Kw Ōebgbj Ō Mtí i vekt l w`KtK Bw½Z Kti, Zv ntj v N

- i. AvaybKZv
- ii. tbwZevPK gtbvfe
- iii. mf`Zvi gLvk

wb†Pi †KvbU mWVK ?

- | | |
|-------------|----------------|
| K. i I ii | L. i I iii |
| M. ii I iii | N. i, ii I iii |

4| PoB†qi Ab†wZi m†_ tj L†Ki GKvZv cK†k †Kvb e³e"U h_v_?

- K. Ab†KiY I Ab†mi†Yi cZ†hwMZv tek Dc†fv†Mi |
 L. m†R-†cvkvKB Avgv†` i m†Zvi gvcKwW |
 M. AR†bv-A†Pbvq G i Kg †Kvj vKwj eo `j |
 N. Avg e†b w†q Avevi ebgvbj ne |

mRbkxj cKæ:

M†si Qw†Z gwbi Zvi gvgvi ewo Kj KvZvq teov†Z tMj | wKŠ' K†qKw`b th†Z bv th†ZB
 gvgvewo Zvi Kv†Q Amn" n†q DVj | gvgv, gvgx, gvgv†Zv fvB-†evbiv Zvi m†_ fvj fv†e K_v ej Z
 bv | gvgx Zvi Øviv A†bK KvR Kw†q tbqv`i" Kij | gvgvewoi ex t`qvj Zvi Kv†Q †Rj Lvbv g†b
 nj | Zvi evievi g†b cot†Z j vMj tdtj Avmv M†gi weivU meR gvW, b`x, eÜzevÜe, AvcbR†bi
 †Pnviv |

- K. ag††Ui Rb" Kx eÜ n†qvQj ?
 L. K_K e†b w†q Avevi ebgvbj n†Z Pqv †Kb ?
 M. D†xc†Ki th fvewU Øebgvbj Ø M†í cvl qv hvq Zv e"vL"v Ki |
 N. D†xc†Ki gw†b thb Øebgvbj Ø M†í i K_†Ki B cZwvwaZi Ki†Q Ñ Dv³wU hv³mn ey†Stq tj L |

GKvĖtīi w`b, wj

Rvnbvīv Bgv

[tj LK cwi wPwZ : Rvnbvīv Bgv 1923 mvtj i 3iv tg gwk³vev³i my³icj Mōtg RbMōhY Ktīb| Zui wczvi bvg ^mq`v Avāj Avj x| wZwb wVcyU g³wRt÷U wQtj b| Rvnbvīv Bgv 1947 mvtj Kj KvZvi tj wV teferY³Ktj R t₋tK we.G. cvk Ktīb| cieZ³Z wZwb XvKvi wmt×k³ix Mvj m³~tj cāvb wk³ttKi `wqZi cvj b Ktīb| G mgq wZwb XvKv vek³pe`vj q t₋tK we.GW l ersj vq Gg.G wVwMōj vf Ktīb Ges XvKv wPvm³ tUībs Ktj tR Aa³vcbv Ktīb| 1971 mvtj i gw³h³× Zui cōg mšwb igx thvM³vb Ktīb| igx l Zui mnthv×v³i wewfbaAcvtiktb Rvnbvīv Bgv mnthvM³Zv Ktīb| GQov gw³thv×v³i Avkō, Lv³~i thvMvb, MwotZ A³; Avbv-tbl qv Ges Zv h³×t³tt³ tcttQ t³l qv, Lei Av³vb-cōvb- BZ³Kvi Kg³Rvt³ wZwb me³SKitY AskMōhY Ktīb| h³×i tklw³tK igx kwn³ nb| Rvnbvīv Bgv nb Avgv³i kwn³ Rbbx| gw³h³×i Dci ³gZPviYgj K Zui AmvaviY GB ŪGKvĖtīi w`b, wj ō me³ mgv³~Z| Zui Ab³vb³ Mš³~tj v ntjv : MRK³Qc, mvZū Zvivi wSūKugūK, K³vYvtīi m³½ emem, cēvtmi w`b, wj BZ³w³ | mwnZ³Ktg³ Ae³v³bi Rb³ wZwb ersjv GKv³Wgx cj³~vi jvf Ktīb| GKvĖtīi NvZK, `vjvj, ivRvKvi, Avje³i, Avjmgk³i kwn³~i `wē³tZ wZwb AvgZi mšMōg KtītQb| 1994 mvtj i 26 tk Rp GB gnqxmx bvix citj vKMgb Ktīb|]

13B Gw³ō : g³½j evi 1971

Pvīw b atī ewō| kūbevi ivtZ wK g³lj avtīB th ntjv, tiveevi tZv mviv w`bfi GKUvbl MZKvj mKvtj i ci ewō _vgtj l mviv w`b AvKvk tgNjv wQj | gvtS gvtS tiv³ t³ Lv tMtQ| gvtS gvtS GK ckjv ewō| Rvgx Qov KvUwQj, ōtiv³ nq ewō nq, LūvK-wkqwj i wē³q nq|ō wKš³ Avgvi gtb cvlvYfvi | GLb mÜ³vi ci ewō tbB, NbNb tgN WwKtQ Avi wē³jr PgKvt³Q| emvi Nti e³tm Rvbjv w³ tq Zwk³tq fve³wQj vg, Avgvi Rxe³tbl GZw³tb mWZ³ mWZ³ `th³Mi tgN Nb ntq AvmtQ| GB i Kg mg³tq Kwig G³tm XKj Nti, mvg³tb tmvdvq e³tm ejj, d³dvRvb G cvovi A³tb³KB P³tj hv³t³Q ewo tQto| Avcbvīv tKv³vl hv³teb bv ?ō

ŌtKv³vq hve ? AÜ, e³fov k³i³i³tK w³btq tKgb K³i hve ? wKš³ G cvov tQto tj vt³K hv³t³Q tKb ? GLvtb tZv tKvtbv fq tbB !ō

ŌtbB, gvtb ? t³cQtb GZ Kv³tQ vek³pe`vj tqi nj ,tj vNō

Ōnj tZv me Lw³j, wēivb, hv nevi ZvtZv cōg `w³ tbB ntq tMtQ| Rvtbv ewē³ i ewotZ Zvi gvgvi ewoi mevB G³tm D³vt³Q kwš³bMi t₋tK ?ō

ŌZvB bwk³ ? Avgiv tZv fve³wQj vg kwš³bMtī Avgvi `j vfvB³tqi evmvq hve|ō

ŌZvntj B t³ L³N³f³qUv Avmtj gtb| kwš³bMtīi gvbl Gwj d³v³U tiv³W AvmtQ wgwj Uwvi i nvZ t₋tK cvj vtZ, Avevi Zūg Gwj d³v³U tiw³ t₋tK kwš³bMtīB th³tZ Pv³Q w³bvc³Ėvi Kvi³tY|ō

hw³Uv e³tS Kwig gv³v bvoj, ŌL³pe `w³g K³v e³tj tQb d³dvRvb| Avmtj hv Kcv³tj Av³tQ Zv nteB| bBtj `v³tlb bv, XvKvi gvbl Lv³gvKv wRw³Āivq tMj ,wj tL³tq gi³tZ| Av³tiv GKUv K³v i³tb³tQb d³dvRvb ? b³x³tZ bwk³ c³ōi j vk t³f³tm hv³t³Q| t³cQtb nvZ ewav, ,wj tZ giv j vk|ō

vkDti DtiV ejj vg, 0ti vRB i' bwiQ Kwi g | thLvfbB hvB GQvov Avi K_v tbB | KtqKw`b AvtM i'bj vg
UtiKfwZ©Kti Ztj wbtq hvf"Q nvZ Avi tPvL tetta, KtZv tj vK t`tLtQ | GLb i' bwiQ m`iNvU,
tmvqvi xNvtU bwiK `uovfbv hvq bv cPv j vki `MÜ | gvQ Lvl qvB ev` w`tqwi GRtb` | 0

10tk tg : tmvgevi 1971

tek wKQw`b evMvtbi w`tK bRi t`l qv nq w | AvR mKvtj bvkZv Lvevi ci ZvB evMvtb tMj vg |
evMvtb tek KUv nvB-weW wU-tivtRi MvQ AvtQ | GB ai tbi tMj vc MvtQi Lp temk hZæKi tZ
nqÑhv MZ `gvtm nqwb | Ljwc nvZ Kvtr j vMvi AvtM MvQ,tj vi w`tK ZwmKtq t`Lj vg | gvL tbi
gtZv i t0i 0ncm0 A_® 0kwiš0 | Kvj tP-tgi"i 0enb wclŸ0 Avi 0Gbv nvKfbm | wdtK l Mvp te,w
i t0i 0mtgvb0 Avi 0j vtfÜvi | 0 nj y 0eKwmbqvi 0, mv`v 0cvmKvwj 0 |

enb wclŸ-Gi AvatdvUv Kwj wU GLt bV Avgvi teW-mvBW tUwetj Kwj `wbtZ i tqtQ | Kwj Aek" Avi
tbB, dtU tMtQ Ges c0q Sti covi Ae`v | 0ncm0-Gi MvQUvq GKUv Kwj tKej GtmtQÑhw` l
mvi t`k t`tK 0ncm0 Davl |

evMvb Kiv GKUv tbkv | G tbkvq `tL-Kó LmbK¶Y fjtj _vKv hvq | MZ KtqK gvm ati tbkvUvi
K_v fvevi B AeKvk cvB w | GLb fqvbK wew¶B gb tK e`-i vLvi MitRB teva Kwi tbkvUvi K_v
Avgvi gtb ctotQ |

12B tg : epevi 1971

Rvgxi `g Ltj tQ w`b `ß ntj v | miKvi GLb `g -Ktj R tRvi Kti tLvji e`e`v Ki tQ | GK
Zwi tL c0Bgwi `g tLvji uKg ntqtQ, bq Zwi tL gva'wgK `g |

Rvgx `tj hvf"Q bv | hvte bv | kixd, Awg, i"gx, Rvgx-Pvi Rtb etm Avj vc-Avtj vPbv Kti AvtMB
wK Kti titLwQj vg `g Lj tj l `tj hvl qv nte bv | t`k wKQB `vfwekfvte Pj tQ bv, t`tK GLb
hkvve`v | t`kevmxi l ci nvbv`vi cwmK`wmb Rvfbvqvi t`i Pj tQ wbg0 wbt®ul tYi w÷gti vj vi | GB
Ae`vq tKvfbv Qv t i DvPZ bq eB-LvZv eMtj `tj hvl qv |

Rvgx Aek" ewotZ covtkvbv Ki tQ | Gevi l `kg tktYi Qv t | i"gx hZw`b AvtQ, l tK mvinh"
Ki te | Zvici kixd Avi Awg-th hZUv cwi |

Rvgx Zvi `yZbRb eÜi mvt_ wK Kti tQ Ñ l i v GKmt½ etm Avtj vPbv Kti covtkvbv Ki te | GUv
tek fv t j v e`e`v, covl nte, mgqUv fvtj v KvUte | Aei"× wlv®0Zvq l i v nwtq DVte bv |

17B tg : tmvgevi 1971

ti wVl -wUwftZ weL`vZ l c`-e`w³t`i ati wbtq tcm0g Kwi tql 0KZ®i 0 tZgb myeav nt"Q bv
teva nq ! ZvB GLb ewxRex l wki xt`i ati ati Zvt`i w`tq Leti i KvMtR weepZ t`l qvfbvi
KUtKškj `i" ntqtQ | AvRtKi KvMtR 55 Rb ewxRex l wki xi bvg w`tq GK weepZ tewi tqtQ |
XvKv wekpe`vj tqi tKvfbv wUpvi, ti wVl -wUwfi tKvfbv KgRZ® l wki xi bvg ev` tMtQ etj gtb
nt"Q bv | Gt`i gta` tKD tKD mvtb` Ges mV0n mB w`tj l temkifwM ewxRex l wki x th
teqbtUi gtL mB w`tZ eva` ntqtQb, ZvtZ Avgvi tKv mts`n tbB | Avi th weepZ Zvt`i bvtg
tewi tqtQ, tmUv th Zui v AtbtK bv t`tLB mB Ki tZ eva` ntqtQ, ZvtZ l Avgvi mts`n tbB | AvR
mKvtj i KvMtR weepZwU c0gevti i gtZv ct0 Zui v wvEq `wZ ntq etm i Bteb LmbK¶Y ! Ges

ej teb, ai Yx w0av nI ! Gi Kg wbj %4 wg_`vfl tY fiv weewZ `qs tMtqej mI wj LtZ cvi tZb wKbv
m t` n| GB ce'evsj vi tKvb c0Z fvaI weewZwU ^Zwi Kti tQb, Rvb tZ eo Bt"Q nt"Q|

25B tg : g1/2j evi 1971

AvR we t` tnx Kwe KvRx bRi"j Bmj vtgi RbRqŠx| tek kvb-kl KtZi m t1/2 cwj Z nt"Q XvKvq|
GgbwK Bmj wqK dvD tÜkb chŠ-GKUv Abp0vb Ki tQ|

mÜ`vi ci wUwfi mvgtb etmüQj vg, Rvgx wmwöi gv_v t_tK gL ewotq WwKj , 0gv wKmwMi Gm| bZb
tc0M0g|0

t`Što l cti tMj vg, `faxb evsj v teZvti evsj v msev` cW Ki tQ bZb GK KÉ`^| LwbK tkvbi
ci tPbv tPbv tVKj wKŠ' wK wPt b DV tZ cvi j vg bv| mvtj n Avgv` bvgUv Av tM KL t b v i`wb w b|
i"gx ej j , 0wbÉq QÜbvg|0

ej j vg, 0ntZ cvi | Zte XvKvi B tj vK G| GB XvKv tZB GB Mj v i t b w Q| nq bvUK, bq AvewÉ|0
GBme Mtel Yv Ki tZ Ki tZ evsj v msev` cW tkl |

AvR tKi tc0M0tgI tek bZbZi| KÉ`^l meB bZb i`b w Q| GKRb GKUv Kw_Kv cotj bN PigcÎ |
tek gRv j wMj i`b tZ, i`x fvlvq ej tZ ej tZ nVr tk t i w` tK G t° ev ti LwU XvKv Bqv fvlv tZ
` tUv j vBb etj tkl Ki t j b|

A™Z tZv| wKŠ' GLv t b Avj w t gUv t gi g tZv wKQ tZv tevSv tMj bv|

kixd ej j , 0H th ej j bv GKevi hLb G t` tki Kv`vq cv Ww t q Q, Avi i t q t b B| MvRwi qv
gvBti i tPv tU gti Kv`vi gta` i t q _vK tZ nte, GUv Avj w t gUv g|0

0wK Rwb|0

Rvgx Rvb tZ PvBj , 0MvRwi qv gvBi wK wRwbm ?0

i"gx ej j , 0Rwb bv| Avgvi XvKv Bqv eÜz KvD tK wR tM`m Kti tbe|0

H th gw³ t dŠRi tMwi j v ZrciZvi K_v ej j Ñ XvKvi Q0RvqMvq tM0bW t d tU tQ, Avgiv tZv mvZ
AvUw` b Av tM G i Kg tevgv dvUvi K_v i t b w Qj vg, wKŠ' wK wekpm Kwí w b| e`vcvi Uv Zvntj mwZ" ?
Avgvi mviv kixti KuUv w` t q DVj | e`vcvi Uv Zvntj mwZ" ! mwZ" mwZ" Zvntj XvKvi AvbvtP-KvbtP
gw³ t dŠRi tMwi j viv c0ZNv tZi tQvU tQvU üw j 1/2 Ryj v tZ i i" Kti tQ ? GZw` b Rvb w Qj vg
eW t tNü v AAj _ t j v tZB tMwi j v ZrciZv| GLb Zvntj tLv` XvKv tZi ?

gw³ t dŠR ! K_vUv GZ fwi th GB i Kg AZ`vPvix`mb` w` t q tNiv Aei"x XvKv kn ti etm
gw³ t dŠR kãUv i`b t j l tKgb thb Awekpm` gtb nq| Avevi H Awekpmi t fZi t_tK GKUv Avkv,
GKUv fimvi fve axti axti g tbi tKv tY tR tM DV tZ _v tK|

5B tm tP`^ : iweevi 1971

GKUv Kw b w t q w m x v Š-tbevi e`vcvti MZ `y` b t_tK kixd Avi Awg Lye w0av t0 t0 fMwQ| i"gx tK
wK Kti tei Kti Avbv hvq, Zv w t q kixtdi eÜevÜe bvbvi Kg wPŠ`fvebv Ki tQ| Gi gta` ewKv
Avi dwKti i gZ ntj v : th tKvb cKv ti i"gx tK D x v ti i tPóv Ki tZ nte| ewKv Avi dwKi gtb
Ki tQ Ñ kixd tK w` t q i"gxi cÜYw f q v tP t q GKUv gw m w cüUkb Kwí t q Z`wei Ki t j i"gx nq tZv
Qvov t c t q th tZi cvi |

i"gxi tkvtK Awig cŭg tPvtU ŌZvB Kiv tnvKŌ etj wQj vg | wKŠ' kixd iwwR ntZ cviŭQ bv | th
 mvgwi K Rvšvi wei"t× i"gx g³h³× thvM w`tqtQ, tmB miKvtii KvŭQ gwm⁹wcUkb Kitj i"gx
 tmUv tgvŭU cQ> Kite bv Ges i"gx Zvtj Avgv`i tKvtbw`bl ¶lgv KitZ cviŭte bv | ewKv I
 dwKi AŭbKfvte kixdŭK ejStqtQ Ũ tŭtj i cŭYUv AvŭM | i"gxi gŭZv Ggb AmvaviY tgavex
 tŭtj i cŭY ewPŭtj t`tkil gŭj | wKŠ' kixd ZeygZ w`tZ cviŭQ bv | Lpx miKvtii KvŭQ i"gxi
 cŭYwŭ¶ŭv tPŭtj `qwf¶ŭv Kiv gvŭbB i"gxi Av`kŭK Acgvb Kiv, i"gxi DŭZgv_v tnŭ Kiv | MZ `jvZ
 kixd Nŭtgvq w, Awig GKevi etj wQ, ņZvgvi K_vB wK | H Lpx miKvtii KvŭQ gwm⁹wcUkb Kiv
 hvq bv | ņ Avevi LwbK cŭi tKŭ` AvKj ntq etj wQ, ņbv, gwm⁹wcUkb Ki | ņ

GBfvte wŭavŭtŭ tKŭUŭQ `w`b `jvZ | tkl chŠ-kixd wmxvš-wbŭtŭQ Ũ bv, gwm⁹wcUkb tm Kite
 bv | tPvtLi Rŭtj fvmŭZ fvmŭZ Awigl kixdi gZŭK mg_ŭ Kŭi wQ | i"gxŭK Ab`fvte tei Kŭi
 Avbvi hZiKg tPŭv AvŭQ, me Kiv nte; wKŠ' gwm⁹wcUkb Kŭi bq |

11B Aŭŭvei : tmvgevi 1971

kixd ejj, ņtmB th gvm LvŭbK AvŭM KvMŭR cŭwQj vg dvBU tj dŭUbwU gwZqj ingvŭbi K_v,
 Zvi mŭŭŭ AvR iŭb Gj vg | ņ

ņKx iŭb Gŭtj ? tKv_vq iŭbŭtj ? ņ

ņwŭt iweŭi KvŭQ | iweŭ Ũ RvŭbvŭZv, Avgv`i mŭRvi fvŭ`-ŭ

kixdi GK BwAwbqvi eŭzmŭRv mŭne, Zui fvŭ`-wŭt dRŭtj iweŭ |

kixd ejj, ņAvR dwKŭi Awdŭm tMwQj vg, I Lvŭb iweŭi mŭ½ t`Lv | I i gŭLB iŭbj vg gwZqj
 ingvŭbi d`wgwj 29 tmŭŭŭŭ KivP t`ŭK XvKv GŭmŭQ | gwZqj ingvŭbi kŭi j kvŭbi GK
 ewwŭZ_vŭKb | tmBLvŭb 30 Zwi tL gwZqŭi i Pwj kev ntqtQ | iweŭ wMŭqwQj Pwj kev | wŭtmm gwZqj
 bwK evsj v wefvŭMi gwbi "3/4vgvŭbi kvj x | ņ

ņAvgv`i m`vi gwbi "3/4vgvŭbi ? Zvi gvŭb Wwj i tevŭ ? `uovl, `uovl Ũ GB tevŭtK tZv t`tLwQ
 Wwj t`i evmvq Ũ wgwj Gi bvg | ņ

Wwj i K_v gŭb cŭo gbUv Lvic ntq tMj | Wwj, gwbi "3/4vgvb m`vi, I t`i tKvtbv tLuRB Rwb bv |
 `ŭUv ew"ŭv wŭtq tKv_vq th tŭŭm tŭŭm teovŭ"Q Ũ tK Rvŭb | I cvŭi I hvq w, tMŭtj teZvŭi wŭŭQ
 Mjv iŭbZ tŭZvg | `ŭxŭb evsj v teZvŭi eŭ cwi wPZRŭbi Mjv iŭw, Zviv ņŭbvŭg e`envi Kŭi, wKŠ'
 Mjv iŭb wPbŭZ cwi | cŭg thw`b `ŭxŭb evsj v teZvŭi mŭtj n Avgv`i Kŭŭ Lei iŭw, Lp tPbv-
 tPbv tj tMwQj, `yGKw`b cŭiB wPŭbwQj vg Ũ tm Kŭŭ nvmvb Bgvŭgi | BŭtiwR Lei I fvŭ` cŭvi Kŭi
 hviv, tmB Aveytgvnvŭŭ Avj x I Avntg` tPŭajx ntj v Avj x hvŭKi Avi Avj gMxi Kwei | MvqKŭ`i
 Mjv tZv mnŭRB tPbv hvq-i_x`bv ivq, Ave`j Reŭvi, AwRZ ivq, B`ŭgvnb ivReskx, nijvj
 ivq | Kw_Kvq `mq` Avj x Avnmvb, Kvgi`j nvmvb, dŭqR Avgv` cŭq mKŭtj iB Mjv iŭb eŭŭZ
 cwi | bvŭŭK ivRyAvntg`, gvajx Pŭŭcvŭvŭq Ũ Gŭ`i mevi MjvB GK j ngvq eŭS hvB |

16 wŭŭmŭŭ : ew`ŭwZevi 1971

AvR mKvj bUv chŠ-th AvKvkh³ weiwZi K_v wQj, tmUv weŭKŭtj wZbŭU chŠ-evovŭbv ntqtQ |
 `ŭj t`ŭK mviv knŭi fxLY Pwŭj " I DŭŭRbv | cwiK`wŭb Awig⁹bwiK mŭti ņvi Kite weŭKŭtj | mKvj
 t`ŭK Kwj g, ŭ`v, j j y hvivB Gŭtj v mevi gŭLB GK K_v | `ŭtj `ŭtj tj vK Rq evsj v aŭw Zŭtj iv`vq
 tewŭtq cŭŭŭQ KviwdD Dŭcŭv Kŭi | cwiK`wŭb tmbiv, wenwvi iv mevB bwK cvj vŭ"Q | cvj vŭZ

Abkxj bx

eûnbePib cêæ

1| g³h³x i mgq tg gvtmi tKvb Zwi tL gva'igK t³ tLvji K_v ej v ntq³Qj ?

K. AvU Zwi L L. bq Zwi L

M. k Zwi L N. GMvtiv Zwi L

2| ņbj ¼ ig_vfvltY fiv weewZō ej tZ Kx eš ?K. weewZ t³ l qvtbi KtKškj L. teqbtUi g³L t³ l qv weewZM. tMvtqej m Gi gZ weewZ N. epxR³ex l wkíxi t³ l qv weewZDĩxcK_U co Ges cêæ t³j v DĒi v l :

úgvqb Avntgt³ i ņAv_tbi cikwbō Dcb³v³tm ew³ g³thv³xv KgvŬvi | ew³ XvKv³tK g³ Kivi
 Rb³ tMwi j v ewnbx³tK msMwZ Kti | t³ k wech³-etj mvaviY cwi ev³ti m³ m³iv cwi ev³ti K
 Rwb³tq wKsev bv Rwb³tq g³h³x hvq | g³thv³xv³ i cĒ³vkv Ges Zv³ i cwi ev³ti cĒ³vkv
 wQj t³ k thb ZvovZwō kl³g³ nq |

3| Dĩxc³tKi Ab³fe ņGKvĒ³ti i w³ b_{vj} ņi tKvb w³ K_UtK D³tbwPZ Kti tQ ?i i³gi h³x hvl qvii i³gi evevi DrKĒviii i³gi gvtqi DrKĒvwb³tPi tKvb_U m³wK ?

K. i l ii L. ii l iii

M. i l iii N. iii

4| Dĩxc³tKi Ab³fe_U ņGKvĒ³ti i w³ b_{vj} ņi tKvb D³xwZi m³t½ mv³ k³cY³K. i³gi³tK Ab³fvte tei Kti Avbvi tPón Kiv nte; wKš³gwm³ic_UUkb Kti bq |L. th tKv³bv c³Kv³ti i³gi³tK D³xv³ti i tPón Ki tZ nte |M. L³px mi Kv³ti i Kv³tQ i³gi³ cŎY w³f³qv tP³tq³ qv w³f³qv Kiv gvtbB i³gi³ Av³ k³tK Acgvb
Kiv |N. i³gi³ g³tZv Ggb AmvaviY tgavex tQ³tj i cŎY ew³P³tj t³ tki l g½j |

mRbkxj cêæ

t³axb evsj v teZvi tK³ g³thv³xv³ i D³¼w³eZ Ki tZ tbc_v fwgKv ti tLwQj | Zv³ti K gvm³ ņg³ i
 Mvbō cŎY³w³t³ t³ w³L³tq³Qb wkíxv wewfbeg³h³x i K³v³t³ú w³M³tq g³thv³xv³ i D³¼w³eZ Ki tQb |
 h³x tKej g³thv³xv³ i Kti w³ | G h³x wkíx, K³jvK³kj x l k³ā m³wb³tKi fwgKv l wQj |

K. h³x i mgq Rvgx tKvb tKŎYi Qv³Ŭ wQj ?L. ņbqvRxi AvZ³mgc³ Avb³ i wKš³ kix³tdi K³j Lw³b te³ bvi ņ tKb ? e³stq t³j L |M. Dĩxc³tKi fvebv ņGKvĒ³ti i w³ b_{vj} ņi tKvb w³ K³tK D³tbwPZ Kti tQ ? e³vL³ v Ki |N. Dĩxc³tKi Ab³fe ņGKvĒ³ti i w³ b_{vj} ņi mgMŎAb³fe³tK aviY Kti wK ? g³j³ vqb Ki |

~^axbZv Avgvi ~^axbZv

ggZvRD` & xb Avg`

[tj LK cwi wPwZ : ggZvR D`xb Avg` 18B Rvbgwii 1935 mvj cwiEget½i gvj`tn RbMñY Ktib| Zui wCZv Kwjg D`xb Avg` Ges gvZv mwLbv LvZb| wZwb 1951 mvj tfvjvrvU ivtgkji x BbB÷wUDkb t_tK cñewkKv ciX¶vq DEXY©nb| cti ivRkvnx KtjR t_tK D`P gva`wgK Ges ivRkvnx wekpe`vj q t_tK evsjvq we.G (AbvmP) I Gg.G wWwMÖjvf Ktib| KgRxeib wZwb wewfboe miKwi KtjR Aa`vcbvi `wqZj cvj b Ktib| wKQzmgq wZwb XvKv wekpe`vj tqi buU`Kjv I m½xZ wefvM LÊKvjxb Aa`vcK wQtb| wZwb gjZ buU`Kvi I AwfzbZv wntmte L`wZgvb| evsjv`tki buU`wkí Avf`vj tbi wZwb cfiav cji | Zui iwPZ Dtj LthwM buUK : ~^axbZv Avgvi ~^axbZv, ivRv Abp`vtii cvjv, eKjctii ~^axbZv, Zvm NvtUi KvbnKwo; MtelYv I cñÜ : evsjv`tki buU`Ki BwZeË, evsjv`tki w_tqUvtii BwZeË, cñ½ evsjv`k, cñ½ e½eÜz BZ`w | evsjv mwnfZ` Ae`vtbi Rb` evsjv GKvtWgx cji y <vi , wki GKvtWgx mwnZ` cji y <vi , GKtk c`Kmn AmsL` cji y <vi I mæybbvq fwl Z nb|]

Pwi Î cwi wPwZ

bí tgvnvæ\$ Ñ`vtivMv (eqm 45)

`wj j i ngvb Ñ cvj tki wmcvnx (eqm 25)

Avāj evtiK gÊj Ñ -H-

tj vK Ñ (eqm 35)

[`k` cwi Kí bv : evsjv`tki GKwU tQvU Mtäi b`xi tdwi NvU | ivZ bqUv | Kòct¶i AÜKvi | wUc wUc epó nt`Q]

`wj j : GKUv tcv÷vtii KvMR GBUvi eK muUe ?

evtiK : tQvUeveK ewj | m`vi GKUv tcv÷vi GB wctcUvtZ j wMtq w`B |

`wj j : gwSgvj -Avi NvtUi ivnxt`i bRti cotel

bí : wKQzt`LQ, fvtjv Kti `vL | e`gvqkUvi cvtqi `vM | KuPv gwUtz `M`M Ki tq |

`wj j : tdwi NvU tZv m`vi | w`tbivtZ ktq ktq ivnx cvivcvi Ki tq | Avmwgi cvtqi Qvc bvl ntZ cvti |

bí : Zwg GKUv teKē | Avtiv `kiKg cvtqi `vM _vKtZ Awg GB GKUvtKB ctqU Kijvg tKb ? GUv mvavi Yfvte cv tdj nuUv bq, mveavtbi m½ nuUv | `vtLv, GB jvBb ati bRi `vl | wK t`LQ ? tKvbUvtZ mvgtbi Av½j tWte AvtQ, Avi tKvbUvtZ tMvowj | Avmwg tmvRv ct_ NvU w`tq brtgwb | nviwguv Avevi GB c_ w`tqB NvtU Avmte |

evtiK : bvl tZv wdi tZ cvti m`vi !

bí : niuv, bvl tZv wdi tZ cvti, Avevi wdi tZ cvti | Avgv`i KvR ntjv m½`n ntjB _gtK `wovl, KKtíi bvk w`tq i`K `vL hw` tKvb m` cvl | Avgvi m½`n nq, KÊvi ev`Pv GBLvb w`tqB b`xi I cvti hvte | thtZ nte | NvtU bvgi gZ Avi wKbvi bvb | Avmwgi

- w`tj i t`v`iv mgq gZ GB wKbvi a`ti wWwO ej Avi tbŠKvB ej wbtq Nj Nj Ki`te Avi Bkviv tctj B Nv`U wWwO j vMvte Avi dm Kti cvi ntq hvte | G tZvgvi gZ Avn`ŠK tj vK bq | wfb wKwmtgi gvj | gMtRi tcrto tcrto epx | G RvqMvUv Qvov hvte bv tn |
- `wj j : Avgv` i GKUv tcv`vi GB tKi vmb tZtj i wctcUvi e`K j wMtq t`e m`vi |
- bı : tKv`vq ? nıv j vMv | Av`Qv`m tj B w`tq KuPv i`Ši gZ tmtU `v | t`tki gvbl t`LK |
- `wj j : `QnvRvi UvKv cıj `vi , Kg ntqtQ m`vi |
- bı : tKb ?
- `wj j : `k vek nvRvi UvKvi tj v`f | H tj vKUvK tKD awi tq w`te bv | t`tki GZ eo GKUv wecex |
- bı : I me fıevb GLb ewıZj Kti Kv`R tgRvR `v | GBLv`b Avıg `vKj vg wVDwU`Z | t`wL tZvgv` i bq`bi Pv` wecexı ev`Pv wK Kti AvR iv`Z wWwO`Z I tV |
- evti K : Avcwb GKj vB `vKteb ?
- bı : Avj er | GKvB `vKe | Pw`k eQi cıj tki PvKıx KiwQ, Avgv`K dwK t`I qv mnR bq | tZvgvi H wecex `j vfvB GKUv gvQ-gvıv Rvj qvi QU`tek a`ti Avmte | Nvto Rvj , nv`Z ũKkv | kvj v, Avq, ZB `wKm Mv`Qi Wv`j Avi Avıg `wK tZvi gMWv`j |
- `wj j : tj vKUv Lp awıevR | Avgıv | Avcbvi m`½ `wK |
- bı : bv |
- evti K : Avgv` i wKŠ`mew` tKB wec` |
- bı : gEj , tZvgvi K`v`Z e` MÜ X`KtQ | e`K mvnm ti`L Cgv`bi m`½ KvR Ki | Avgıv njvg ũKtgi Unj `vi | AvBb-Av`vj tZi tndvRıZ cıj tki Cgv`bi Kv`Q |
- [evti K Ges `wj j tcv`vi I AvVv wbtq P`j tMj]
- tK ? tK hvq ? GB kvj v |
- [GKRb tj vK j`Pj | g`L `wıo | M`tg M`Ä G Rv`Zi tj vK cıj wKmıvı Mvb Mvq, tKZve wıwı Kti]
- tj vK : gwıj K, Nv`U hve, bıxi I cvti nvıvi ewıo |
- bı : Avi GK cv tıdj we bv | `wj w`tq V`vO bıv Kti w`e |
- tj vK : Bqv Avj v nıwg gti hve th ! nvıvi Rb` Ku`tbi tKD bvB msmv`ti |
- bı : GB Kw`m bv | tK ZB ?
- tj vK : dwKi Mixej vı nvıvi bıv |
- bı : GB dwKti i ev`Pv, Nv`U bıwıgm bv | M`Äi w`tK wdti hv |
- tj vK : Nv`U bıwıwb gwıj K | GB cvto e`m GKUv Mvb aıe, i`mi Mvb | i`mi Mvb i`tb gwıSiv hw` `ıv GKUv tKZve wKt`b tj q, fıvZ Lvl qvi cqmv ntq tMj | ZLb a`ib th GK tkvqv`Z ivZ tıvi Kti w`bı |
- bı : Avıg MvbUvb fı`j vıwm bv |
- tj vK : bıv i`btj fı`j vıwmteb tKgb Kti ũRj | eMvıwMi Mvb gıtb th Kj tR cıwb Kiv Mvb ;
- [MvBb MvBtQ : eMv dv` cBov ewM Ku``ti]
- bı : GB kvj v eMvi fıwZRv | GB tZvi Mvb ? MvbUvi Rvb KeR Kti w`wj | hv fıwM, wdti hv | GLv`b Avgıv Ri`wi KvR Av`Q | tZvi m`½ teü`v K`v ej evı mgq bıv | Av`Qv tj vKUv t`L`Z tKgb ?

tj vK : t`wLwb ûRj |
 bi : ej we bv ?
 tj vK : Bqv Avj v-gti hve th gwij K | ej wQ, nvgvt` i Mtq t`LwQ |
 bi : t`LtZ tRvqvb ?
 tj vK : niiv, ZvMov tRvqvb, nwbodv cvtj vqvibi gZvb wmbv | evtNi gZvb jvj tNvj tPtLi
 gwY | j wW, tQviv, e`K me Pvj vtZ Rvfb | Avi nvZi Kwâ (wctctZ Nyl tgi) GB
 iKg tj nvi gZb k³ | GKevi hw` nvZ Ztj
 bi : nviwgi nvZ Awg wj tgi tft0 w`e |
 tj vK : Lei`vi gwij K, Lei`vi | I KvR fj Kti | KtZ hvteb bv ûRj | GKevi GKUv wRwi
 cvj k WvKvZUvtK aiZ wMtqQj, ivBtdj Ztj gviZ hvte, e`vm bvB | GK vato
 cvj tki GB Mtj i nWwW Si Si Si Si Kti cto tMj |
 bi : Zvici ?
 tj vK : Zvici Avi wK nq | cvj tki ivBtdj nvZB vKj, GtšKvj Gtm tMj |
 bi : vtiwv mvtne! GtšKvj !
 tj vK : bv bv gwij K | KZŲY tKvewbi KvUv Mij gZvb QUdu QUdu Kij, cv`ju Uvb Kij
 Zvici gvfb th hšcwZ eÜ | GLb gvfb th GtK Avcub wK ej teb gwij K LZg,
 tivRwKqvgZ ?
 bi : Pz Ki | GB kvj v nviwguv tetP vKtj t`tki Avgj v cvj tki Rvb ewpte wK Kti ?
 tj vK : ewpte bv gwij K | GB tj vK vKtj tRvi vi wK gvj`vii estki Avi tMti tvgewE
 Rj te bv | ûRj, Avcub tZv NvtUi GB Wwmb w`tK bRi ti tLtbQb tj vKUv Gct_ Avmte
 etj B
 bi : tKb ?
 tj vK : bv gvfb th, Wwmb w`tK ZvKvtj hw` ew`K w`tq Avtm |
 bi : ZLb ew`tK Nti ZvKve !
 tj vK : ZZŲY wK mgq cvteb gwij K | tLv`v bv Lv`v, hw` AvtmB, evtNi gZvb j wdtq Avgvi
 gwij tKi Nto
 bi : ZLb Kx nte Mixej w ?
 tj vK : Kx Avi nte gwij K | Avcub gvfb th itq cotj b KZŲY tew kv ntq cto vKtj b,
 evc`v vi bvg gfb Ktj b, t`Ltj b th Avmgvb Rwg |
 bi : fvjt v etj Q Mixej w |
 tj vK : gwij K
 bi : Avj v ingtZ hw` aiZ cwii, miKwi eLwtiki fvm`we Kite ?
 tj vK : bv gwij K | nwig GKUv mvgvb` Rxe | t`tki nvRvi nvRvi gvb | nvgvi Mvb itb Lyk gfb
 `Pvi Avbv cqm v`q, LtZB nvgvi w`b Ptj hvq | nwig miKvii ci`vi wj tq wK
 Kie |
 bi : Zwg GKUv fvjt v gvb | i cq`v tn Mixej w | Cgvb wK ti tL tetP vK | tZvgv` i gZ
 tj vK t`LtZ cvB bv | tPvi -WvKvZ t`tL t`tL cvj tki iju ctP tMtQ |
 tj vK : gwij K, nwig GKUv wewo LvB | Lp tbkv ati tQ, Avcub Lvteb GKUv ?
 bi : bv ti fvB | Af`vm bvB | evtR LtPi gta` thtZ cwii bv |

- tj vK : gvwj tKi Dcwi Avq Uvq nq bv wKQz?
- bi : nq, wKŠ' wB bv| Avgvi evtci Kmg AvtQ| gvtS gta" gbUv wLp to I tV, Kx nte giv evtci K_vj gj" w tq| wKŠ' eKuv aK&aK&Kti | Gme Kwi bv etj B tZv PweYk eQtI PvKwi tZ cŕgvkb ntj v bv|
- tj vK : tj vKUvtK ai tZ cvi tj `ŕnvRvi UvKv cij`vi cvteb| eo tqtqi weqv w tZ cvi teb|
- bi : ai tZ cvi tj tZv| Zng thmme K_v ej Q| tj vKUv eKfiv GZ mvm Avi kw³ tKv_vq cvq| Zng kvj v embtq embtq AvgvtK tauKv w "Q bv tZv ?
- tj vK : gvwj K nwig Mvb evbvB wKB, wKŠ' gvb| evbre tKvb mvtm| gvb| tZv evbvq `ybvqi mj Z

[Mvb : GKj fvto I Kj Mto
GB tZv b`xi tLj v]

- bi : Mixej w, G Zng tKvb Mvb ai tj | eKuv ũ ũ Kti DtV| evsj vi ev`kv cwj tq hv"Q, evsj v civaxb, MvI fvB MvI |

[Mvb Pj tq]

evsj v fvM'vKvtK AvR `thMi NbNUv, tK ZvtK Avkv w te, tK ZvtK fimv w te, tKgb my`i K_v, hZevi`i w gb nq eKti gta" ati i wL|

- tj vK : gvwj K, nvgt`i t`k tZv b`xi t`k, meR avtbi t`k| Zeyl nvgiv GZ `tLx tKb gvwj K?
- bi : me ZKw`ti i tLj v ti fvB| Kcvtj `tL_vKtj mlt tZv cvte bv|
- tj vK : nwig Avi Kx ej e| Avcbvi `tL tKD eSj bv, nvgi Ryj v tKD eStZ Pvq bv| nvgt`i gMtRi gta" w bivZ wKme Avj Zdvj Zi fq Xuktaq w tq nvgt`i kw³ tKto wbt"Q, nvgt`i mvmntK tMvi w t"Q| Avi GB mthvM hZ me Rvtjg Avj w bvg fwtQq nvgt`i kixj t_tK tku tku Kti i³ i tL wj tq wet`tk cvPvi KtQ gvwj K| Avcbviv Gme i tZ cvi b bv tKb ?

- bi : Zng kvj v GKUv DReK| weovj ntq evtNi gtl_vcto w tZ Pvl |

- tj vK : nvgi evcRvb ej Z, Mixej w, teUv AbvK hviv Zij VtK, Zviv Lp eo wKmtgi Mvtqb bq| K_vUv wK bv teWk GKevi ciL Kiteb gvwj K| nvgt`i GB fvOv dUv kixj wbtq Zvgvg gvb| hw` GK RvqMvtZ nvmRi ntZ cvi Zvg, GKevi hw` Rvtj tgi tj vtfi Kwâ tZ `wZ emvtZ cvi Zvg, i t³ i tbkvtZ MRivtZ cvi Zvg, ZLb eSv thZ Kviv vej vB Avi Kviv evN| hxB tZv nq bv gvwj K, giY evPvi j ovB| nvgi GB b`xi t`tki gvb| GKUv hxB PvB gvwj K, `vaxbZvi Rb" hxB|

- bi : Mixej w tZvgvi Kcvtj tXi `tL AvtQ, Gme K_v etj v bv|

- tj vK : tmB `tLB tZv nwig Pwn gvwj K| `tLi b`xtZ Avi KZKvj Ggb Kti fvme, Zvi tPtq DVK bv tKb Avmgvb Rto Kvtj v g`vN, D_vj cv_vj tXD, Avi cŕq evZm

[Mvb : Lievgeq tetM

Pwi w K Qvq tgtN

I tMv tbtq bvl Lwb evBtqv]

- bi : GB Mixej w, Zng G Mvb tctj tKv_vq ? G tZv tZvgvi `g-Ktj tRi Mvb| wKQz covtj Lv wktLQ bwtK ?

- tj vK : nvgvi Mutqi GKUv QvÎ knîi cto, Zvi gîL i'îbîQ gwij K| tmB QvÎ GLb tRj LvbvîZ
e>`x|
- bî : wKîmi Avmwig
- tj vK : H Avcbvi j vUmvîntei wguUs th ntj v, Zvi th MÊîMvj , Zvi B gîa" wQj |
- bî : teKîei gîZvb Gme û¾îZi gîa" hvq tKb ?
- tj vK : I tQîj gvîb th Av,b w`îq `Zwi , Ab`vq K_v mn" KiîZ cvîi bv| ej tj etj , Mvi`
dvUK GKw`b me Lvb Lvb Kîi tft0 tdj e| gwij K, Avcîb tZv wêUK Avgîj i QvÎ |
t`îki `îaxbZvi Rb" Avcbvi gbUvîZ nvnvKvi KiîZv bv|
- bî : KiîZv bv wK Mixej ~~wa~~, BstîRîK Zvovevi Rb" KZ Kx KiZvg| j wv Pvj vZvg, iî³i
gîa" Av,b atî hvq Ggb me Mvb wKLZvg| GKevi wê`vq t` gv Nîi Avim, Avig nvm
nvm cie dvm t` Lîe RMZevmx, Zîg Rvb bwiK MvbUv ?
- tj vK : (Mvb) Kîj i tevgv `Zix Kîi , `wotq wQj vg j vBîbi avîi , j vU mvînetK gvie etj ,
gvij vg t` kevix|
- bî : mvevm Mixej ~~wa~~, Avevi MvI |
- tj vK : Avig nvm nvm cie dvm, t` Lîe RMZevmx|
- bî : HLvîb MvI , wPbîZ hw` bv cvîi m gv, t` Lîe Mj vq dvm|
[`îRîb GK mî½ Mvb MvBQ]
- Gme eûZ cîvZb K_v Mixej ~~wa~~, GLb hîM Rvgvbi wfbæ`î | t`îki gîa" bvbvb iKg
K_vvZP`i iytîqîQ&KLb th wK nq| GB PvKwî Kiîj wK nîe, ejS Mixej ~~wa~~, wKQz wKQz
ejS| wKŠ' Avgvî` i nvZ-cv th e>`x ti fvB|
- tj vK : gwij K, GKUv K_v fveîQ Avi gîb gîb nvmîQ| th tj vKvîK aievi Rb" Avcîb GB
Avîj v-Avawî i ivîZ NvU cvnviv w`î"Qb, atîb th tmB tj vKvî mîZ" mîZ" Avcbvi KvîQ
nvmRi ntj v| Avcîb ZvîK t` LîQb, tmI AvcbvîK t` LîQ| t` LîZ t` LîZ Avcbvi gîbi
gîa" cîkînt"QîîK GB tj vK ? GîK tZv Avig wPîb, Avgvi mî½ `îj coZ, Avgvi eûî
tm tj vKvî AvcbvîK ej tQîwK ti bî tgvnv`î , tKgb AvîQm ? Avig tgvqvî¾g tnvîmb,
AvgvîK aievi Rb" MvîQ MvîQ wêAvcb Sîj tqvîQm| AvgvîK aiîj B wK Av,b wîbîf hvîe
? `îaxbZvi Av,b KLîbv wîbîf bv|
gwij K, Avcîb hLb QvÎ wQîj b ZLb t`îki Rb" Avcbvî` i gb Kî`Z|
- bî : GLîbv Kîî` | hvî`b eûPe t`îki Rb" Kî`e| t`kîK fvîj vevm tZv cvc bq| hvîv
`îaxbZv, tZvgvi Avgvi `îaxbZvi Rb" KvR KiîQ Zvî` iîK AvigI fvîj evim Mixej ~~wa~~|
- tj vK : Zvîj Avcîb Avcbvi eûîK tQîto w`îeb bv tKb gwij K ?
- bî : Zîg Avevi H GKB K_v ej tj tn| ej wQ tZv Avgvi nvZ-cv me e>`x| Avig cvnviv`vi ,
Avig GKUv eûZ w`îbi cîvZb hîj|
- tj vK : gwij K, nvgiv hw` tmB hîjvîK fvîîZ ewj |
- bî : cvîte bv, Am`îe|
- tj vK : tKb Am`îe ?
- bî : Pî Ki| GKUv wWîO AvmîQ| Avig RvbZvg AvmîZB nîe| AvR Avgvi fîM" cîxîv|
Rîetîi mî½ j ovB| wecîK aiîZ cvîj `învRvi UvKv cî`îi| Avgvi eo tîqî
agavî Kîi wîq w`e|

tj vK : (Mvb) Avgvi fvBGi i t³ ivOvtbv GKtk tde^gwi
 bi : GB Mixej ~~va~~, tZvgvi Mvb eÜ Ki |
 tj vK : (Mvb) tQtj nviv kZ gvtqi Ak⁰.....
 bi : kvj v dvKti i ev"Pr, Mvb eÜ Ki | tZvgvi Mj v wUtc Mvbi tPŠi cij tK RevB Kie
 Mixej ~~va~~ |
 [b`xi eK t₋tK GB Mvbi mti wkm AvmtQ, bi tgvnv³ Mixej ~~va~~ Mj v tQto w`tqtQ]
 bi : tK wkm w`j ?
 [Mixej ~~va~~ b`xi NvtU bvgtQ]
 GB kvj v NvtU bwgm bv | Nti `uov, ^uwj Kie |
 [Mixej ~~va~~ Nti `uovj]
 tK Zng ? wKgZ cwi Pq `v | tK Zng ?
 tj vK : dvKi Mixej ~~va~~ gwj K | kv`j ~~v~~Mvtq^tbi e`vUv |
 bi : St | wq₋v K₋v etj v bv | Zng Ab`tj vK |
 tj vK : Ab` tKvb&tj vK ? tK ntZ cwi ej p tZv |
 bi : Zng ! Avcib wK tmB tj vKUv, Avmwg wece~~x~~ |
 [tj vKwU ci Pj v, `mo Avi Umc Lj j]
 tj vK : wgtQ | Pvcv g^L, Kv^tj v tPvL, gv₋vi Pj tQvU, j ³ mvt^o cuP dU | `ynvRvi UvKvi
 cij `vi | wWtQZ Avgvi eÜi v wkl w`tqtQ wK mgtq | H th Kōct⁹ i Pu` DVtQ | GLb
 Awg hve `vti vMv mvtne, thtZB nte, Avgv` i Ri^{yi} `eVK AvtQ |
 bi : Avcib hvteb ?
 tj vK : niiv |
 bi : Avgvi ZKw` i | Avcbvi tZv hvl qv nte bv |
 tj vK : Avcib Avgvi eÜz | thtZ w`b |
 bi : bv, bi tgvnv³ `vti vMv tZvgvtK Qvot^e bv |
 [tj vKwU wc⁻j tei Kti tQ | bi tgvnv³ i nvtZI wc⁻j | g^tLvg^yL `wotqtQ]
 tj vK : `xzbZvi Av₋b KLt^bv wbt^f bv |
 bi : Kv^tQ Gtmv bv Mixej ~~va~~ |
 tj vK : hwi b euPe t`tki Rb` Ku`e | hviv `xzbZv Avgvi `xzbZvi Rb` KvR Ki tQ Zvt` i tK
 Awgl fvtj vevm |
 bi : Mixej ~~va~~, bv | Avi GwM^tq Gm bv |
 tj vK : [GwM^tq AvmtQ | bi tgvnv³ wctQvt"Q : Mvb atⁱtQ]
 b`xi GKj fvtO I Kj Mto GB tZv b`xi tLj v
 bi : tZvgvtK Awg Qvot^e bv Mixej ~~va~~, wVDwU BR wVDwU |
 [cij k`⁰Rb AvmtQ, Zvt` i K₋v tkv^bv hv^t"Q]
 tj vK : Awg HUvi wQ^tb etm₋vKe |
 bi : tKb ?
 tj vK : cij ve bv |
 bi : Avn&!
 [tj vKwU wctcUvi wQ^tb j Kvj | cij k`⁰Rb Gtm^tQ]

LvgLv, Ab_R; Zvgvg Ñ mgMÖ mg¯, mgÿ q; Rv†j g Ñ Rj gKvi x, AZ"vPvi x; MRiv†Z Ñ Av†µv†k ev
f†q Pvcv MRb Kiv; û¾Z Ñ tMvj gvj , nv½vgv; Rvgvbn Ñ mgq, Kvj , hM; RunvevR Ñ `ÿ S, `¾vj ;
G"v†Ubb Ñ mveavb nI ; G"vevDU Uvb"Ñ N†i `vovI |

cW cwi wPvZ : evsj v GKv†Wgx t_†K cKvkZ ÖkZe†I P bvUKÖ bvgK MŠ' t_†K Ö"vaxbZv Avgvi
"vaxbZvÖ bviUKvU msKwj Z I mæúw`Z ntq†Q| bvU"Kvi GLv†b Avgv†`i t`†ki cvj k m`m†`i
gvbveKZv†eva Ges t`kvZ†eva AZ"Š-cÖAj fvlvq cKvk K†i†Qb| `v†iVv bi tgvnvæš` cvj `vi
tNwl Z `† kx Av†`vj †bi Avmvg†K nv†Zi bvMv†j i g†a" tctql Zv†K tQto w†q†Qb|
A_ej `v†i i tgvntK AwZµg K†i wZwb t`†ki "vaxbZvi Rb" KvR K†i hvl qv wece† tPZbvi m†½
GKvZ† ntq tM†Qb| GKRb `v†iVv, `BRb cvj k m`m" Ges GKRb wece†K wb†q i wPZ G bvU†Ki
cÖZwU Pwi ÎB Avcb gungvq D¾j ntq D†v†Q|

Abkxj bx

eÜbbePvb cKæ

1| bi tgvnvæš` Kv†K teKæ etj wQ†j b ?

- | | |
|--------------|---------------------|
| K. ev†i K†K | L. `wj j †K |
| M. Mixej w†K | N. tgvqv¾g tnv†mb†K |

2| Ö_wj Kivi úKg _vK†j t`L†Z KZ j vk evwb†q w`ZvgÖ cvj k Andmv†i i G e³te" Kx cKvk
cvq ?

- | | |
|-------------------------|-------------------|
| K. mi Kv†i i cÖZ AvbMZ" | L. Mfxi t`k†cÖ |
| M. K†Vvi kvm†Ki g†brfve | N. `wqZkxj AvPi Y |

wb†Pi D†xcKwU c†o 3 I 4 bs cÖkæ D†i `vl :

"vaxbZv hy`i i" ntj `g gv÷vi Mwb wgvv MÖgi gvby†`i DÖx K†i b gv³hy`x hvl qvi Rb"|
evqv†bvi ivófvlv Av†`vj †bi K_v `šY Kwi†q w†q mvavi Y RbZv†K HK"ex Kivi tPóv
K†i b| QÜte†k t_†K wb†R mgMÖw†l q ch†e†Y K†i b|

3| D†xc†Ki Mwb wgvv Ö"vaxbZv, Avgvi "vaxbZvÖ bviUKvi th Pwi†Î i cÖZwbvZ; K†i Zv ntj v Ñ

- i bi
- ii ev†i K
- iii tj vKwU

wb†Pi tKvbwU mwVK ?

- | | |
|--------|----------------|
| K. i | L. ii |
| M. iii | N. i, ii I iii |

4| Mib wqvi mvt_ Zvi mv`tk'i KviY Kx?

K. mZZv

L. t`ktcŋ

M. mvnm

N. tbZZj

mRbkxj cŋæ

gv÷vi `v mhŋmb ewk kvmtbi wei"t× i"tL `uovb| G t`tki MYgvlj tK RvMtq Zj tZ bvbvfvte
tPón Kti b| Zui B wot`ŋk PÆMŋgi cvnvoZwj i BDti wicqvb Kte mdj nvgj vi ci ewk kvmKt`i
UbK bto| ZvtK awitq t`qvi Rb` 10,000/- UvKv cy`wi tNvI Yv Kti | At_P tj vtf R%bK e`w³
Zvi Ae`Ab Rvbtq w`tj wZwb aiv ctob| AZci ZvtK wbgRfvte nZ`v Kiv nq|

K. bti tgvnvæŋ Kvtk MvRvi" etj wQtj b?

L. ŪAvgvt`i mew tKB wec`Ū evti K tKb GK_v etj wQj ?

M. D'xc tKi mhŋmtbi gv tS Ū`vaxbZv Avgvi `vaxbZvŪ bwiUKvi mv`k`cYŲwi tU e`vL`v Ki |

N. Ūcwi YwZ GK bv ntj I mhŋmb I Ū`vaxbZv Avgvi `vaxbZvŪ bwiUKvi wecæ e`w³ thb GKm tI
Mu_vŪ Ŋ hy³mn cŋvY Ki |

eva

Rini ivqnvb

[tj LK cwi wPwZ : Rini ivqnvb 1935 mvtj i 19tk AvM÷ tdbx tRjvi gRycj Mtg RbMhY Ktib| Zui Avmj bvg tgvnv\$ Rniji w 1958 mvtj wZwb XvKv wekpe`vj q t_tK evsj vq wZK (m\$yb) wWwMj vF Ktib| GKRb tQvUmi Kvi I JcbwvK wntmte Rini ivqnvb L`wZ ARB Ktib| wZwb gj Z ga`weE Rxeibi icKvi| Pivcvtki gvbti mlt`jL I Avb>`te`bvi wPw Zui i PbvK mgx KtiQ| mgvRi bvbv `elg` I AmZi weifxI Zui KE`Qj ewj o| nvRvi eQi ati, eid Mjv b`x, tkl weKtj i tqtq, Avti K dv`p BZ`w` Zui Dti L`hvm` Dcbvm| evsj vt`tki GKRb L`wZgvb Pj wPw Kvi wntmteI Rini ivqnvbi cwi wPwZ i tqtQ| `faxbZvhtx evsj vt`tki weRq j vfi Aí Kvj ctiB 1972 mvtj i 30tk Rvbpgwi wZwb wbtLuR I kn` nb|]

Avi wKQzbq, MdiMu_vBKv cxi mvtnteti wbov Avm tZvgiv| AtbK tftw wPtš-ey tj b iing m`P | ZvB Ktib úRj, ZvB Ktib! GKevtK` mvq w`j Pvlxiv| MdiMu t_tK Rei`-cxi gtbvqi nvRxtKB wbtq Avmte I iv| t`ktRov bvg gtbvqi nvRxi| Atj \$wKK qgZv m\$úbae`w³ wZwb| ggt[©] tivMxtKI GK dtq fvjt v KtiQb Ggb`óvšt AvtQ|

tmewi KwigmTÄ hLb Ijwewe Gtm NiTK Ni DRvi Kti w`wQj ZLb GB gtbvqi nvRx i qv KtiwQjt b MuvtK| mva` wK Ijwewei gtbvqi nvRxi dtqi mvgtb`wovq| w`b`ftKti gta` Zvj Zj`w` wbtq cvwj tq tMj Ijwewe, `j`k Mu tQto| Ggb qgZv ivtLb gtbvqi nvRx|

Mutqi tj vK Lyk ntq ARmUvKv cqmvi Avi ARmRwRbmcI tFU w`tqvQj ZwtK|

tKD w`tqvQj evMvtbi kvK-mâx| tKD w`tqvQj cKti i gvQ| tKD tgvim num| Avevi tKD w`tqvQj bM` UvKv|

`jai Mi`I bwwK KtqKUv tctqvQjt b wZwb| GZ tFU tctqvQjt b th, tm,tjv evox wbtZ bwwK wZb wZbw Mi`i Mvox tj tMwQj Zui |

tmB tmšfvM`evb cxi gtbvqi nvRx! ZwtKB Avbte etj wK Kij Mutqi gvZeYti iv, Pvlx Avi t`qZ gRj iv| ej tj, Pu`v w`g` wKtmi j vBMv w`g` I B tj vKWvi wctQ e`q Kievi j vBMv?

gwZ gvóti i K_v`wZ wRf KvUjt v Rngi gwY|

ZI ev, ZI ev, Ktnb wK gvóvi mve| tLv`vf³ cxi, Avj w` I j x gvb| | `k Mutq hvti gvfb, Zvi bvtg GZ eo Krmv! fvj v KvR Kij v bv gvóvi, fvj v KvR Kij v bv| Nb Nb gv_v brotj b Rngi e`vcvix| cxti i e` t`vqvq QvB ABqv hvBev! K_v i`tb mktã tn`m DVj gwZ gvóvi| wK th KI Pvpv, tZvgvtMv K_v i`btj nwm cvq|

nwm cvBtev bv, tj Lvcov wKLv tZv Gnb eo gvb| ABqv tMQ| gL tfsPwq ej tj b Rngi e`vcvix| Pu`v w`tj w`ev bv w`tj bvB, GZ evnvEix K_v K`vb?

wKš, evnvEix K_v Avti v GKRtbi KvQ t_tK i`btZ nj Zvt`i | tkvbtj v t`šj Z KvRxi tgR tQjt i wK` | kn`ti t_tK Ktj tR cto| QvUjtZ evoxZ Gtm`Q teovtZ| Pu`v tZvj vi BwZeE i`tb tm ej j, cvMj Avi wK, cxi AvBbv eb`v i`Ltev! G GKUv K_v ABtj v?

K_v bq nviGRv`v! Rngi gwY tKvb Reve t`evi AvtMB MwR`DVtj b t`šj Z KvRx wbtR| Avj w`i I wj, cxi`i`tek; B`Qv Ktj me wKQz KtjZ cvti | me wKQz KtjZ cvti Zui v| GB etj bn bex Avi gnvcv`bi BwZK_vUv tQjt tK i`wbtq w`tj b wZwb|

LeiUv iung m`ŕii Kvfb thtZ t`ix nj bv| `y`k Mutqi gvZeŕi iung b`ŕi| cÂvk wetN Lvm Avev`x Rngi gwj K| GKevi ivLtj, tm iVM mnR cto bv Zui| Rngi gwŕi KvQ t`tK K_vUv i`tb ivtM _i_i Kti tKt c DVtj b wZwb, Giiv! tLv`vi cxtii VvÆv Zvgvmv| Av`Qv, gwZ gvóvŕi gvóvwi Avng t`BLv wbgj| t`BLv wbgygBZ`v G tMivtg tKgb KBiv _vtn| AZ`š-ti tL tMtj I GtKevŕi nk nivvwb iung m`ŕi| KvRxi tQtj iwk`i bvgUv AwZ mšeŕY Gwotq tMtj b wZwb| KvRx ewo Ktš` ewo, teqvB teqvB m`úK, ZvB|

cxv mvtŕtei b`vbx mŕj Z t`tL Mutq tQtj eŕoviv AevK nj| Avnv! Ggb hvi mŕj Z, _YZvi KZ eo, tK Rvfb! f`mnKvŕi cxi mvtŕtei cvtqi atj v wbj mevB| Mixe gvb| ũRj! gBiv tMj vg, evPvb| ũRŕi i cv Rwotq atj ũ ũ Kti tKt` DVtj b Rngi e`vcvix|

Rngi e`vcvix tevKv bb| tevŕSb me| tLv`vi gb Uj vtZ ntj AvtM cŕ mvtŕtei gb Mj vtZ nte| cxi mvtŕtei gb Mj tj G nZfvMv`i Rtb` tLv`vi KvQ cŕ_ŕv Kiteb wZwb| ZvictiB bv tLv`v gL Ztj ZvKvteb I t`i w`tK|

cxv mvtŕne Gtm tctQtj b mKvtj| Avi NUv Kti ewo bvgj wetKtj|

ewo, ewo Avi ewo| mvivUv wetKj ewo nj| mviv ivZ Pj tj v Zvi GKUvbv ScSc SbSb kã| mKvtj I Zvi weivg tbB| cãZ eQi G mgŕq kŕeY gvŕmi ŐWĖiŐ| tKD tKD etj eŕov ewo ŐWĖiŐ| GB WĖŕi i Avqŕv cŕbi w`b| GB cŕbi w`b GKUvbv Si ewo nte| tRvŕi evZvm eBte| evZvm hw` tevk _vtK Avi Agvem`v wK cŕYŕvi tRvqŕi i hw` bvMj cvq Zvntj meŕvk! wBNŕZ eb`v!

ŐtLv`v, iŕv Ki! iŕv Ki tLv`v! ing Ki GB Aag`tj vi I ci! Kvbw tftŕ cotj b Rngi e`vcvix| gtb gtb gvbZ Ki tj b| hw` dmj bó bv nq Zvntj nvŕi i Mi` tRviv cxi mvtŕnetK tŕU t`teb wZwb|

M`xi cxi mvtŕne Xtj Xtj ZQwe ctob Avi tLv`vi gungv eYŕv Ktib mevi KvQ| tLv`vi gungv eYŕv tkl ntj cxi mvtŕtei gungv eYŕv cŕt½ AmsL` AvR`we NUbvi AeZviYv Ktib Zui mvKti`iv|

gtb Avkv RvŕM Pvlxt`i| Avb` PKŕK&Kti I tV tKvUti tXvKv tPvL`tj v| fxtŕoi gvS t`tK Mwb tgvj w`dmw`mwtq ej tj b, KB bvB gbvi tcv? GB cxi thB tmB cxi bq tLv`vi Lvm cxi!

hvi v i`tbŕQ Zviv gv_v tbtŕ mvq w`j, niiv, K_vUv mwZ`| Avi hvi v tkvfbwb Zvivl tmB gŕtZ`ekŕm Kiti v K_vUv| cxi mvtŕne me cvti b wZwb| wKŠ, _vgv`Qb bv cŕqvRbtevŕa _vgvteb ZvB|

wKŠ, gwZ gvóvi wekŕm Kiti v bv K_vUv| tntm Dwtŕq w`j| ej tj v, So _vgvte I B eŕovw? gš-t cto So _vgvte?

niiv, _vgvte| Avj eZ _vgvte| AvKvktf`x ũsKvi Qvotj b Mwb tgvj w`tPvL i wŕŕq dtZvqv w`tj b| GB bvdigvb te`xb`tj v Mutq AvtQ t`BLvB tZv Mutqi GB `je`v|

niiv, wK KBQ tgvj w`tcv| ZvŕK mg_ŕ Kiti b eŕov wZbRx wgTv| GB Kvŕdi`tj vi Mw_vBKv bv ZvovBtj Mutqi kmš-bvB|

wKŠ Mutqi kmš-iŕvi PvBtZ ŐXj Ő tivLvUvB GLb eo cŕk cKwZ D`ŕ` ntq ctŕŕQ| ŕä evZvm evi evi mveavb KitiQ| Xj nBtev Xj| cvwb fiv tPvL AvKvŕki w`tK ZvKtŕq _vtKb wZbRx wgTv| i`w`ŕq tevŕv tmvbi dmj|

nvqti dmj !

nVvr cMti i gZ wPrKvi Kti i tVb wZwb, tLv`v!

gmwRt` AvRvb cotQ| cxi mvne WwKtQb mevBtK| Gm wgv` cotZ Gm| Gm g½tj i Rb` Gm|
UmcUvtK gv_vq Pwotq ewoi tfZi wftR wftRB gmwRt` i w tK QJ w tjb Rigi e`vcvix| hvevi
mgq Nti i teš-wSt` i `šiY Kwi tq w tq tMtj b, G ivZ NgvBevi ivZ bq| ešj? ARyKBiv eBmv
tLv`vti WwK|

ARjv tmti DtV` wotZB Kvi GKUv nvZ Gtm cotj v QKzgyYi Kutai lci| Rigi gyYi tQtj QKz
gyY| MwEvMwEv tRvqv gvb| cŏgUvq ftq AvZtK DtV wRtAm Kiti v, tK? fq bvB Avig gwZ
gvóvi |

e`vcvi wK? G i wEi tej v? AevK ntq wRtAm Kiti QKz gwZ gvóvi ej tj v, hvl Kbnvtb?

hVB gmwRt` | QKzReve w j | K`vb tZigiv hvBev bv?

bv| `f t_tg gwZ gvóvi ej tj v| GK KvR Ki QKz gmwRt` hvl qv Gnb ivL| Ni _vBKv tKv`vj
wbqv evBi ABqv Avq| hv Rj w` Ki| tKv`vj w`qv wK ABtev? i wZgZ Nveto tMj QKzgyY hv QKv|
tKv`vj Avb| tcQb t_tK ej tj v gš`tkL|

GZ¶tY ctiv`j Uvi w tK tPvL cotj v QKzgyYi | GKRB`Rb bq, AtbK| AšZ:Rb cÂvtkK
nte| mevi nvZ tKv`vj Avi Sio|

gwZ gvóvi GZ tj vK tRvUvj tKgb Kti? Kvox evoxi coqv tQtj i w`tK`tj i gta` t`tL Avtiv
GKUzAevK nj QKz|

e`vcviUv AtbK`i AP Kitz cvij tm| MZKvj G wotqB KvRx cvovq etov KvRxi m½ ZK©
KinQj gwZ gvóvi | MZ KtqK eQi wK tLv`vti WwKb bvB Avcbiv? nüv, WwKwQtj b| wKš`dj wK
ntqtQ? dtj wK ewPtQ AvcbivMv? ewP bvB| ZvB KBtZ AvQj vgtKej eBmv eBmv tLv`vti WwKtj
Pj tev bv| G KqUv Mtq gvb| tZv Avgiv Kg bB| mevB wgtj ewUvti hw` cvniv w`B, mva` wK ewa
fv0?

gwZ gvóvi i K_v itb`u` wLwPtq tZto GtmQtj b etov KvRx| Ak`ve` Mwj-Mvj vR KtiQtj b
ZvtK| tm Kvj wetKtj i K_v| gmwRt` AvRvb nt`Q| cxi mvne WwKtQb mevBtK, Gtm wgv`
cotZ Gm| Gm g½tj i Rb` Gm|

mevi w tK GKevi tPvL ewtq wbj QKz| Zvici UmcUvtK gv_vq Pwotq gmwRt` i w tK cv evotj v
tm| Lc Kti GKlvb nvZ tPt ai tj i wK, QKz|

GB QKv| t¶tc DVtj v cWÉZ evoxi Pu`y|

AMZ`v, tKv`vj Avi Sio wotq tewtq Gj QKzgyY|

gvBj LAtbK nuUtz nte lti | Zvici ewa|

bexb KweiRi cKi cvto Gtm tctQtZB tRvti we`f PgtK DtV cPŪ ktā evR coj GKUv| fti
AvZK DtV _gtK`wovj QKz| tLv`v mveavb Kitz Zvt`i | Lei`vi hvBI bv|

hvBI bv gvóvi | _vtgv, _vtgv! nVvr PxrKvi Kti DVtj v QKzgyY| tLv`v bvi vR nBtev, gmwRt` Pj
mevB|

Bm, Pz Ki QKz| ewotZ wftR KuctQ gwZ gvóvi | GLb K_v KBvi mgq bv| Rj w` Pj |

Avevi Pj tZ i i" Kij I iv|

`ti gmiR` t_tK `i"ti kã tftm AvmtQ| cxi mvtntei m½ Mj v wgvj tq `i" coťQ wZbRx wgtv|, Rigi e'vcvix, iing m`ŕ I Avtiv KtqKk tRvqvb tRvqvb gvb| Amnvtqi gZ EtaŕhvZ Ztj wPrKvi KiťQ Zviv| tn Avmgvb Rvgtbi gvij K! tn ingvťbi iing! ZvB me! ZvB iŕv Ki Avgvť`i!

Iw K gwiqv ntq tKv`vj Pvj vť"Q gwZ gvóti i `j | G eua fvťZ t`te bv Zviv| wKťZB bv| Zvť`i tmvbvi dmj Wetz t`te bv Zviv wKťZB| KLBb bv|

SÄv-weŕjã AvKtk we`jr PgwKtq evR coťQ| tmw tmw kã evZvm eBťQ| Liť`ťZv b`x dtj tdtc fqsKi ifc wť"Q| Agvem`vi tRvqvi | wBNŕZ eua tft0 cote|

nvq tLv`v! Nt i i teš-wStqiv Ki"Y AvZBv` Kti dwi qv` Rvbvq AvKvťki w`tK tPtq| `wbqvťZ Bgvb etj wKťZbB ZvB Zv tLv`v i vM KtiťQb| gvb| Mi" me fvmťq wťq hvteb wZwb| aŕsm Kti t`teb GB cŕ_exUvťK, cvťc fiv GB cŕ_ex|

`j" `j" eK KuctQ wZbRx wgtvi | tPtLi Rťj fvmťQb Rigi e'vcvix| Avi Xtj Xtj ZQwe coťQb|

nvqti dmj !

tmvbvi dmj !

G dmj bó ntZ cvti bv| UPŕhvťZ QťUvQw KiťQ gwZ gvóvi | tKv`vj Pvj v! Avtiv tRvťi!

eŕta dvUj aťiťQ|

G dvUj eÜ KiťZB nte|

A`ŕfweK `*ZMwZťZ tKv`vj Pvj vť"Q I iv|

gš'tkL wPrKvi Kti ej tj , Awj i bvg bvl fvbqv, Awj i bvg bvl |

Awj i bvtg Kvq nBtev tkťLi tcv? ej tj eťov tKivgZ| ZviťQ GKWv Mvb MvI | Mvťq tRvm AvBtev|

gš'tkL Mvb aiťj v|

Mvťbi kã Qwctq nVr evR coťj v GKUv KvťQ tKv_vq| tKv`vj Pvj vťZ Pvj vťZ gwZ gvóvi tK Avi Zvi tPŠ' cji"tK gťb gťb Mvj w`ťZ j vMťj v QKz gwŕ, tLv`vi m½ j vVj wv| nv-ťLv`v, GB wK Rgvbv AvBťQ| tLv`v, GB Aatgi tKvb t`vl bvB| GB Aatgiťi gvc KBiv w`I |

Sno gv_vq weomeo Kti DVťj v cŕEŕZ evoxi Pu`y nvZ-cv ŕUvBqv gmiRť` eBmv eBmv Xj i"Ltev bv Avgvi gv_v i"Ltev| Zvi ci nVr GK mgťq gwZ gvóti i Mj vi kã tkvbn tMj , Avi fq bvB Pu`y| Avi fq bvB| Gevi tZviv GKUz wRivBqv tb! GZŕťY nwm dŕťj v mevi gťL| kŕš-ť w:klm tQto eŕtai I ci Gvťq coťj v Aek t`n ŕťj v| cÄvkw Kvš-gvb| | mŕZLb cŕ AvKvťk DmK gviťQ|

Ava Avťj v AÜKvi AvKvk tetq ŕno ŕno ewó coťQ| g`gŕ` evZvťmi Zvťj Zvťj bvPťQ tmvbvj x dmj | gmiR` t_tK temťq nVr tmw tK tPvL coťZ Avbť` Drdj wťq DVťj v Rigi tecvix| tWteb| Wetz t`bwb cxi mvtne|

LkťZ PKŕK&Kti DVťj v Rigi gwŕi tPvL `ťUv| t`što Gťm cxi mvtntei cvťq Pťgv tLťj b Mvb tgvj wťWteb tWteb| dmj Zvť`i tWteb| Wetz t`bwb cxi mvtne|

GK gn†Z⁹hb Pvlzv ntq D†V†Q mg⁻Mu-Uv| tQ†j e†ov mevB ūgwo tL†q tatq AvmtQ cxi mvt†nei
cvtq P†gv Llevi R†b" | Ng tP†L ZLbI Xj †Qb cxi mvt†ne| ^† tn†m ej †j b, tLv`vi K† i†Zi
kvb †K ej †Z cv†i |

mVM†i`iv mg⁻†i etj DV†j v, mvivivZ bv NgvBqv tLv`†i WvK†Qb Avgv†Mv cxi mve| eua fv†½
mva" wK?

cxi mvt†ne ZL†bv nvm†Qb| ^† cwi vgz nwm Av†ctj i D: iw³gvfvi gZ t††U Q†otq cotQ g†Li me†|

käv_© UxKv : Ij wewe Ñ c†Pxb mgv†R cR" K†j iv t†v†Mi t`ex, Zw† Z†v Ñ weQvbc† ev Ab"vb"
wRwbmc†† i teuPKv, †fs†P Ñ DcnvbmPK weKZ gLfw½, evnvEwi K_v Ñ evnvEi eQi eqm`k w³nxb
A†K†Rv e†x i msj vc, ev†R K_v ; mvK†i` Ñ kvM†i`, †Pj v, mnKvix, bvdigvb Ñ Aeva", Av†`k
Agvb"Kvix, Kv†di Ñ mZ" c†Z`vL`vbKvix, Bmj vg-we†ivax †j vK|

cW cwi wPwZ : tbZZ; GKZv Ges Kg⁹ūpv mKj c†ZKj Zv†K c†ZnZ K††Z cv†i Ñ R†ni
ivqnv†bi eua M†† tm KvnxbB weeZ ntq†Q| M††gi GK t†k†Yi gvby c†P†E i K††gi ag†ek††mi I ci
wb†P K†i c†KwZK`†h†M tgvZwej v K††Z t††q†Q| el†† Xj †_†K M††g I dmj i ††vKvix eua i ††vi
Rb" R†gi g†Y†c tbZ†Z; Zviv cv†ii kiYvcb††q†Q| c††vŠ†† gwZ gv÷v††i tbZ†Z; M††gi Aci
GKw t†k†Y SoÑS†v D†c††v K†i gwU t†K†U eua†K msnZ I gReZ K†††Q| wech††qi nvZ †_†K
M††gi gvby Ges Zv†` i K†ó I ^†c†e dmj i ††v K†††Q| GL†b KgR†††bi g† gŠ†

Ab†xj bx

eūb††P†b c†k†

1| ōeuaō M††† Dwj wLZ cxi mvt†nei ewo tKv_vq ?

K. Rvgj cj	L. VvK† M††
M. Mdi M††	N. t†vqvLw†j

2| cxi mvt†ne†K M††††i †j v†Kiv UvKv-cqmv I AR⁻⁹wRwbmc†† ††U w`†q†Qj | Kv†Y Ñ

- i cxi †K fv†j v†v†Zv etj
- ii ag††xi" etj
- iii Kms`††v"Qb†††j

w††Pi †KvbwU mwVK ?

K. i I ii	L. ii I iii
M. i I iii	N. i, ii I iii

††vi†ej v gbywgv†K GK i Kg †Rvi K††B gvQ ai†Z w††q hvq Avej Avi †Kvi evb| tm etj
bv†vR bv cBov †M†j tLv`v bv†vR AB†ev, Zr††Yvr c†_ we`††r PgKv†j †K etj Ñ†`vnvB
Avej fvB††Avgv††i QvBov`vI, ^†qs tLv`vB †Zv w†††a Ki Zv†Q|

3| D'xc†Ki gbywgqv Pwi†Î ðeuað M†r i †Kvb w` KuU cðZdwj Z ntq†Q|

K. ag[®]m†PZbZv

M. Aj mZv

L. ag[®]Pxi"Zv

N. Kg[®]egLZv

4| D'xc†Ki gbyðeuað M†r i th Pwi†ÎUi cðZnbwaZj K†i Zv ntj v Ñ

K. gwZ

L. QKz

M. i wk`

N. Pu`y

mRbkxj cðæ:

cKzi Nv†U cwb Avb†Z wM†q Pvb wgqvi tg†q tmwj bv AAvb ntq c†o| Ae⁻v†`†L Zvi `v`x†Q†j†K etj ðgvBqv†i†Zvgvi f†Z cvB†Q, wkMMxi ûRj†K WvK| Pvb wgqv ZvovZvmo K†i gmmR†`i Bgv gmv†ne†K†W†K Avb†j b Ges bvbvi Kg SvodK I ZvmeR-Ke†Ri e⁻e⁻v Ki†j b|

K. gwZ gv÷vi eufai Kv†R KZRb tj vK†K w†qvmRZ Ki†Z†cti wQj ?

L. i wng m`¶ Kw†Ri†Q†j i bvgwU Gw†q wM†q†Q†j b†Kb ?

M. D'xc†Ki e³†e⁻ ðeuað M†r i th w†kl w` KuU d†U D†V†Q Zv e⁻vL⁻v Ki |

N. D'xc†K d†U I W w` KuU AvRI Avgv†` i mvgvmRK Dbq†b cðZeÜKZvi mjo K†i ðeuað M†r i Av†j v†K w†kl w` Ki |

Avgvṭ` i ms`uZ

Ambmʔ/vgvb

[tj LK cwi wPwZ : Ambmʔ/vgvb 1937 mvṭj i 18Bs tde*quwi Zwi tL Kj KvZvq RbWōY Kti b| Zui wCZv Wv. G.wJ.G.Gg. tgvqv³⁄₄g, gvZv N̄`mq`v LvZb| 1951 mvṭj XvKvi wCq̄bvK nvB`g t`₊K wZwb cōenkKv cix¶vq DĒxYⁿb| 1953 mvṭj RMbue Ktj R t`₊K AvB.G. Ges 1956 I 1957 mvṭj XvKv wekpe`vj q t`₊K mʔbmn mēZK I mēZtKvĒi wWōjvf Kti b| eZgṭb wZwb XvKv wekpe`vj tqi Gt̄gwi Uvm Aa`vcK wnt̄te KgṖZ Avt̄Qb| Aa`vcK Ambmʔ/vgvb MtelK I cōewJK| Zui Dtj L̄thvM` MŠ`₊tj v ntj v : gṃwj g evsj vi mvgwqK cĪ, `t̄ci mÜvtb, AvVt̄iv kZt̄Ki evsj v wPw, cṭivt̄bv evsj v M`, evOwj bvix : mwnṭZ` I mgvṭR BZ`w` | mwnZ` I MtelYvq KwZt̄Zi Rb` wZwb evsj v GKvWgx mwnZ` cĳ`vi, Avjvlj mwnZ` cĳ`vi, GKt̄k c`Kmn cṖi mʔbbv I cĳ`vṭi fwl Z nt̄qt̄Qb|]

ms`uZ ej t̄Z Avgiv mvaviYZ mwnZ` wkí bZ`MxZev` eṭS`wK| G`₊tj v ms`uZi Acwivh°A½, Zt̄e G`₊tj vB ms`uZi meUv bq| ms`uZ ej t̄Z gṭ`Z `ṭUv e`vcv tevSvq : e`MZ ms`uZ Avi gvbms`uZ| Nievw, hšcwZ, Avnviwenvi, Rxebhvcb cṭvj x-Gme e`MZ ms`uZi AšMṖ| Avi mwnZ`-`kṭb wkí -m½xt̄Z gvbimK cēĒi th ewntcKvk Nt̄U, ZvṭK ej v hvq gvbms`uZ| e`MZ Avi gvbms`uZ wgvj tqB t̄Kvṭbv t`tki ev RwiZi mvs`uZK cwi Pq d̄t̄U I t̄V|

evsj vṭ`tk Avgiv th ms`uZi DĒiwaKvi enb KiwQ, Zv AṭbK cĳt̄bv| GB ms`uZi wKQz`enkó` cōZteKx t`k`₊tjvi mṭ½ t̄gtj, wKQz`enkó` Avj`v Kti mbv³ Kiv hvq| bZwĒjK wePvṭi, Kw wfwĒK A`BwZi weKvṭk, agṖt̄cōYvq, eYēUvq, Drcv`b-cxwZi AṭbKLvnt̄Z evOwj ms`uZi wgvj cvlqv hvte t̄MvUv Dcgnvṭ`tki mṭ½| evsj vfvlv Bṭ`v-BDṭivcxq t̄Mvōxi fvlv-GB t̄Mvōxi Ab`vb` fvlv Qwot̄q Avt̄Q Dcgnvṭ`tk DĒivĀt̄j| evsj vi AṭbK i wZbxwZi I wgvj LṭR cvlqv hvq tmB GjvKvq| Avevi avb-t̄Zj -nj w`-cvb-mṭcwi i e`envṭi wgvj cvlqv hvq `¶YvĀt̄j i mṭ½| tmjvB QvovKvco civi wet̄ql tenk wgvj H GjvKvi mṭ½| Gi KviY, evsj vi Aw` Rbcēvn wQj cōK-Avh°bi t̄MvōxmṖZ| cṭi Gi l cṭi Avh°Rb t̄Mvōx I Zvṭ`i cṭive Gṭm cto| tm cṭive GZ Zxeª wQj th, ZvB t`kR DcKi t̄Y cwiYZ nq| cṭi gṃj gvbiv hLb Gṭ`k Rq Kt̄jb, ZLb Zui v th ms`uZ wot̄q Gt̄jb, ZvṭZ ZwK°Avie-Bivb-ga` GwKqvi mvs`uZK Dcv`vṭbi wgt̄kj wQj| tmLvṭb t`₊K AṭbK wKQz Gj evOvj x ms`uZt̄Z| Zvici Gṭ`tk hLb BDṭivcxqiv Gt̄jb, ZLb Zui v Gṭ`tki ms`uZi mṭ½ thvM NUvṭj b Avt̄iv GKw ms`uZi| Gfvte evsj vi ms`uZt̄Z AṭbK ms`uZ-cēvṭni `vb Gṭm wgt̄kt̄Q| Avi bvbv Dr̄mi `vṭb Avgvṭ` i ms`uZ nt̄qt̄Q cṖ|

evsj vi cKwZ I t̄fš̄Mwvj K Ae`vb Avgvṭ` i ms`uZt̄Z `vb Kt̄i t̄Q `vZš̄j| t̄fš̄Mwvj K`enkto`i `iṖ evsj vq wef̄bēivRZj thgb `wqZj jvf Kt̄i Z mg`nt̄qt̄Q, t̄Zgwb evsj vi GB wevQbZvi d̄t̄j agṭ̄Zi t̄¶t̄i wet̄`in I D™v̄eb t`Lv w`t̄qt̄Q| evsj vi mwnZ`-m½xt̄Zi t̄¶t̄i cōKwZK`ewPṭi`i cṭive j¶ Kiv hvq| mcṖ ex gbmvi gvnvZ` Mvb Kti tj Lv ōgbmvg½j ō Kvte`i D™e ce°et̄½i Rj vfwṭZ, cūĒg et̄½i i¶ gwUṭZ weKvk`ēðe c`vej xi| b`xgvZK ce°et̄½ fwlQwvj Mvṭbi we`-vi, i° DĒi et̄½ fvlqvBqvi, Avi evsj v cūĒgvĀt̄j KxZṖ I evDt̄j i| wkí mvgMōi j f`Zvl cKwZi I ci wṭfṖKxj| ZvB evsj vi `vct̄Z` cv`ti i t̄ṭq BU Avi gwU i cōavb, grdj K GLvbKvi Abb`

mjō | ersj vi fv`thP gwUj cāvb", Avi tmB m½ t`Lv hvq GK aiṭbi mvgMōi l cti Ab" aiṭbi mvgMōi DcṭhvMx wkí mjōi cāvm |

Ab" w`K w`tq wePvi Kiṭj t`Lv hrte th, ersj vi gvbms`wZ cāvbZ Avkō KiṭiQ mvinZ" l m½xZ, Aa`vZwPšv l `kōṭK | `f ntj l `vcZ", fv`thP wPīKj vi tṭiṭ ersj vi `vb AvṭQ | wKš' weÁvb l MwṭZi mvabvi tZgb HwZn" ersj vq Mto l tV wb |

dij Z weÁvṭbi GKwU tṭiṭÁvqte`kvṭ; ersj vi GKUv fvgKv wQj, wKš' Zvl wQj mxgve× | cḥy³ i tṭiṭ ersj vi AMwZ t`Lv w`tq wQj gj Z Kvijṭí | Zte kZvāxi ci kZvāx aṭi GB Kvijṭí weKwKZ ntj l Gi cḥy³Z `ecwēK tKvṭbv cwiēZB NṭUwb | cḥy³ i tṭiṭ eo cwiēZB ntqṭQ BṭiR Avgṭj | Zte tm cḥy³ ersj vi wōR`mjō bq, AvšRwZK tṭiṭ tṭK avi Kiv |

ersj vi mvs`wZK `vZšj cwi ṭṭ ntZ `vṭK L÷xq mBg-Aóg kZvāx tṭK | GB `vZšj t`Lv t`q kvmb-e`e`vq, mvgwRK Rxeṭb l A`wZK tṭiṭ | ersj v fvlv, mvinZ" l wj wci weKvk tm `vZšjK A`ey`Kṭi tZvṭj | ewivMZ gmj gvbiv Gṭ`k Rq Kṭib ṭṭv`k kZvāxi iṭṭZ | gmj gvb kvṭKiv ersj v fvlv l mvinZ" i cōṭcvlKZv Kṭi Zvi weKvṭk mnvqZv Kṭib | tlvoK kZvāxi tkṭl gNj iv ersj vṭ`k Rq Kṭib | gNj Avgṭj ersj v fvlv l mvinZ" AvṭMi gZ ivōtq cōṭcvlKZv jvf Kṭi wb, Zte GKUv epēi cwiṭetki m½ ZLb ersj vi ms`wZi thvM NṭU | Zvici Avvṭiv kZṭKi ga`fvṭM BṭiR kvmb cāwZ ntj thvMvṭhvṭMi cwi wa Avṭiv we`Z nq; wekms`wZi m½ ersj vi thvM mwaZ nq |

H mgq chš-ersj vṭ`ṭk D`P eṭMṖ ms`wZi m½ wōwēṭMṖ ms`wZi wKQzwKQztf` wQj | Kvijṭí i tṭiṭ tf`Uv Lp tṖṭL cto | Gi GKUv aviv wQj D`P tkṭxi tfvM`Njṭcvi KvR, nwiZi `vṭZi KvR, tikgx l DPzgvṭbi mjZ Kvṭoi wkí; Ab" avivUv wQj mvavṭYi tfvM`NkṭLi l wCZṭj i KvR, bKkx Ku`v, cvU, Avj cbv | mgvṭR DPzchṭq ms`Z ev dviwmi th-PPnZ Zv wōPz`ṭṭK `úk`Kṭi wb | aṭ`x m½xZ l tjvKm½xZ PPḥ gṭa`l Ggwb cv`R` wQj | tjvKmvnZ" l wkó mvinZ" i tf` l wQj | Zte ersj vi mvinZ" l m½xZ mgvṭRi cōq mKj `ṭṭK `úk`KṭiZ mg`nṭq wQj | GBRṭb" ersj vi gvbms`wZiZ meṭPṭq cāvb" mvinZ" l m½xṭZi |

BṭiR Avgṭj th bZb mvs`wZK weKvk NṭU, Zvi tcoYv GṭmwQj cāvbZ cvēvZ" wkṭv l ms`wZ tṭK | cvēvZ" wkí l ms`wZi m½ hvṭ`i thvM NṭU wb, Zviv Gi weKvṭk Ges Gi Dcṭfvm`Zvq | Ask wṭZ cvṭi wb | GKvṭj i mvinZ"-m½xZ-bvUK-wPīKj v cāvbZ bMṭi i mjō | Gi Aṭ`Avṭv`i gvbK-ms`wZi tkō ie wōgZ nq D`P l ga` tkṭxi gṭōtgq BṭiR wkṭiṭZi nvṭZ | JcwbṭwK bq, wKš' AvṭMi gZB tkṭwef³ | ZvB mvs`wZK KgRvṭŪ mKṭj i AwaKvi mgvb bq Ges GK tkṭxi mō ms`wZiZ Ab" tkṭxi cōekwaKvi ṭbB; Avevi GK tkṭxi mō ms`wZ Ab" tkṭxi cṭṭ iPKi bq | mgvṭRi `ecwēK cwiēZB bv ntj GB Ae`vi tKvṭbv e`j Avkv Kiv hvq bv |

Avvṭiv kK chš-ersj vi mvs`wZK GK Aṭ`agṭl ej v hvq | `eōe mvinZ" ev g½j Kve", Bmj vg agṭlqK iPbv ev bexRxbx, KxZB ev k`vgm½xZ Zvi D`vniY | GgbwK Ava`vZ`ZēwKZ cṭṭqcvL`vbl Gi gṭa` aiv hvq | Zte Gṭṭiṭ KṭqKwU wēlq j ṭYxq | cōgZ, ersj vi mvinZ" l m½xṭZ bivv agṭl`vṭqi e³e" GKB m½ `vb tctqṭQ | wZxqZ, agRj ṭni cvkvwK GK aiṭbi mgšq-ṭPZbv KvR KṭiṭQñ thvM l mṭxevṭ`i mgšq Avi evDj Mw Zvi gṭa` wēṭkl Dṭj LṭhvM | ZZxqZ, Gi me tṭiṭB tkl chš-agxṭ e`i tṭq eo ntq DṭvṭQ gvbweKZv | `eōe KweZv ev Ava`wZK

cŷqKwnbx ZtĖi tPtq tčŷgi KwnbxičB Av`Z ntqtQ, gŷj Kŷe` t`eZvi tPtq eo ntq DŷVtQ gvb| | A%òe Kŷe ivavKò ŷelqK c` wj tLtQb, Agmj gvb Kŷe wj tLtQb Kvi evj v-Kwnbx|

GB gvbŷeKZvŷK hŷ` evŷj x ms`ŷZi GKUv gŷL` cŷKvK etj MY` Kwi, Zvntj Dŷbk-ŷek kZtKi evsj v ms`ŷZtZ tmB gvbŷevt`i ŷewPĖ i e cŷZ`ŷ Kwi | cŷtŷv avivi ms`ŷZtZ mvgwRK Abvŷqi ŷeiŷx ŷKQZ cŷZev` AvtQ| GKvŷj i ms`ŷZtZ Abvŷqi ŷeiŷx ŷeiŷtŷni K_v miŷe tkvbv hvq| GB ŷ`K ŷ`tq t`Lŷj Avgvŷ`i ms`ŷZi cŷngvb avivq gvbŷKj ŷY I mvgwRK bŷvŷqi cŷZ mŷ`úó cŷŷcvZ dŷU DŷVtQ| Avgvŷ`i ms`ŷZi ŷewPĖ i e ŷbtq thgb Avgiv MeŷKiŷZ cwi, tZgŷb Zvi GB fvee`I Avgvŷ`i tMŷiŷei ŷelq|

käv_ŷI UxKv : cŷŷE- Af`vm, Awfi`ŷP, Bŷ`v BDŷivcxq fvlv tMvôx- cŷL`exi fvlvmgntZ Zvŷ`i DrcŷE Abŷmŷi KtqKŷU cwiŷvŷi fŷM Kiv ntqtQ| Gigŷa` Bŷ`v BDŷivcxq fvlv tMvôx Ab`Zg| ms`Z, evsj v, BŷtiwR BZ`ŷ cŷvb fvlv tŷj v G tMvôxi Aŷfŷ, b_ZŷŷEŷK- RŷwZ tMvôx mŷ`úŷKŷ, AvhŷbiŷMvôx- cŷPxb BivK- Bivb AĖj t_tK AvMZ RbŷMvôx, gbmvgŷj - ga`hŷMi Kŷe PŷE`vm iŷPZ Kve`Mŷ| G Mŷŷ' mŷci t`ŷe gbmvi e`bv Kiv ntqtQ, `eòec`vej x- ga`hŷM iŷPZ fŷŷgj K KŷeZv| Kŷe Rqŷ`e GKRb ŷeL`vZ `eòec`vej xi Kŷe, AvgjŷeŷKv`ŷ t`kR ŷPŷKrmv ŷeĖb mŷ`úŷKŷ Mŷ, Kvi`ŷkí - n`ŷbŷgŷ ŷkí hv GKvavŷi mŷ`i I cŷZ`ŷnK KvŷR j vŷM, mŷBg- Aóg kZvāx-600- 700 kZvāx, mŷdev` - gŷwŷj g agŷŷ gZev` |

cvV cwiŷPŷZ : evsj v GKvŷWgx t_tK cŷKŷkZ ŷevsj vŷ`tki Drmeŷ (2008) Mŷ' t_tK msKŷj Z| evsj vŷ`tki mŷs`ŷZK HŷZn` eŷ cŷPxb| Aw`Kvj ntZ eZgŷb Kvj chŷ-ŷevsj vi ms`ŷZtZ thŷM ntqtQ ŷetkŷi bŷbv RŷwZi ms`ŷZ| GtZ Avgvŷ`i ms`ŷZ mgx ntqtQ, eŷgŷŷ KZv j vŷ KŷiŷtQ| Zv mŷĖj evsj vi cŷKŷ I tŷŷtMŷj K Ae`vb Avgvŷ`i ms`ŷZtZ `vb KŷiŷtQ `ŷZŷj Avi Zv ntj v Avgvŷ`i tŷvK ms`ŷZ| Avgvŷ`i mvinZ`, mŷxZ, ŷPĖ Kŷj v, gŷŷŷi fŷ`hŷ, Kvi`ŷkí, eqb ŷkŷi i iŷtqQ mŷŷPxb HŷZn`| Gme ŷKQB Avgvŷ`i t`tki gvbŷŷK Amŷ`úŷ ŷŷK tPZbvq Dŷŷ KŷiŷtQ| RŷMŷ KŷiŷtQ gvbŷeK`kŷ|

Abŷxj bx

eŷŷbeŷPŷb cŷŷe

1| gvbms`ŷZi mŷ½ tKvbŷU mŷ`úŷKŷŷ bq ?

K. mvinZ"

L. msMxZ

M. ŷkí

N. Avnviŷenvi

2| ms`ŷZi t`kR DcKiY AvniŷY tKvb RbŷMvôxi cŷŷe AŷaKZi ?

i cŷK AvhŷRbŷMvôx

ii AvhŷRbŷMvôx

iii BDŷivcxq RbŷMvôx

ŷbŷPi tKvbŷU mŷŷK ?

K. i

L. ii

M. i

N. i I ii

DĩxcKw co Ges cōkē DĒi `vl :

bxj MÄ `tj i wkŋv_xe` wkŋv mdti Kóqv tMj | Kóqv kn̄i KvtQB tQDwoqvi jvj tbi
AvLovq wM̄q Zviv evDj wkíxt`i Mvb i'btjv| tjvKvqZ evDj wkíxi gvbeZvev`x tPZbv
Zvt`i g» Kitjv| tmLvb t_K Zviv wkjvB`n iex`Kw ewotZ tMj | Kwevoxi BtUi
Kvi`Kvh©Zvt`i fvj jvM̄tjv| Kwevmoi KvtQB wkjvB`n NvU| Zviv wPšv Kitjv iex`bv_
eRiv Kti GB NvU t_KB cŪvi eK tftm tftm cōKwZK tmš`h`LtZ t`LtZ m̄okxj Zvq
gM̄t_K wbtRtK mg× Kti tQb|

3| DīxcK ŌAvgv` i ms`wZō cētŪ weaZ w` Kw n̄tj v Ñ

K. e`MZ ms`wZ L. gvbms`wZ
M. bMi ms`wZ N. evDj ms`wZ

4| DīxcKī Abfwi Zi mv̄_ ŌAvgv` i ms`wZō cētŪi tKvb wel qw mvgÄm`cY?

K. tjvKmwvZ`I wkó mvinZ`i t` AvtQ|
L. ersj vi ms`wZtZ AtbK ms`wZ-cēvni `vb Gtm wgtktQ
M. ersj vi cōKw I tšM̄j K Ae`vb Avgv` i ms`wZtK `vZšj w` tqtQ|
N. D`PešM̄P ms`wZi m̄t½ wbešM̄P ms`wZi cōf` AvtQ|

mRbkxj cōkē:

evOw̄j msKi Rv̄wZ| ivR%wZK, mvs`wZK I agv̄ KvitY Gt`tki gvb| GKw`tK mnbkxj
Ab`w`tK wef`tnx| G t`tki gvb| bvbv m̄U tgvKvtejv Kti ag`I ms`wZtK Awfthw̄RZ Kti tQ|
GB AwfthvRb cōw̄qv hy³ t_KtQ bvbv AvtqvRb| kymbkw³i ifcvs̄t, agšt cōw̄qv GLb
BnRvMw̄ZK I Amv̄u` w̄qK tPZbv̄tK wej xb Kti w̄b|

K. gbmvg½j Kvte`i D™e tKv_vq ?
L. D`PešM̄P ms`wZ ej tZ Kx eš ?
M. DīxcKī fvenU ŌAvgv` i ms`wZō cētŪi tKvbw` KtK cōZdwj Z Kti ? eYb̄v Ki |
N. ŌmwvZ` I ms`wZi me tŋt̄B tkl chš-agv̄ e`i tPtq eo ntq D̄VtQ gvbweKZv̄
tj LtKi GB AwfgZ DīxcK KZUv cōZdwj Z ntqtQ Ñ gj`vqb Ki |

mwntZ'i ifc l i xwZ

nvqvr gvgj

[tj LK cwi i PwZ : nvqvr gvgj 2iv Rj vB 1939 wLbtā cūEgetzi ūMj x tRj vi tgšov bvgK Mōtg RbMōY Kti b| eZgvtb wZwb XvKv tMŪwi qv AĀtj i "vqx ewm" v| Zui wCZv gnrš kgfmi Avj x Ges gvZv Awgbv LvZb| nvqvr gvgj XvKvi tmUtiMŪwi R nvB-g t-tK 1956 mtj cteukKv cixŋlvq DExYnb| 1958 mtj ZrKvjxb Kvftq- AvRg Ktj R (eZgvtb mi Kwi tnvfmb knx` tmvnl qv` xKtj R) t-tK D"P gva'wgK Ges XvKv vekje`vj q t-tK evsjv wltq mšjbm n-wZK l -wZtKvEi wMŪjvf Kti b| cti wZwb Kj KvZvi hv`ecj vekje`vj q t-tK wCGBPw wMŪARb Kti b| KgRxbt wZwb PwMōg vekje`vj q l Rvni/xi bMi vekje`vj tq Aa'vcbv tkf l Aemi Rxb hvcb Kiti b| KweZv l Mī tj LA w`tq Zui mwntZ" Rxb i i" ntj l cieZxPZ Mtelyv l cēŪ mwntZ" L'wZ jvf Kti b| wZwb cōq Aa'kZwaK Mōš i PwZv| Zui Dti L'hwM" Mōš, tjv ntj v : "MZ msjvc, tōg Atcōg wltq tetP AwQ (KveMōš), iex`bv : wKtkvi Rxbx, bRi"j Bmjvg : wKtkvi Rxbx, cōZfvi tLj v ņ bRi"j, evŌwj ewj qv j 3/4v bvB, evsjv tj Lvi wbggKvbp, wKtkvi evsjv Awfaw BZ" w | mwntZ'tŋt ZvrchēY Ae`vbi Rb" wZwb evsjv GKvWgx cj`vfi fwl Z nb|]

mwntZ" vekvj cwi wai GKwU wltq| Avgiv mvgwMōKfite ōmwntZ" ō ewj etU, wKš wePvti i mgtq M", c" wKsev Mī Dcb"vm KweZv bvUK BZ" w -Zšfite e"vL v-wetkL Kti ū`q'zg Kwi | mwneKfite mwntZ'i ifc ejtZ Avgiv mwntZ'i wefbae kvLv etS wK, thgbņKweZv, gnvKve", bvUK, Kve"bvU", tQvUMī, Dcb"vm, ig'iPbv BZ" w | Avi ōi xwZ ō ntj v H kvLv, tjv Kxfite wbgZ ntq tQ tm wltq chēŋY l Avtj vPbv|

KweZv

Qb`vex fvlvq, A-ŋ ct", hv wj wLZ nq ZvKb Avgiv ōKweZv ō etj wK| KweZvi cāvb`wU ifctf` ntj vņgnvKve" l MxwZKweZv| evsjv fvlvq gnvKvte"i Pōvš-mdj ifc cōKvK Kiti b| gvtKj gvm`b`E Zui ōtgNbv`-eaō Kvte" | gnvKve" i wPZ nq hēweMōni tKvfbv Kwmbx Aeja b Kti | fvi Zel°Dcgnv`tki meēPxb`wU Kwmbxi GKwU ntj v ōivgvqYō Avi Ab"wU ōgnvfvi Zō| ōgnvfvi Zō mšutK`ejv ntq wtk-ōhv tbB fvi tZ Zv tbB fvi tZō, Gi A-°. ōgnvfvi Zō Mōš' hv tbB Zv fvi Zetl°P tbB A-ŋ fvi Zetl°NtU w ev NUtZ cvti bv| ōgnvfvi Zō AvqZtb vekvj | ōivgvqYō Zvi Zj bvq ŋi°, Kwmbx ntj v : cZme xZvK wltq hēivR ivgPt`i ebem, Zut`i AbMvgx nq KwYō āvZv j 2Y; ebevfm vKvi mgtq j 1/4v ōxtci ivRv iveY Zvi tevb kēŌLvi mšjb i ŋvi Rb" mxZvK niY Kti i t- Pwotq AvKvct- Dwtq wltq wltq j 1/4vq Zvi evMvb ewotZ e`x Kti i vtl | mxZvK Dxvti i Rb" ivg l ivetYi gta" th hē nq tmwUB ivgvqY-K_v| A-ŋ GKK_v, gnvKve" ntj v AwZkq`xN°Kwmbx-KweZv| gnvKvte"i gj j ŋi" Mī ejv, Zte ZvK Mt" bv wj tL ct" wj LtZ nq| Gi evBti AvtQ mšŋŋB AvKvti i KweZv, hv ōMxwZKweZv ō wntmte cwi wPZ| Jcb"wmK ewl4gp`° wKQz Mvb l KweZv iPbv Kiti l Zv Zui cāvb mōKgbq| wZwb etj wotj b : ōe3vi fvtēvQv fmi cwi ūYb gvŋ hvnvi Dti k", tmB Kve" B MxwZKve" ō GB gšē meštk mZ"| MxwZKweZv Kwei AbfwiZi cōKvK nl qvq mvariYZ`xN°vq nq bv| wKš tŋt wetk l hw`xN° nq ZvtZl Amyeta tbB, hw` Kwei gtbi cY°Awfe" w3 tmLvtb cōKvKZ ntq wtk| evsjv mwntZ" MxwZKweZvi Aw` w`kō`eōe KweZvej |

hw` MxwZKweZvK tkwYwefvRtbi AšMZ KižZB nq, Zvntj G iKg tkwYwefvM Kiv hv³hv³ etj gtb nq : fw³gj K (thgb- iex`bv_, AZj cñv`, ivgcñv`, iRbxKvšš iPbv), ^† kctwZgj K (thgb- ew4gPž`† ōet` gvZigō, iex`bvž_i AmsL` KweZv-Mvb), tčggj K, cKwZwelqK wPš-vgj K ev`kōvkōx KweZv| tkvK-Mv_v ev tkvK Avkōj Kti wj wLZ KweZvI Gi mgchqf³|

e'vsj v KweZvq wētkl`yU avivi RbK KvRx bRi"j Bmj vg I Rmxg D`&xb| cōg Rb Avgv`i mvinZ' ōet`ñx Kweō I wōZxq Rb ōcwj Kweō wntmte`vqx Avmb j vf KtižQb| bRi"j i KweZvq th Dī xB KÉ`† I`β fivēi t`Lv tgtj Zv cte'e'vsj v Kve" wQj bv| Rmxg D`&xtbi ōbKkxKu_vi gvō I ōtmRbew` qvi NVUō RvZxq tKvžbv Kve" cte'qKD iPbv Kib wB Ges Gt†† Zwi Abjvixl tKD tbB|

bvUK

wekmwntZ' bvUK mefct†v cōPxb| Zte gtb ivLv`iKvi, bvUK tmKvtj cy`KvKvti gw`Z ntq (ZLb tZv ŌvcvLvbn wQj bv) Nti Nti cwVZ nZ bv, bvUK Awfbox nžZv| bvUžKi j†† cvVK bq, bvUžKi j†† meRvtj B`kRmgvR| Zvi KviY mvinZ'i mKj kvLvi wfZti bvUKB GKgvI hv mivmwi mgvRtK I cvVKtMvōtK cfwēZ KižZ Pvq Ges m††gl nq|

ms`Z Avj ¼wvi Kež` bvU`mvinZ'tK Kve`mvinZ'i gta" MY" KtižQb| cōPxbKvtj tm iKgB cōv wQj| thgb, tk· cxqil Zwi mKj bvUK KweZvq iPbv KtižQb| ms`Z Avj ¼wvi Kt`i gžZ Kve" `β aižbi : `k`Kve" I kte`Kve"| bvUK cāvbZ`k`Kve", tmtnZzbvUžKi Awfbq gvb| RbžK`kō Kivžbv mēci bv ntj bvU`iPbvi gj D††k`B e`_ñq|

bvUK mPivPi cuP A†¼ wef³ vžK : 1. cōi x† 2. cēvn (A_† Kwnbxi AMwZ), 3. DrKI°ev Climax, 4. MōštgvPb (A_† cwī YwZi w`žK DēiY), 5. Dcmsnvi |

Kwnbxi welqe` I cwī YwZi w`K t_žK wēPvi Ktiž bvUKtK cāvbZ U`vžRwW (Tragedy ev wētvMvš-bvUK), KtgwW (Comedy ev wgj bvš-bvUK) Ges cōmb (Force)- GB wZbwU wēfvM wef³ Kiv hvq| Gt`i gta" U`vžRwWtKB mefko MY" Kiv nq| U`vžRwWi wfZti `βwU Ask wuqvixj vžK : c† (Plot ev bvUžKi AvL`vbfvM), Pwi†mō, msjvc, wPš- ev Rxeb`kēbi cwī ūyb, gĀvqb, mg`-wKQž mgštq mjm½wZ| wMk`vkōB I mvinZ'tēv Awī tōvUj ejžZ tPžtQb, i½gtĀ bvqK ev bwqKvi RxebKwnbxi `k`ci xūiv Dc`vctbi gva'tg th bvUK`kēKi ū`žqi fq I Ki"Yv cōwZ Kti Zvi gtb Ki"Y ižmi Avb` mō Kti, ZvB ntj v U`vžRwW|

KtgwW wēlž Awī ōUžj i e³e" G iKg : gvbePwi††i th tKšZKcō wK KvDžK cxob Kti bv, e`_v t`q bv, nvm'im mō Kti, Zv-B KtgwWi DcRxe"| GB tKšZtKi Rbž B"Qvi m†½ ev`e Ae`vi, AvKv·†vi m†½ cōBžthvMi, D††tK`i m†½ Dcvžqi ev K_vi m†½ KvžRi Am½wZi gta"| KtgwW Avgv`i gvbemj f†wUwēPžwZ I wbežxZvi cwī Yvg cōkō Kti Ažkvfb`ēžZvi nvZ t_žK gw³ w`žq Avgv`i tK mž` I`vfwēK Kti tZvžj |

tkwYwēvžmi wētePbvq bvUKtK eū tkwYžZ wef³ Kiv mē| thgbNāžc`x (ev K`wmK`vj) bvUK, tivg`wUK bvUK| A_ev aiv hvK- Kve`agx°bvUK, mgvRK bvUK, Ppivšgj K bvUK, HwZnwMk bvUK, tčšiwYK bvUK, cōmb| Gme e`wZti†Kl nžZ cvti MxwZbvU", bZ`bvU", Pwi ZbvUK, Dcbvžmi bvU`iž, mvž¼wZK bvUK, mgm`vcāvb bvUK, GKw¼Kv BZ`w| U`vžRwW I KtgwW-žgvUv vžM GB`βwU wēfvRb tZv ižtQb|

evsj v bvUtki t^qtⁱ c^lg h^mvšKvix c^oZfv gvBtkj gam^b `Ē Ges `xbeÜz w^gl | gvBtkj i
 tj LbxZB me^el^g U^vtRwW, KtgwW I c^omb evsj v fvlvq m^o nq | Zvici `xbeÜz Awef^z nb
 mvgwRK bvUK w^btq | Zui ^obxj `c^o bvUK Gi tk^o D^vniY | cieZ^xmg^tq w^mwi kP^a tNvI (1843-
 1911) GKBM¹/₂ bvU^kvi I Awf^tbZv w^otj b | wZwb tc^ši wYK bvUK (^oRbv^o, ^oey^t e^o) HwZnvmK
 bvUK (^oKvj vcvno^o), mvgwRK bvUK (^oc^olj ^oBZ^w i Pbv K^ti tQb |
 Gici w^otR^o j vj i^tqi (1863-1913) HwZnvmK bvUK ^oP^a B^o I ^okvRvnb^o evOwj `k^qtⁱ i
 ü`q Rq K^ti tbq | Zui mgmvgw^qKM^tYi g^ta AgZj vj emy ^qxtiv^ch^v w^e w^et^bv^c D^tj L^th^vM |
 Avi Zvi c^tiB Awef^e K^we iex^b bv^t_i, whwb evsj v bvUtkiI tgvo N^yi t^q t^b bvbv w^tK :
 i³Kiex, WvKni, Aifci Zb c^oZxKagx^o bvUK wⁿt^mte evsj v mvinZ^o Kvj Rqx nt^q i t^qt^q |
 tQvUMí :

iex^b bv^{_} Zui GKw K^weZvq hv etj w^otj b tm-K_wU tQvUMí i c^oKwZ m^aú^tK^oGLbi c^ogY^o e^vL^v
 wⁿt^mte MY^o nt^q Avmt^q | wZwb wj t^lu^otj b :

tQvU c ^o Y, tQvU e ^v _v	tQvU tQvU `t ^l K_v
wbZvšB mnR mij	
mn ^a w ^e šZ i w ^k	c ^o Z ⁿ th ^t Z ^o fwm
Zwi `Pwi wU Ak ^o Rj	
bwn eY ^o vi QUv	NUbvi NbNUv
bwn Z ^E j bwn Dc ^t k	
Aš ^t i AZwB i ^t e	m ^v / ₂ Kwi g ^t b n ^t e
tkl n ^o tq nBj bv tkl	

tkl nt^q nBj bv tkl ^oK_wU L^opB „i“ZcY^o G-K_vⁱ wfZ^tiB etj t^l qv nt^j v th, tQvUMí
 KL^tbvB Kwnbxi wfZ^ti NUBvi iⁱ t^l t^lK tkl ch^š-etj t^l q bv- thgbUv N^tu Dcb^vtmi t^qtⁱ |
 evsj v mvinZ^o ^otQvUMí ^ok^awU e^eüZ nt^oQ Pwj k^cÁvk erm^ti i tenk bq | Zvi c^te^oay^oMí ^oej v
 nZ | etov AvK^ti i Mí nt^j ^oDcb^vvmK^o K_v Pj w^oq, A^o tQvU Dcb^vvm | mvinZ^o i hZ kvLv
 Av^tQ, thgb K^ve gnvK^ve bvUK Dcb^vvm BZ^w, tm-m^tei g^ta tQvUMí B nt^oQ eq^tm me^qwY^o |
 tQvUMí I ^lv^tK Dcb^vtmi g^tZvB tKv^tbv-bv-tKv^tbv Kwnbxi eY^ovi, Z^te Zv iⁱ t^l t^lK tkl ch^š-bq,
 Kwnbxi wfZ^ti t^l t^lKB t^tQ t^bl qv tKv^tbv Ask ^lv^tK g^vl |

Bš^ti wR mvinZ^o i D^vniY Ab^yniY K^ti evsj vq thgb Dcb^vvm wj wLZ nt^qt^q, tQvUMí i I Ab^tc^oYv
 G^tm^tQ cv^EvZ^o mvinZ^o t^l t^lKB | ^otQvUMí ^oej tZ tKvb ai^tbi Kwnbx tevS^te tm w^el^tq w^ek^teL^vZ
 gw^kB tQvUMí Kvi GWMvi A^vj vb tcv (1809-1849) g^tb Ki^tZb Ava N^Ev t^l t^lK `yGK N^Evi
 g^ta c^o I Vv hvq Ggb KwnbxB ^otQvUMí ^ol Bš^ti R tj LK GBP.wR. I t^qj ^oej tZb th tQvUMí i
 Av^qZb Ggb n^l qv m¹/₂Z thb 10 t^l t^lK 50 w^gub^tUi wfZ^ti cov tkl nq | Bš^ti wR fvlvq tcv-tK
 tQvUMí i RbK wⁿt^mte w^et^ePbv Kiv nq | wZwb wj t^lL^oQb : In the whole composition there
 should be no word written of which the tendency, direct or indirect, is not to the one
 pre-established design. undue brevity is just as exceptional here as in the poem,
 but undue length is yet more to be avoided.

ej vB ev^uj , Dcb^vt^m thgb w^e wⁱ Zfv^te Kwnbx eY^ovi ^lv^tK, tQvUMí i cwi wa ^ql^a n^l qvi Kvi tY NUBvi
 cyLvby^oL Dc^vcb tmLv^tb m^ae bq Ges Ac^tqvRbx^ql etU | mvinZ^o M^teI K k^okP^a `vk h_v_B

etj tQb : 0Avmj K_v GB th, tQvUMí AvKvti tQvU nBte ewj qv BnvZ Rxełbi cYŋeqe Avtj vPbv
_wKtZ cvti bv, Rxełbi LÊvsktK tj LK hLb im-wbueo Kwi qv dlvBtZ cvti b, ZLbB Bnvi mv_ŔZv|
Rxełbi tKvtbv GKwU wełkI gnZ©tKvtbv wełkI cwiłetki gta' tKgb fvtē tj LtKi KvłQ cŁ'ŋ|
nBqvłQ, Bnv Zvnvi B ifcvqY| AvKvti tQvU ewj qv GLvtb eŭ NUbv-mgvłtek ev eŭ cvĪcvĪxi wfo
mæłci bñ| tQvUMtí i Aviæł I Dcmsnvi bvUKxq nI qv PvB| mZ' K_v ewj tZ wK, tKv_vq Aviæł
KwiłZ nBte Ges tKv_vq mgwłBi tiLv UwbłZ nBte, GB wKí`wó hvnvi bvB Zvnvi cłŋ| tQvUMí tj Lv
j vĀbv eB wKOB bñ| 0 evsj v fvlvq mv_Ŕ tQvUMí Kvłi i Abb'`pvs-i ex`bv_|

PwiwĪK`enkó' Abjvnti tQvUMí eŭcKvi ntZ cvti | maviYZ tkŲvefvM wntmte G_tj vłK Dłj Ł
Kiv hvq : 1. tčŲwłqK, 2. mvgwłRK, 3. cKwZ I gvb| mæłtK© 4. AwZcŁKZ Kwnbx, 5.
nvm' imvZK, 6. D'ŲŲ Kí bvKŲx, 7. mvł¼wZK ev cŁxKagx© 8. HwZnvmK, 9. weĀvbwłĒK, 10.
Mvn©' włqK, 11. gb`wĒK, 12. gbłł'Zi cŁYRMr, 13. ev`ewbô, 14. tMvłq`vKwnbx ev
włłUKwłF Mí, 15. weł`wk cŲfŋgKvq i wPZ Mí |

Avgvł' i Rb' MteŲ włq GuvB th, evsj v fvlvq Dctiv³ me KŲŲ tkŲyi Mí B evOwj Mí tj LKe,`
wj łL tMłQb I GLłbv wj LtQb |

Dcb'vm

mvinłZ'i kvLv cKvLvi gta' Dcb'vm Ab'Zg| i'ay ZvB bq, cvVK mgvłR Dcb'vmB meŋaK eŭj
cŲZ I RbwłqZvi kxtłŲ Dcb'vłm tKvtbv GKwU Kwnbx ewYŲ ntq _vłK Ges KwnbxwU Mł'`wj wLZ
nq| wKš' cłe©Ggb GK mgq wQj hLb Kwnbx cł'` tj Lv nZ; ZLb Aek' ZvłK Dcb'vm ej v nZ
bv| thgb evsj v mvinłZ'i ga'hłM me aiłbi głj Kve'B Qł'` i wPZ Ges ZvłZ Mí ev KwnbxB
cKwłKZ ntqtQ, Zey ZvłK Dcb'vm bv etj Kve'B ej v nZ Ń thłnZi KweZvi b'vq Zv Qł'` i wPZ
ntqtQ| Dcb'vm i wPZ nq M'`fvlvq, GB Z'` AZ'š-cŁqvRbxq| Qł'`vex i Pbv i AłbK cłi thłnZi
Mł'`i AwefŲe ZvB AłcŲvKZ AvayłK Kvłj B Mł'` Kwnbx tj Lv ntqtQ, thgb- Mí ev tQvUMí,
Dcb'vm, ig'Kwnbx BZ'w' | Dcb'vłmi cāvB DcRxe' ntj v cŁ-(Plot)| H cŁ-ev AvL'vbfvM`Zwi
ntq łłv Mí I Zvi włZłi Dcw'Z wełfbaPwiłłi mgšłq|

evsj v fvlvq cŁ_g mv_Ŕ I Kvj Rqx (Ges AłbłKi głZ GLb chš-tkŲ) Jcb'vmK ewłgPł'ª
PłÆvcvāvq| Dwbk kZłKi cłe©evsj vq tKvtbv Dcb'vm i wPZ nqwb| BstıwR Dcb'vm cvW Kłi
AbpčŲYZ ntq ewłg Dcb'vm i Pbvq nvZ ł`b| Zwi Kcvj KĒj v, wełeŲ, Pł'łkLi BZ'w' Kvj Rqx
K_vmvinZ'| ewłgPł'ª cłi gnr Jcb'vmK ejłZ Avgiv cāvBZ i ex`bv_ VvKi I kirPł'ª
PłÆvcvāvqłK eyS| GKwU cwi msL'vłb ł`Lv łMłQ, cŲ_extZ thLvłb hZ evOwj iłqtQ Zvł' i włZłi
kirPł'ª B GLb chš-mełPłq twk cŲZ I Rbwłq|

evsj v mvinłZ'i AvayłK hłM Aek' Zvıv¼i eł'`vcvāvq, ebdj, mgłtek emy knx`j v-Kvqmvi,
AveyBmrvK, nvmvb AwłRRj nK cŁł wełfbaMí vKi I Jcb'vmK L'włZ ARŲ Kłi łQb|

Dcb'vm eŭ iKłgi ntZ cvti | thgb- HwZnvmK Dcb'vm, mvgwłRK Dcb'vm, Kve'agx©Dcb'vm,
włłUKwłF Dcb'vm, głbwłekłYagx©Dcb'vm BZ'w' |

ewłgPł'ª mgKvłj HwZnvmK Dcb'vm Łp Rbwłq wQj | Zwi mgmvwłqK iłgkPł'ª`Ē Zwi B głZv
eŭ BwZnm-AwłkŲ Dcb'vm i Pbv Kłi wQłj bŃ thgb gvaex-K¼Y, ivRcŲ-RxebmŲ'v, gnvi vó`
RxebcłvZ BZ'w' |

Zte Zui mgmvgwqK kirP>^PřAvcva"vq thfvte ev0wj cvWKmgvRřK gšg» Kři Rq Kři tbb,
Zvi mgK¶| Avi KvDřK ř`Lv hvq bv|

cěÜ

Avgiv mKřj B A`úofvte SıK ôcěÜô KvřK etj ev Kx iKg| Mř`"wj wLZ Ggb iPbv hvi DřřK"
cwřKi ÁvbZôvřK cwi ZB Kiv| řKvřbv mř`n řbB, G RvZxq řj Lvq Zř`"i cěavb" _vKře hvi
dřj AÁvZ Z`"w" cvWK RvřřZ cviře| aiv hvK, msev`cřři hveZxq LeivLei-ř`řki, weř`řki,
gnvKvřki BZ`"w"| meB M`" fvlvq iıPZ Ges hvi j ¶" cvřKi ARvřv welq cvKřK Rvřřbv|
M`"mvinřZ"i AšMž nřj I Z`"eúj iPbv nřj B ZřřK cěÜmvinřZ"i D`vniYiřc MY" Kiv Pj ře
bv, hw`-bv řj LwU mvinZ" c`evP" nq| mvinřZ"i cěavb j ¶Y mRbkxj Zv| řj LřKi mRbkxw³i
řKvřbv cwi Pq hw` cwi ůwUZ bv nq, řZv řZgb řKvřbv řj LřK cěÜmvinřZ"i j ¶Yhy³ ej v hvře bv|
G-KviřY Leři KvmřR cKvkZ mg`-řj LvB Mř`" iıPZ nřj I ZřřK cěÜmvinřZ"i bgbv
vinřte weřPbv Kiv mřZ bq| Zvinř řZv ÁvbweÁvb mspvš-mKj iPbvB cěÜmvinZ" etj MY"
nřZ cviZ| Zv bv nI qvi KviY H mRbkxj Zvi Afve|

gřb ivLv cěqvRb : mvinřZ"i hv wPišb DřřK" Ń řmš`hřwó I Avb>`vb, cěřÜi řmB GKB
DřřK"| maviYZ Křı bvkw³ I eřxewEřK Avkř Kři řj LK řKvřbv welqe`m`úřK¶h AvZřřřPZb
bvřZ`xN°mvinZ"-iřc mřwó Křřb ZřřKB ôcěÜô bvřg AwřřřZ Kiv nq| cěřÜi fvlv I `N°bvřv
iKg nřZ cviř wKB, Zte Zv Mř`" I bvřZ`xN°AvKvři wj wLZ nq|

cěřÜi `w gř` řkřweřvM AvřQ : Zbřq (objective) cěÜ I gbřq (subjective) cěÜ| welqe`i
cěavb" řKvi Kři řh-mKj e`wbô cěÜ wj wLZ nq řmřřřK Zbřq ev e`wbô cěÜ etj| G
aiřbi cěÜ řKvřbv mřwó ¶ mřPvřřZ řPřřwř ev mřgvřři Lvi gřa" Awř, ga" I Aš-mřwřřZ wPřřcěavb
mřwó| G RvZxq iPbvq řj LřKi cwiEř", eřx I Ávřbi cwi PqB gř` nřq ř`Lv ř`q|

AvřK řkřYi iPbvI m`e řhLvřb řj LřKi řgavkw³ Ařc¶v e`w³ü`qB cěavb nřq I řv| Gř`iřK
gbřq cěÜ etj| iex`bvř_i AnaKvřk cěÜ GB chřq| diřk fvlvq řej & řj ri&(belle letre)
etj GKwU kã AvřQ, BřřřřřZ řj řj riB etj| Gi evsj v řbB| evsjvq ej v řhřZ cviř
Pvi"K_b| řej & křãi A_°my`i, PgrKvi| Avi řj ri&A_°letter, A¶i| řej & řj ri&gbřq cěřÜi
DrKó D`vniY| iex`bvř_i ôwewPř cěÜô eBwU mKj iPbvB G RvZxq gbřq cěřÜi chřqf³|
AřřřK G aiřbi řj LřK ôe`w³MZ cěÜô ej vi I c¶cvZx| ôig" iPbvô bvřg GKv K_v AřřK w`b
hveZ e`w³MZ cěÜ řevřřřZ ôig" iPbvô e`envi Kiv wK bq| KviY ôig" iPbvô kãôřqi ôig`ô
křãi wřZři Ggb BwřZ iřq hvq řh, řj LwU wmwı qvm ev ,i" M`xi welq wbtq bq, A_P ig"iPbvı
welq LpB ,i" M`xi nřZ cviř, wKš`cKvkřwř I fvlv ,i" M`xi nřj Pj ře bv|

evsj v fvlvq iıPZ cěÜ mvinZ" AvqZřb wekvj Ges ,YMZ gřřb AwZ DĚg| ivRv ivgřgvnb ivq
řřřK"i" Kři A`veřa Zvi cěngvYZv KLřbv e`vnZ ev evařcôB nq w|

kãv_°I UřKv : řgNbv_-ea Ń Kwe I bvU"Kvi gvBřKj gajm`b`Ě iıPZ AvajřK evsj v gnvKve";
ivgvqb Ń cřPxb řvi Zeřl°iıPZ gnvKve"; gnvřviZ Ń cřPxb řvi Zeřl°iıPZ gnvKve"; j ¼v ôxc Ń
wřsnj ôxc, eZgřv bvg křj ¼v; AZj cěv` řmb (1871-1934) Ń Rbř XvKvq 1871 Gi 2 řk
Ařřveř Ges gřZi j Lřbš knři 1934 mřřj i 26řk AvM÷| eřpb wQřj b| e`wı ÷wı cvm Kři

-'axbfvte I Kvj wZ e'emv i' Ktib| msMxZ iPbvi Rb' evOwj i ms'wZRMtZ wPi -'si Yxq ntq
 AvtQb| Zui fw³MxwZ I t'kvZ#evaK Mvb A`'vewa Rbucq; AieiZb N' iex`bv_ i mvtKwZK
 buUK; GBP.wR.I tjq n& (1866-1946) : BstiwR Jcb'wmK, mvsew' K I HwZnwmK, 'eAvbK
 KíKwmbxi -'bv BstiwR fvlvq; GKw¼Kv N' GK At¼i buUKtK ejv nq; GWMvi & A'vj vb tcv
 (1809-49) : Avtgiw Kvi Kwe, Mí Kvi I mgvtj vPK; Gwi t÷vUj & (wL'oce©384-322 Aã) : wMK
 'vkKbK, weAvbx I mwnZ' mgvtj vPK, 'vkKbK tctHvi wkl' wQtb; Kcvj KÉjv N' Ebuesk kZwāi
 Ab'Zg tkb Jcb'wmK ew¼gP>'a Pt'Evca'vtqi GKw Dcb'vm, Dcb'vtmi bvgKiY ntqtQ bwiqKvi
 bvtg; Kvjvcvno N' GKw HwZnwmK Pwi | w>pgt0lx GK tmbvcwZ, 'p©I wboi cKwZi
 wQtb; wMwi kP>'a tNvl (1844-1912) : ersjv buUtki hMÜi cy'I | buU'iPbvi cvkvcmk Awfbql
 Kitzb| AwftbZv wntmtel AfZce©mpvg ARB KtiwQtb; P>'a B N' cPxb fviZetlP GK
 weL'vZ bcvZ, ivRZKvj 320 t_tK 330 wL'vā, Kwe I buU'Kvi wQtr>'j vj ivtqi (1863-1913)
 weL'vZ buUK Op>'a B0 1911 mvtj cKwKZ nq; P>'tkLi N' ew¼gP>'a Pt'Evca'vtqi GKw buUK;
 Rbv N' tcšiwYK buUK; WvKNi N' iex`bv_ Wki i wPZ buUK; Zvivk¼i e'v'vca'vq (1898-
 1971) : AvaybK ersjv mwnZ'i weL'vZ Jcb'wmK I Mí vKvi; wQtr>'j vj ivq (1863-1913) :
 Kwe, buU'Kvi I msMxZ iPwqZv, Zui OkvRvnb0 I Op>'a B0 AZ's-Rbucq buUK; 'xbeÜz wĠ
 (1830-73): ersjv buU'mwnZ'i hM'bv tj LK, Obxj 'cP0 Zui meñak L'vZ buUK, 1860 mvtj
 cKwKZ nq, Ōmaevi GKv`kv0 Zui weL'vZ cñmb; iRbxKvš-tmb (1865-1910) N' wmvRMtAi
 fvOvewo Mōtg RbMōY Ktib| -'wPZ Mvtbi mKÉ MvqK wQtb| Zui t'kvZ#evaK Mvb wecj
 RbucqZv ARB Kti; itgkP>'a `Ē (1848-1909) N' Kj KvZvh RbMōY Ktib| c0g evOwj
 Kwgbv| L'vZbvgv Jcb'wmK| e½wetRZv, gvaexK¼b, Rxeb-c0fvZ, Rxeb-mÜ'v, msmvi, mgvR
 Zui Dtj LthvM' Dcb'vm, ŌivRcZ RxebmÜ'v0 itgkP>'a `Ē i wPZ HwZnwmK Dcb'vm; ivRv
 ivgtgvnb ivq (1772-18334) N' cuÉget½i ūMj xZ wZwb RbMōY Ktib| mgvR-ms'wti,
 agñs'vik I eū fvlwe' cuÉZ| ersjv Mt' i c0wZctep wíx| te'bvMš, te'všmvi, tMšoxq
 e'vKiY Zui Dtj LthvM' Mš; mgtik emy (1924-1988) N' AvaybK ersjv mwnZ'i 'bvgab'
 Jcb'wmK; 'k'Kve' N' cPxb Aj skvi kv' ; buUtk 'k'Kve' ejv ntq _vtK; bKkvKu_vi gv N'
 cvj Kwe Rmxg D`&xb i wPZ AvL'vb Kve'; bxj `cP N' 'xbeÜz wĠi buUK, t'tki ZrKvj xb
 kvmbKZP weUkt i ūKtg eva'Zvgj K bxj Pvl Kivtbvi mgvtj vPbv Kti GB buUK i wPZ ntqQj;
 tcšiwYK buUK N' fvielxq cyvtYi tKvbtv Kwmbx Aeja'tb i wPZ buUK; c0j -N' buU'Kvi I
 AwftbZv wMwi kP>'a tNvtli tj Lv buUK; cñmb N' Dcb'vm bv buUtki iPbv%kjx Aeja'tb
 nvm'imvZK iPbv; c0-N' Mí Dcb'vm buUtki Kwmbx Asktk c0ejv nq; ebdj N' Mí Kvi I
 Jcb'wmK ejvBPu` gtlvcva'vtqi Qūbvg ev tj LK bvg; e'v' gvZig N' GB `yktāi A_©RbbxtK
 A_© gvtK e'bv Kwí, ew¼gP>'a Zui ŌAvb> gv0 Dcb'vtm -'wPZ GB Mvbw hy³ Kti tQb; wePĠ
 c0Ü N' iex`bv_ i wPZ GKw c0Ü msKj bMš; wele,ŋ N' ew¼gP>'a Pt'Evca'vq i wPZ Dcb'vm;
 eyt'e N' tcšiwYK buUK; 'e0e KweZv N' cPxb ersjv vt'tk c0wv Z MxwZKweZv I Mvb; g½j Kve' N'
 ersjv mwnZ'i ga'hM i wPZ GK ai'tbi Kwmbx-Kve'; gnvfvi Z N' cPxb fviZetlP wJ gnvKvte'i
 GKw, Ab'w ivgvqY, gj iPbv ms'Z fvlvq wj wLZ ntqQj, KtgKkZ ermi cti ersjvq Abw' Z
 nq; gnviv0 Rxebc0wZ N' Dbk kZtki Jcb'wmK itgkP>'a `Ē i wPZ HwZnwmK Dcb'vm; gvaex
 K¼Y N' itgkP>'a `Ē i wPZ Dcb'vm; tgNbv`ea Kve' N' Kwe I buU'Kvi gvBtkj gavn`b `Ē
 (1824-73) i wPZ AvaybK ersjv gnvKve'; i³Kiex N' iex`bv_ i wPZ mvtKwZK buUK; ivRcZ

RxebmÜ"v Ñ itgkP>`^`È iWpZ HwZnwmK Dcb"vm; ivgcñv` tmb (Avby 1723-81) Kwc I msMxZ iPwqZv, fW³MxwZ iPbvi Rb" weL"vZ, Gi Mvb†K Òivgcñv`xÕ AvL"v t`lqv nq; knx`jv Kvgmvi (1927-71) Ñ 1971 mvtj gw³ht×i mg†q kwn` nb; kvRvnb Ñ buU"Kvi I Kwe w†R>`jvj ivq iWpZ buUK; keØLv Ñ ivgvqY gnvKvte"i Kwnbx†Z j¼vi ivRv ive†bi tevb; tk· cxqi Ñ BstiwR Kwe I buU"Kvi; kÖe"Kve" Ñ th Kve" cov I tkvbi Rb" iWpZ, Gi weci†Z it†Q `k"Kve"; kÖkP>`^`vm Ñ ÒmvinZ" m> kÖØ MÖš i PwqZv, eBwU mvin†Z" wewfboKvLv (thgb Mí KweZv Dcb"vm BZ"vw`) m×ú†KÖe"wi Z Av†j vPbv MÖš; ms`z Aj ¼wvi Ke, Ñ cÖPxb ms`z mvinZ" we†q cy†bv Avg†j huiv Av†j vPbv K†i†Qb, eBc† wj †L†Qb; mxZv Ñ tcšiwYK Pwi †, ivgP†`†`x, j¼vi ivRv iveY AcniY K†i w†q hvq| Zvi d†j ive†Yi wei"†× ivg h×hv†v K†i†Q†j b| w†R>`jvj iv†qi buUK ÒmxZv 1908 mvtj cÖwvkZ nq; tmvRbew`qv NvU Ñ cuj Kwe Rmxg D`&xb iWpZ KwnbxKve"; nvmvb AwRRj nK Ñ Rb†1939 mvtj, evsj v†`†ki weL"vZ K_vvkíx|

cvW cwivPwZ : mvinZ" bvbv ai†bi| A†bK iKg Dw™c w†q thgb evMvb †Zgwb wewfboei Kg mwóKg© w†q mvinZ"| Òmvin†Z"i ie I ixwZÖ cÖ†Ü AwZ m†††c we†P† mvinZ"ixwZi cwivPq Av†Q| KweZv, buUK, Mí, Dcb"vm, cÖÜ BZ"vw` w†q mvin†Z"i Rm†| Avevi cÖZ"KwU i wKQz kvLv-cÖkvLv Av†Q| Òmvin†Z"i ie I ixwZÖ cÖ†Ü mvin†Z"i GB me ixwZi cwivPq cvlqv hvq| KweZv, buUK, †QvUMí, Dcb"vm, cÖÜ BZ"vw` Dc-wk†ivb†g †j LK cÖZ"KwU ixwZi `††c Pwi †` Z†j a†i†Qb|

Abkxj bx

eÜmbePwb cÖkæ

1| Òhv tbB fvi†Z Zv tbB fvi†ZÖ Ñ gše"wu †KvbwU m×ú†K?

K. MxwZKweZv	L. †QvUMí
M. gnvKve"	N. KwnbxKve"

2| ÒcvVK mgv†R Dcb"vm mvinZ" eÜj cwZ I Rbwöq| Ò KviY Dcb"vm Ñ

- i mnR-mij -cÖÄj
- ii cvVK w†R†K L†R cvq
- iii GLv†b mgvR-†`k I RvwZi cÖZdj b N†U|

w†Pi †KvbwU mwVK ?

K. i I ii	L. i I iii
M. ii I iii	N. i, ii I iii

3| ÒMí cvW †kl K†i I cvVK Kwnbxi mgwß L†RÖ e³e"wu aviY K†i th cOw³ Ñ

- i NUbvi NbNUv
- ii †kl n†q nBj bv †kl
- iii Aš†i AZwß i†e

vb†Pi †KvbU mV/K ?

K. i l ii

L. i l iii

M. ii l iii

N. i, ii l iii

4| Rxe†bi cYēqe bq, LÊvsk†K tj LK im-ŵbeo K†i dñU†q †Zv†j b| Rxe†bi †Kvb GKñU
we†kl gnZ⁹†Kvb we†kl cwi†et†ki g†a"Ñ"†msL"K Pwi††i gva"†g Gi cwiYñZ N†U|

D†xc†K mvin†Z"i †Kvb kvLvi cwiPq d†U D†V†Q ?

K. KweZv

L. †QvUM†

M. Dcb"vm

N. bvUK

mRbkxj c†kæ:

Kwinbxi Drm †cŠiŵYK ev HñZñvmK †Kvb NUbv, AvqZ†b wekvj | Kwinbx weŵfbm†M⁹ev c†e⁹ef³
_v†K, mŵaviYZ c†" iŵPZ nq Z†e M†"†I n†Z cv†i | Gi bvqK n†e exi, c†fvekvj x, Av†cvl nxb
`p†PZv| Kwinbxi D†vb-cZb _vK†e|

K. mvin†Z"i c†vb j ¶Y †KvbU ?

L. bvUK†K `k" Kve" l kē"Kve" ej v nq †Kb ?

M. D†xc†Ki e³†e" ōmvin†Z" ifc l iññZŌ iPbvi mvin†Z"i †Kvb kvLvi ^enKó" we`"gvl Ñ
e"vL"v Ki |

N. ŌD†xc†K enY² ŵ KñUB mvin†Z"i GKgv† ŵ K bq eis Gi kvLv-c†kvLv we-Z|Ō gŠe"ñU
we†k†Y Ki |

evOj v kã

ûgvqþ AvRv`

[tj LK cwi vPvZ : evsj v`tki wewkó M`wkíx, fvl weÁvbx, Jcb`vimK l Kwe ûgvqþ AvR` 1947
wLbvtãi 28 tk Gwçj gyxMÄ tRjvi weµgcþi AšMZ iwoLvj Mõtq RbMôY Ktib| AZ`š-
tgavex ûgvqþ AvRv` xNþ b XvKv wekþe`vj tqi evsj v wefvM Aa`vcbv KtibQb| Zui Dþj LþhvM`
Mš` ntjv : Kve` ÔAþj šwKK Bw÷gviÔ, ÔRþjv wPZvevNÔ, Ôme wKQz bót`i AwaKvþi hvteÔ, ÔKvdþb
tgvov Akðe`y Dcb`vm Ñ ÔQvcvbevvRvi eMgþBjÔ, Ôme wKQz tftÔ ctoÔ, Mí Ñ Ôhv`Kþi gZiÔ,
cðÜ Ñ Ôbweo bxwj gvÔ, ÔevOj v fvlvi kÎ`wgtÔ, ÔevK`ZËþ, Ôj vj bxj`xcvewj Ô, ÔKþZv b`x mþiveiÔ
BZ`w`| wZvb evsj v GKþWgx cþ`vimn Ab`vb` AþbK cþ`vi j vf KtibQb| ûgvqþ AvRv` 2004
wLbvtãi 12B AvM÷ gZieiY Ktib|]

evOj v fvlvi GK iKg kãþK ejv nq ÔZ`me kãÔ| AvþiK iKg kãþK ejv ÔZrmg kãÔ| Ges
AvþiK iKg kãþK ejv nq ÔAaZrmg kãÔ| G-wZb iKg kã wgtj Môtô DþVþQ evOj v fvlvi kixi|
ÔZrmgÔ, ÔZ`meÔ cwi fwl K kã`tj v Pvj yKþi wQþj b cÔKZ fvlvi e`vKiY iPwqZviv| Zviv ÔZrÔ A_þ
ÔZvÔ ejþZ tevSvþZb Ôms`ZÔ (GLb ewj cÔPxb fvi Zxq Avh`þ fvlvþK| Avi ÔfeÔ kþai A_ÔRvZ,
DrcbÔ| ZvB ÔZ`meÔ kþai A_`ntj v Ôms`Z t`þK RbþtbqvÔ, Avi ÔZrmgÔ kþai A_`nt`Q Ôms`Z i
mgvbÔ A_þ ms`Z| evOj v fvlvi kþai kZKiv evqvbw kã ÔZrfeÔ l AaZrmgÔ| kZKiv
Pqvþj kã ÔZrmgÔ| ZvB evOj v fvlvi kZKiv wQqvbeYBwUB tgšwj K ev evOj v kã|

cÔPxb fvi Zxq Avh`þ fvlvi wecj cwi gvY kã tek wbggKvþb tgþb i e`j vq ga`fvi Zxq Avh`þ fvlvq
A_þ cÔKþZ| cwi YZ nq cÔKZ kþa| kã`tj v Mv fwmtq w`tq wQþj v cwieZþbi t`þZ| cÔKþZ
Avmvi ci Avevi tek wbggKvþb tgþb Zviv e`tj hvq| cwi YZ nq evOj v kþa| G`tj vB Z`me kã|
G-cwieZþbi tmtþZ fvmv kþãB D³/₄j evOj v fvlv| Zte Z`me kã`tj v ms`Z ev cÔPxb fvi Zxq
Avh`þ fvlv t`þKB i`ayAvþm wb| GþmtQ Avþiv wKQz fvlv t`þK| Zte cÔPxb fvi Zxq Avh`þ fvlv t`þKB
GþmtQ tenk msL`K kã|

ÔPv`Ô, ÔgvQÔ, ÔGþqvÔ, Ô`þÔ ÔewkÔ| G`tj v cÔPxb fvi Zxq Avh`þ fvlv t`þK wbgg tgþb cÔKþZi tþZi
w`tq GþmtQ evOj vq| ÔPv`Ô wQþj v ms`Z ÔP`Ô, cÔKþZ wQþj v ÔP`Ô| evOj vq ÔPv`Ô| ÔgvQÔ wQþj v
ÔgrmÔ ms`Z, cÔKþZ nq Ôg`QÔ| evOj vq ÔgvQÔ| ÔGþqvÔ wQþj v ms`Z ÔAweaevÔ| cÔKþZ nq
ÔAweaevÔ| evOj vq ÔGþqvÔ| Ô`þÔ wQþj v ms`Z Ô`þÔ; cÔKþZ nq Ô`þÔ| evOj vq nq Ô`þÔ| Ôewk
wQþj v ÔeskvÔ ms`Z| cÔKþZ nq ÔesmxÔ| evOj vq ÔewkÔ| tek wbgg tgþb, AþbK kZK c_ tntU
GþmtQ G-Zx_þvÎxiv| Avgv` i metþtq wçqiv|

Avþiv AvþQ wKQz Zx_þvÎx, hviv c_ tntUþQ Avþiv tenk| Zviv Ab` fvlvi| Zviv cÔtg XþKþQ
ms`Z, Zvici cÔKþZ| Zvici GþmtQ evOj vq| Givl Z`me kã| wgtk AvþQ evOj v fvlvq|

ÔLvj Ô Avi ÔNovÔ| Lþ wbKU kã Avgv` i| ÔLvj Ô kãw Zwgj fvlvi ÔKvj Ô t`þK GþmtQ| ÔKvj Ô
ms`Z nq ÔLj Ô| cÔKþZ nq ÔLj Ô evOj vq ÔLvj Ô| Zwgj -gj qvwj fvlvq GKw kã wQþj v ÔKwgvÔ|
ms`Z tntU nq NU| cÔKþZ nq ÔNoÔ| evOj vq ÔNovÔ|

Ô'vgô Avi Ômp½ô| cÔZw tbi kã Avgv`i | Ô'vgô kãw GtmtQ wMk fvlvi Ô'vLtgô (GKi Kg gy`i, UvKv) t_tK| Ô'vLtgô ms`fZ nq Ô'g`ô| cÔKtZ Ô'g`ô| evOj vq Ô'vgô| wMk fvlvq GKwJ kã wQ:tj v Ômji sK&ô| kãwJ ms`fZ XtK ntq hvq Ômi ½ô/mj ½ô| cÔKtZl GfvteB _vtK| evOj vq ntq hvq Ômp½ô|

ÔvKâ ô| evOj vq tkô Kwei bvtgi Ask| kãwJ wQ:tj ZwK®fvlvq ÔwZwMi ô| ms`fZ l cÔKtZ ntq hvq Ôv`â ô| evOj vq ÔvKâ ô|

cÔPxb fvi Zxq Avh®ev ms`fZ fvlvi tek wKQzkã tek AUj Awepj | Zviv e`j vtZ Pvq bv| kZtKi ci kZK Zviv Aq q ntq _vtK| Ggb eû kã, Aq q Awebkâ kã, GtmtQ evOj vq| G_tj vtK ej v nq Zrmg kã| evOj v fvlvq Ggb kã AtbK| Zte G-kã _tj v th GtKeti e`j vq wb, Zvl bq| Gt`i AtbK cwi ewZZ ntq wQ:tj v, wKŠ Avgiv tm-cwi ewZZ i e _tj vtK ev` w`tq Avevi LjR GtbwQ LwJ ms`fZ i e|

Rj , evqy AvKvk, gvb| , Mh, Kô, Abæ`kô, `wó, eskx, P`ª Ggb kã| Gt`i gta` ôeskô l ÔP>`ô Z™e i e l AvtQ evOj vq| ôewkô Avi ÔPw`ô| cti vtv evOj vq Ômmni ô wQ:tj v, ôi GwYô wQ:tj v| GLb tbB| GLb AvtQ ms`fZ kã Ôkkai ô Avi ôi Rbxô| evOj v fvlvi Rtbw Kvtj B cêj fvt evOj vq XKtZ _vtK Zrmg kã| w`b w`b Zv Avtiv cêj ntq l tV| Dwok kZtK Zrmg kã evOj v fvlvtK cwi YZ Kti Zvi ivtR`|

wKQzkã tek i Mfvte GtmtQ evOj vq| cÔPxb fvi Zxq Avh®ev ms`fZ i wKQzkã wKQw i e e`tj XtKwQ:tj v cÔKtZ| Zvici Avi Zvt`i e`j NtU wb| cÔKZ i e wbtqB AwekwZfvte tm _tj v GtmtQ evOj vq| G_tj vtKB ej v nq AaZrmZ| ÔKô ô l ôi wî ô weKj ntq RtbwQ ÔtKô ô l ôi wÊi ô| kã _tj v weKj v½| gwRZ cwi tetk mvari YZ AaZrmg kã e`envi Kiv nq bv|

Avtiv wKQzkã AvtQ, th _tj vi gj wbYq KitZ cvtib wb fvlvZwÊtKiv| Zte gtb Kiv nq th evOj v fvlvi D™tei AvtM th me fvlv wQ:tj v Avgv`i t`tk, tm-me fvlv t_tK GtmtQ l B kã _tj v| Ggb kãtK ej v nq Ôt`wô kã| G_tj vtK tKD tKD wet`wk ev wfbæfvlvi ktâi gtZvB wePvi Ktib| wKŠ G_tj vtKl MhY Kiv DwPZ evOj v fvlvi wR`^kã wntkteB| Wwe, wWw½, tXvj , Ww½v, tSvj , wS½v, tXD Ggb kã| G_tj vtK Kx Kôti wet`wk ewj ?

kãv_©l UxKv : Z™e kã Ñ Zv t_tK Drçbæ cÔKZ evsj v kã, GB kã _tj v cÔPxb fvi Zxq Avh®fvlv t_tK wewfbæ`ti i gva'tg µg cwi ewZZ ntq i evšt jvf Kti tQ; Zrmg kã Ñ Zrm`k, Z`ªc, ms`fZ ktâi Abje evsj v kã; AaZrmg kã Ñ AtaR Zvi mgvb, Zrmg ktâi AvsukK cwi ewZZ i e; cÔKZ Ñ cKwZrvZ, `vfwæK, cÔPxb fvi Zxq Avh®fvlvi i evšt wetkl; G-Zx_®vîxiv Ñ GLvtb evsj v fvlvq AvMZ kãfvÊvitK tevSvtbv ntqtQ; Avgv`i metPtq wçiv Ñ evsj v fvlvq AvMZ kãmgñ Avgv`i evsj v fvlvtK mg× Kti tQ| G Kvity AvMZ kãmgñtK tj LK metPtq wç etj wetkl wqZ Kti tQb; AwekwZfvte Ñ wekwZ bq, Ggb; weKj v½ Ñ A½nxb, Î`Uxhy³ |

cW cwi wPwZ : ûgvqb AvRvt`i ÔKtZv b`x mtiwei ev evOj v fvlvi Rxebô bvgK MŠ t_tK evsj v kã cêÜw msKwJ Z ntqtQ| evsj v fvlvi kãmæti tK th cPwj Z cuPw fvm Kiv ntqtQ Zvi Zrmg, AaZrmg, Z™e Ges t`wk kã wbtqB cêÜw tZ Avtj vPbv Kiv ntqtQ| wKfvte Ab`vb` fvlv t_tK kãmgñ evsj v fvlvq Gtm evsj v fvlvi kãfvÊvitK mg× Kti tQ Ñ Zv AZ`š-mvej xj fvlvq tj LK GLvtb Ztj atitQb|

Abkxj bx

eũbePib cõæ:

1| evOj v fvlvi kZKiv KZwU kā tgšij K ev evOj v kā ?

K. 52wU

L. 44wU

M. 96wU

N. 98wU

2| ŖtKóŖ I Ŗi wObŖ G kā `ŖUvŖK weKj v½ ej v nq tKb ?

K. G `ŖUv ms`Z kā

L. G `ŖUv cŖKŖZi AweKwKZ ifc

M. G `ŖUv Z™e kā etj

N. G `ŖUvi Drm AÁvZ etj

3| ŖP> Ŗ kãwUi mvŖ_ wŖŖPi mv`k`cYªkā nj Ŗ

K. Lı

L. `»

M. `g`

N. Nov

4| Giε mv`Ŗk`i KviY Kx ?

K. GwU evsj v kā

L. GwU Zrmg kā

M. GwU Z™e kā

N. GwU AaZrmg kā

mRbkxj cõæ:

gŖbwij mv `kg tŖŖYi QvŖx| GKw`b evsj v e`vKiŖYi fvlvi wefŖbæ`ewkó` covi mgq GKwU
 `ewkŖó`i cŖZ Zvi bRi KvŖo| `ewkó`wU nj Ŗ fvlv hZB KwWb kā w`Ŗq`i`i` tnvK bv tKb µgvšŖq
 e`envŖi i dŖj Zv mnR I mij nŖq IŖV| thgb : f³ > fĚ > fŖZ, KR> K¾ > KvR BZ`w` |

K. evsj v fvlvi gŖ KvWŖgvq Kq aiŖbi kā iŖŖŖQ ?

L. Ŗcwi eZŖbi tŖŖŖZ fvlv kāB D¾j evOj v fvlvŖ tŖ LK GK_v etj ŖQb tKb ?

M. DıxcŖKi gŖbwij mvi fvebvq evOj v fvlvi kŖai weeZŖbi th w` KwU cŖZfŖZ Zv ŖevOj v
 kãŖ cŖŖŖi AvŖj vŖK e`vL`v Ki |

N. evsj v fvlvi kãfŖvŖiŖK mg× Kivi tŖŖŖŖ DıxcŖK Dwj w`Z w` KwUB GKgvŖ w`K ?
 ŖevOj v kãŖ cŖŖŖi AvŖj vŖK w`l qwUi mZ`Zv hvPvB Ki |

i ‡³ †fRv GKk

tmwj bv tnv†mb

[tj LK cwi wPwZ : tɪwɪj bɪ tɪnɪtɪmb 14B Rɒp 1947 mɪtɪj i vRkɪnɪtɪZ RbMθY Kɪtɪb | Zui wɛZv G.
tK. tɪgɪkvi i d tɪnɪtɪmb, gɪZv gwi qɪtɪtɪbɒv eKj | 1962 mɪtɪj wZɪb i vRkɪnɪ wɛ.Gb. Mɪj ɪ nɪB`g
t_ɪK gva`wɪK Ges 1964 mɪtɪj i vRkɪnɪ gɪwɪj v Kɪj R t_ɪK D`P gva`wɪK cɪm Kɪtɪb | i vRkɪnɪ
wɛkɪe`vj q t_ɪK wZɪb ɛvɪj v fɪl v l mɪwɪnZ` wɛlɪq `wɛZK mɛʃb l `wɛZɪKvEi jv f Kɪtɪb |
KgRɛtɪb wZɪb ɛvɪj v GKvɪWɪxi cwi Pɪj tɪKi c` t_ɪK Aemi MθY Kɪtɪb | tɪwɪj bɪ tɪnɪtɪmb L`wɪZɪgɪb
K_v mɪwɪnZ`K | Amvɔ`u`wɪq Rɛbɪtɛvɛ, gɪʒhɪxi tɪPZbɪ, bɪvɪgɪʒ Zui K_v mɪwɪnZ`i gɪ MZ
AvL`vɪ | Zui i wPZ Dɛb`vmmgɪni gɪtɛ Dɪj LɪtɪvM` : nɪOi b`x tMθBW, gMɛ`PZɪb` wkm, hɪwɛZ
Rɛb, Pɪtɪtɪb, tɪvKɪgɪKɪoi NɪemwZ, Mɪqɪwɪ mU`v, `xɛwɪʒZv BZ`wɪ ; Mɪ Mθ : Drm t_ɪK wɪi ʃɪ,
tɪLɪj KɪZɪj, gɪʒhɪxi Mɪ BZ`wɪ ; wki-wKɪkvi DɛtɪvM` i Pɪv : mɪMi, ɛvɪj v GKvɪWɪx Mɪɪ
eYθɪj v, eYθɪj vi Mɪ, tR`vrmɪ i tO AɪKv Oɪe, Pɪtɪi ɛɪoi cɪʃv Bɪj k BZ`wɪ | mɪwɪnZ`ɪtɪ
AmvɪvɪY Ae`vɪbi Rb` wZɪb ɛvɪj v GKvɪWɪx cɪ`vɪ, Avɪvɪj mɪwɪnZ` cɪ`vɪ l wɪwɪj cm mɪwɪnZ`
cɪ`vɪmn AɪbK cɪ`vɪ l mɛʃbɪvɪq fɪl Z nɪqɪtOɪb |]

me©j xq ivóFvlv Kg©mll†`i AvnYvtb ivóFvlv evsjvi `we†Z XvKv kn†ii mKj wk¶lv cōZóv†bi
QvĪ-QvĪxiv wguOj K†i wekpe`vj q cōZ†Y mg†eZ nq| wekvj mf†v n†e| tgvW†Kj K†j †Ri K`wvUb
Rbkb`| gv†j†Ki Kv†Q ewj Awn l gUzl G†m†Q e³Zv†b†Z|

4j i t0tj t`i m1/2 wgvQj Kti c0xß Gtm4Q| I `viY DtEwRZ| kn4i i GZme NUbv I4K
 c0Zw`b Ab`i Kg Ki4Q| ewm4Z ever I4K bvbv wKQzeyStq t`q| Avj x Avng` w4tRl Qv4t`i w4tq
 mfv Ktib| I4i bvbv c0k4e Reve t`q| c0xß tme K_vl tkvtb|

ˈt̪ t̪K Awnt̪K t̪ t̪L l wPrKvi Kti Wt̪K | Awnt̪K nvZ Bkviq Kv̪Q Awnt̪Z et̪j | Zvi ci wZb
 R̪t̪b RvqMv w̪t̪q et̪m hvq | ˈt̪j i t̪Q̪j t̪ i t̪t̪q Awnt̪i m½ tewk w̪Q̪ g̪t̪b nq c̪Q̪ x̪Bi | gVn gv̪t̪mi
 gv̪vgw̪S | kx̪t̪Zi tiv̪ ˈl̪ i tek Avivg j̪v̪t̪M | w̪CV tiv̪t̪ w̪ t̪q et̪m̪t̪Q̪ | K̪w̪U̪t̪b et̪m hviv Pv Lvq
 Z̪v̪ i A̪t̪t̪K e³Zv Ki̪t̪Q̪ | Kx Av̪teM, Kx MgM̪t̪g KÉ | Awnt̪i ü`q Q̪t̪q hvq | A_P K̪t̪qK w̪ b
 Av̪t̪M c̪et̪b LvRv bw̪Rg̪j̪ x̪t̪bi t̪kv̪v e³ZvUv l i kix̪t̪i Ryj̪v awi̪t̪q w̪ w̪Q̪t̪j̪v | wei³ j̪ v̪Mw̪Q̪j̪v l i |
 AvR l i Avb̪` n̪t̪Q̪ |

i b†j tKgb gb f†i hvq, bv c0 xB ?

nūv |

c0XB c0j fvt0 gv_v bto| gEz Avt-Kti etj , Avgiv tZv iv-wi tQtj , Avgvt`itK Kx Gme qvbwq?

GK†kv evi gvbvq | c0 xB †Rv†i i m†½ e†j |

mfv tkłl GK wekvj wgvQj weŋvŋf cō kō KiŋZ KiŋZ kni cō wŋY Kti | wgvQŋj I iv nvZ at
ivŋL, cvŋQ wewQbæntq hvq | GK dntK Awv etj, Rvbm hLb ōi vōfvlv evsj v PvBō ewj ZLb `g
GKUd dāvg bv | gŋb nq GKbvMvto nvRvi evi ejŋZ cvwi |

c0xß etj , wK etj tQb Awn fvB|

nuUßZ nuUßZ Avgvi cv e" _v ntq tMtj v| Pj tKtU cwo|

ayZ, Avq tZv|

Awn g>Ui nvZ ati Uvb t`q|

wZbRtb Rbt`tZ wgtk hvq| c0xßi gtb nq I iv Avi evj K tbB| I i ever tZv Rvbb bv th c0xß
`tj i tQtj t`i mt½ wgtQj Pj GtmtQ| AvR evertK wMtq I ej te, wgtQj Gtm I eo ntq tMtQ|
Lp teuk eo bv ntj I Awni mvgvb tZv ntqtQB, HUKzntZ tctiB I i Avb>` nt"Q| I iv eot`i
mt½ mgvb Zvtj nuUßZ cvi tQ| c0xßi gtb nq I i Pvi w`tK tLvj v| thw`tK Lpk tmw`tKB G,tZ
cvti | GLb I i i aywK Kiv th I tKvbw`tK hvte|

wetKtj Kg@wilt`i Dt`vM GK Rbmfv AbyöZ nq| mfvq e³viv gvwj g j xM mi Kvti i
wekymNvZKZvi Zxe³wb>`v Kti Ges evsj v fvlvi `we c0ZwöZ bv nl qv chS-msMög Pvj vevi wmxvš-
tNvYv Kti | GB mfvZB 21 tdeqwi Zwi tL Ab`Zg ivófvlv wntmte evsj vi `wetZ c0`ke`vcx
mvavi Y agNtUi AvnYvb t`I qv nq|

Avi KZw`b cti Awn ?

AvR tZv Pvi Zwi L| Avtiv tlvj w`b cti |

GLtbv AtbK t`wi |

t`LßZ t`LßZ w`b dwtq hvte| t`LwQm kniti gvb| tKgb tgtZ DtvtQ| WwOvj tLvj vi w`b,tj v
ejS AtbK teuk fvjt v wQtj v| I i Ab" eÜiv I i tLutR GtmwQtj v, wKŠ' Awn I tK thßZ t`qub| I i
Ab" eÜiv I i tLutR GtmwQtj v, wKŠ' Awn I tK thßZ t`qub| Awn GLb I tK teuk fvjt vevtm|
mviw`b I iv tZgb mgq cvq bv| Awni AvMh teuk, ZvB g>UzwbR teuk KvR Kti I tK hvevi mthvM
Kti t`q| Awn thb I i gvtqi tctUi fvB| tKgb c0Yi Uvb Abyfe Kti |

GKk Zwi tLi agNU mdj Kivi Rb" QvÎt`i thgb, mvaviY gvb| I i tZgwb Drmvtni Aš-tbB|
cY@D`tg Pj tQ c0wZ| GMvi I tZi tdeqwi cZvKv w`em cvj Z nq| ðivófvlv evsj v PvB0 `we
m=ñj Z e`vR wep Kti GKk Zwi L ivófvlv w`em cvj tbi Rb" A_@msMh Kiv nq|

t`qvjtj i wj Ltb, tcv÷vti tQtq tMtQ kni| gvb| I i Avtj vPbvi wclq GKk| Ríbv-Kíbv i Aš-
tbB| Gw`tK H GKB Zwi tL MYcwi t` emte ce½ mi Kvti i evtRU Awatekb| wek tdeqwi ivZ
t`tK mi Kvi µgMZ GKgvmti Rb" XvKv tRj vi meP agNU, mfv, tkvfvhvÎv wbl × Kti 144 aviv
Rwvi Ktjtj v| Zxe³c0Zwµqv| _g_tg ntq hvq ctiv kni| t¶vtf, Avtµvtk cwicY@ejKi K> i
wbqt tRtM iBjt v gvb| Awn fvetj v, Avgvi gtZv iv`wi tQtj i gZii e`tj wK evsj v fvlvi `we
c0ZwöZ nte ? Avtav Ng Avtav RvMi tY tKtU hvq mvivivZ|

Lp tfvitej v Rbkb" iv`vq GK `wotq _vtK Awn| g>UtK tWtKwQtj v| wKŠ' GZ tfvti I Ng t`tK
DVßZ i wR ntj v bv| tfvti i evZvtm I eo Kti nvB tZvtj | kxZ j vMtQ bv| I duKv iv`vq
LwbK¶Y t`Šovt`Šwo Kti | kixi Mig ntq hvq| mt½ mt½ wK Kti tdtj th AvR Avi K`wUtb
wdite bv| I nuUßZ nuUßZ BDwbfwmmUi PZti Avtm| tej v tek ntqtQ| tQtj iv BZ`Z RUj v

Ki tQ | wewfbae-g -Ktj R t_K tQtj tqtqiv AvmtQ | t_j i tQtj t`i t` Ltj B Ann c0xBtK L_RtZ
_vtK | hZ tejv evotQ, c0Zevt`i, wetqvtfi t`vvtb glwi Z ntq DVtQ wekpe`vj q Gj vKv | GKUz
ci mfv`i iyntjv | 144 aviv fvOv nte vK bv GB vbtq weZK^Pj tQ | Anni Aw`i j vMtQ | I i ej y
`vtmi K_v Lp gtb nq | AvR tZv ej y`vtmi KvR tbB | GLtbv vK Ngjt`Q ? tmvnmMi m½ weqUv vK
ntqB tMtj v ?

ci qjY Zgj t`vvtb tftQ cto Gj vKv | `kRb `kRb Kti wgvQj Kti 144 aviv fvOv nte | i i y
nq tMdzvi eitYi cvjv | `kRb Kti tei nq Avi iv`vq AtcqjY cvj k mevBtK tMdzvi Kti
UtK tZvtj | Ann GKcvtk `votq G `k` t`tL | ZLb c0xB t`sto Gtm I i nvZ ati, Ann fvB ?

Avig tZv tZvtKB L_RtQ c0xB |

Avig tZv AtbKqjY AvtM GtmQ | tZvgvtKB L_RtQj vg |

Avgiv GLb Kx Kie Ann fvB |

Gt`i m½ _vKtev | Ab` tKv_vl hvtev bv | t`LmQm bv tKgb tMdzvi eiY Pj tQ |

Anni eK Ktfc _i_i Kti | t`LtZ t`LtZ AmsL` QvItK tMdzvi Kti UtK Pj hvq jvj ewM
_vbrq | GZ tMdzviti ciI QvIt`i `gb Ki tZ bv tcti cvj k Ku`vrb M`vm tQto | It`i tPvL
Ryjv Kti | I iv t`sto cKti i cvtk Pj Avtm | AuRjv fti cwb Ztj tPvL Suc t`q cKti | Ann
Avi c0xB Kv tiv Kv tiv Rb` i gvj wfvRtq vbtq Avtm | tPvL gvQtq t`q | vbtRt`i hšyv tZgb bq |
ftj hvq tmUKz | GB hšyv Ges DtERbvq QvIt iv Avtiv wqjB ntq Itv |

tejv evto | mh®gv_vl I ci Lvov | kxtZi `cyj etj Svvtjv tiv` bq | `tUv chš-Pj
tMdzvieitYi cvjv | Gi gvtS QvIt Ges mvaviY gvb | Gtm Rtov ntZ _vtK tgvWtKj Ktj R
tnvt÷j, tgvWtKj Ktj R I BwAbqwis Ktj R tMtU | I iv vbtRiv eštZ cvti bv vKfvte GLvrb
Gtjv | I iv GLb tgvWtKj i tnvt÷tj i mvgtb `votq | gUz It`i t`LtZ tctq OtU Avtm |

Ann ? tKv_vq vQvj GZqjY ? gvtMv tZvi Kx th mvm | Avig tZ ftqB ewP bv |

Ann I i Kvta nvZ ivtL |

fq vK gUz ? Avq |

bv, Avig hvte bv | Avig Gw`tKB _vK |

gUztftZti i w`tK Pj hvq |

Ann t`Ltjv GLb Avi QvIt iv GK bq | t`tZi gtZv gvb | Gtm wgvj Z ntqtQ | kZ kZ gvb |
`j ex ntq t`vvtb w`tq iv`vq tetivtj B Zvov Kti cvj k | tejv tmvqv vZbUvi w`tK Gg.Gj .G I
gšxiv tgvWtKj Ktj tRi mvgtb w`tq cwiI` fetb AvmtZ _vtK | cwiI` fetbi tKvtY tPšiv`vq
tgwkbMvb cvZv ntqtQ | Zix ntqtQ KuUvZviti e`wi tKW |

DÉvj ntq Itv RbZvi t`vvtb | tKDB Avi tKvrbv evav gvbZ Pvg bv | wgvQj GvMtq AvmtZ
Pvbtj B tectivqv ntq Itv cvj k | Ku`vrb M`vm Qto Zvov Ki tZ Ki tZ XtK cto tgvWtKj Ktj R
tnvt÷tj | i i ynq LE hxy | gvb | BUcvUtKj QvItZ _vtK | K`v`vrb M`vm I j vWPvtr® gvtZ bv tcti
cvj k vj Pvjvq | cto hvq iwdKDixb | etj tU Dto hvl qv Lvj t_K tavqv tetivq; Mvj Z gMR

tewitq cto | AvnZ nq eiKZ | I tK aivawi Kti nvmcvZvtj i BgvRtZ wbtq hvq tQtj iv | mn
 Kitz bv tcti wPrKvi Kti tQtj iv Kut | tgmWtKj Ktj tRi tQtj iv Gvvtj tY Kti AvnZt i Ztj
 wbtq hvq |

ZLb dj vi tivtW wbnZ AwntK Rwtq ati wPrKvi Kti Kut c0xB Avi gUz | i³ tj tM hvq gUz
 kixit | Awni eK dto wj tewitq tMtQ | GB c0g gUz GKRtbi Rb eK DRvo Kti Kut tQ |
 eev hLb gviv tMtQb | Zv tevSvb | gvtqi Ab tj vtKi mt½ wetq ntqtQ tmRb | Kv w | iv vq
 hZw b Nt tQ ZLb Kviv Rb Ku vi gtZv Ae vB nqwb | AvR Aw i eK DRvo Kti w tqtQ |
 c0xB wegp ntq tMtQ | I KLvtbv gZi t tLwb | weUwi Z tPtL i ayAwntKB t tL | w i ntq tMtQ
 Aw | I i kixiUv ZLtbv Mig | I eStZ cvti Kvbt Kx ? tQvtUvtj v t tK KLtbv I tK Ggb Kti
 KutZ nqwb | I t i Ku vi tik Ktg Avmvi AvtMB etUi j w tZ wQUtK cto | iv | t tL t Rb
 cvj k Awni j vkUv UtK Dwitq Ptj hv tQ | wKŠ c0xB t tLZ cvq bv gwdRj tK | wj gwdRj i
 tcl dto tewitq tMtQ | iv w | I ci g t pto cto AvtQ | I etUi j w tLq Dtè cto hvl qv
 c0xBtK nvZ ati tUtB | Vvq gUz | c0xBi gv v Nj tQ | Avtkcvk tKvbtwKQz t Lvi gtZv Ae v I i
 tbB | ZZ tY Avi GKw cvj k f vb Gtm Dwitq wbtq hvq gwdRj i j vk | I ti tL hvq iv w | I ci
 RgvU i³ | cvj tki Mwmo t tL gUz fq tctq c0xBtK tUtB MvtQi Avvtj Ptj hvq | I tY KtÉ
 etj , gUz cwb ? gUz Pvi w tK ZvKvq , tKv vq cwb ? AembæKtÉ etj , hK vqK | Zvici cwb
 t tev |

ciw b bq , tZBk Zwi tLi 0AvRv 0 cwt Kvq teitj v GKw msev |

0ep wZevti i NUbv mæutK kn ti c0j Re th Pvi Rtbi I tewk tj vK wbnZ nq | wKŠ NUbvi mt½
 mt½B Zvnt i gZt n mivBqv tdj v nq | GKw wKtkvi eq vj K mæ tU Abje Re i wqv
 wetkl AbmUvtbi cti Rvrb hvq th , evj Kuw tgmWtKj Ktj R I cwi t i gta dj vi tivtW
 wj tZ wbnZ nq Ges Zvni j vk Zr tYv Acmw i Z nq | 0

Leti i KvMtR LeiUv cto g ntq vtK Avj x Avng | GgwtZB w b ati Zvi Rj | GKk
 Zwi tLi NUbvq wUqv i Mvm Ges j wPvtR AvnZ ntqtQ | cvtq Ges wctV AvNvZ tctqtQ | nuUtZ Kó
 nq | gwdRj Zvi KvQvKwQ wQtj v , cti wfto tKv vq wQUtK Ptj hvq tUi Kitz cvtiwb | GLb chS-
 gwdRj i tKvbtv Lei tbB | Avj x Avng bZb Kti wKQz fvetZ cvti bv | KvMtR LeiUv cto
 tPtq I tV c0xB , eev G th Avgvt i Aw , Awndj w |

Pc , Avt t i btZ cvti |

ivbwti etm Awni gv b wbtq Kut tQb | evi evi ej tQ , Avgvi Awni GKUv Lei Gtb t b fvBmve |
 Avj x Avng K v etj bv |

I xcyZig bv ej tj AwntZvgvi mt½ wQtj v ?

c0xB Pc Kti vtK |

I ti Avgvi Awnti |

Kvbt mj I tV Awni gvtqi KtÉ | emotZ tkvtKi Qvqv | AwntbB GB K vUv GLb chS-Awni gvtK
 ej tQ bv tKD | etj Kx nte ? jvk tKv vq ? jvtki Lei tZv I iv Rvbt bv | gtm Awni weKZ

tPnviUv cŭtg wPbtZB cvtiwb ej y`vm| tPbv j vMtQ ? tK G ? ej y`vtmi kixi Kutc _i_i Kti |
 niiv Awn-B tZv ? GK`g Awn| tKvfbv fj tbB| ej yWKti tKt` I tV| Zvici I i cvtqi cvZvq nvZ
 ivtL| tPt c etm hvq ZvZ| MÜ AvmtQ Zxe^a tKvfbvKQB tevta tbB I i| ej y`wei ntq `wotq
 _vtK| evBti t_tK tnW Rgv`vi wPrKvi Kti Kx thb ej tQ, ej y Kvtb Zv tXvtK bv| I Deyntq
 Awni gLi I ci StK _vtK| Bt`Q nq etK Rwtq aitZ| cPÊ e`vKj Zvq ej y`vtmi Kvbte_tg
 hvq| nVvr I i gtb nq Awni vbtclm eBtQ, etKi cuRi I Vbvgv Ki tQ| ej y v nuUzZ gL tMtR|
 I i mvgtb gMtP tQvUv Ni Uv w`Mš-mgvb ntq hvq|

ej y v, Avgv Awn ?

ej y tVwv Kvtc| AwnK etK Ztj tbq|

Zvg AvgvtK tKv_vq vbtq hv`Qv ej y v ?

gvtqi Kv tQ| Nti | GKw Ni bq| GKRb gv bq| AtbK gv|

Avgvi gv tKgb AvtQ ej y v ?

tZvi Avi GLb tKvfbv gv tbB| ZB GLb me gvtqi tQtj |

ej y`vtmi tPvtL Rj tbB| I eK fti klm UvbtZB Abfe Kti Awni kixi t_tK Zxe^a Rb dtj i
 MÜ AvmtQ| tmB MtÜ QtU AvmtQ nvRvi nvRvi gvb| gnZ[©]Awni kixi j j j gvbti nvZ
 nvZ tKv_vq Ptj hvq ej y`vm nwm Kitz cvti bv| I weg p ntq _vtK| GZ tj vK AwnK
 fvtj vevm ? GZ fvtj vevm Awni Rb` ? Mte[©]AnsKvti ej y eK fti hvq| I i tKej B gtb nq Awn
 gvbti i ü`tg tcttQ tMtQ| Awn gtiwb|

kãv_©: Kg[©]wi I`-evsj vtK ivófvlv vntmte cŭZwôZ Kivi Rb` MwZ Qvî tRvU, e`vR-vb` RK wPy,
 Rí bv-Kí bv-Avj vc-Avtj vPbv, mgvtj vPbv, Avtµvk-tµva, tivl, nvmcvZvtj i BgvRwY-nvmcvZvtj i
 Ri`wi wPwKrmvtK>`^a, Re-iUbv, Rbie Qovtbv|

cvV cwiwPwZ : evsj vt`tki weikó K_vmwvWZ`K tmwj bv tnvmtbi ŌMvqwl mÜ`vŌ (1994) Dcb`vtmi
 Askwtkl ōit³ tFRv GKkŌ| Avgvt`i gnvb fvlv Avt`vj tbi HwZnwvK tctjvcU G Kwmbx
 i wPZ| fvlv Avt`vj tbi Qvî-RbZvi wvQ³ cZ`¶ AskMhYKvix Qvî I c_wki i Awfe`w³
 cKwvKZ ntqtQ G Mtí | Avt`vj tb mwvj ntq c_wki Awn kun` ntqtQ Ges mKj gvtqi mšwb
 vntmte bw`Z I cWRZ ntqtQ|

Abkxj bx

eUwbePw cke

1| Kg[©]cwi I t`i Dt`vtM tKvb mgq Rbmfv AbjōZ nq ?

K. mKvtj

L. wetKtj

M. mÜ`vq

N. ivtZ

2| Awni eK Kutc _i_i Kti Ñ tKb ?

K. wgvQj t`tL L. _wj elY t`tL

M. Zgj t`wvfb N. tMdzvi eiY Pjvi Rb"

DĩxcK cto 3 l 4 bs c0kæ DËi `vl :

tZvgvi tQtj Avmj wdti

nvRvi tQtq ntq,

Avi tKt`v bv gv; tKbbv

gtZv Kut` bv;

gvi tPtL tbB Ak0|

3| Dİxc†Ki tZvgvi tQtj 0it³ tFRv GK†k0 M†i i th Pwi Î†K Bw½Z Kti Ñ

K. Awn L. c0xß

M. gUz N. eiKZ

4| th `enkó" Dftqi Pwi Î†K Bw½Zgq Kti tQ Ñ

i. AvZYZ`vtM gwnqvb

ii. AmnvqtZji ewj

iii. exi ZcY©AvZcwi Pq

wb†Pi tKvbwU mVVK ?

K. i L. ii

M. i l ii N. i l iii

mRbkxj c0kæ:

Awg Nvg†qvQj vg| nVvr _wj i kã| weMZ Kqwb gY³ht×i c0k††Yi Rb" Ng nqwb| Zeyl D†V
emj vg| tei ntq coj vg ht×| c0Ê tMvj v _wj | wgvnti i e†K _wj tj tMtQ| Awg Zvi w†K t`tL
AtS†i Kww | gwZ AvnZ ntqtQ| Avgvi Kv†Q tm cwlb tL†Z Pvq| Zvi e`e`v Kivi Rb" Awg
QUwQ|

K. DËvj ntq l†V Kx ?

L. c0xßi gv_v Nj†Q Ñ tKb Zv eyStq ej |

M. Dİxc†Ki wgvni Pwi Î†i mv†_ 0it³ tFRv GK†k0 M†i i th Pwi Î†i mv†_ mv`k`cY©Zv GKwU
`enkó" e`vL`v Ki |

N. Dİxc†K c0KwKZ Awfe`w³ 0it³ tFRv GK†k0 M†i i gj Awfe`w³i Abjfc Ñ gše`wU
wetkHY Ki |

wbqwZ

ûgvqþ Avnþg`

[tj LK cwi wPwZ : ûgvqjb Avntg` 13B btfæ† 1948 mvtj tbî†KvYvi tgvnbMÄ RbMhY Ktib| Zui erev dqRvi ingvb Avntg` Ges gvtqi bvg- Avqkv dtqR| ûgvqjb Avntg` 1965 mvtj e,ov tRjv`g t†K gva`wgK I 1967 mvtj XvKv Ktj R t†K D`P gva`wgK cvm Ktib| 1970 I 1972 mvtj wZwb XvKv wekpe`vj q t†K imvqb wel†q mæZK (mæŷb) I mæZ†KvEi wWwM ARB Ktib| XvKv wekpe`vj †qi wk¶KZv w†q Zui KgRxeb i iynq| wKŠ`mwvZ` PP¶ Rb` Aa`vcbv t†K t`Qvq Aemi MhY Ktib| wZwb K_v mwvWZ`K, bvU`Kvi, Pj wPÎ wlogFZv wntmte wecj L`wZ ARB Ktib| wZwb cûq`ß kZwaK MŠ`iPbv Ktib| Zui i wPZ D†j E†hvM` Dcb`vm : bxj AcivwRZv, wûqZ†gly RqRqŠx, k•Lbxj Kvi wMvi, A†qvgtqv, G†j†etj BZ`w | Zui wbwgZ D†j E†hvM` Pj wPÎ : k•Lbxj Kvi wMvi, Av,†bi cikgwY, k`vgj Qvqv, k†eY tg†Ni w`b, tNUcj Kgj v BZ`w | wZwb GK†k cj`wi mn AmsL` cj`vi j v† Ktib| tKwb K`vY†i AvµŠ- ntq 1912 mvtj i Zwi†L GB bw`Z tj LK gZieiY Ktib|]

Argvi `kktei A^{TMZ} `cgg wKQw b tKtUtQ RM`tj | RM`tj i w`b Avb>`gg nevi A**t**K_{tj}v
KviYi cAvb KviY `tj i hšYv t_tK g³ | tmLv**t**b tK**t**bv `g tbB | Kv**t**RB cov**t**kvbvi hšYv
tbB | g³ gnvb>` |

Avgiv _wK GK gnvivRvi emZewoŹZ, th-emoi gwij K Aí wKQw`b AvtMB t`k tQto BuŬqvŹZ
Ptj tMtQb| ewmo Ptj GtmtQ cwiK`vb miKvtii nvŹZ| gnvivRvi wekvj Ges cŬPxb ewmoi
GKZjvq AvgvŹ`i _vKvi e`e`v| `ŹjvŬv Zvjvex| i'ay`Źjv bq, KtqKUv Ni Qrov ewiK meŬv
Zvjvex KviY gnvivRv wRwmcĤ wKQB wbtq hvbwb| Hme NŹi Zui wRwmcĤ iŹLv|

H gñivRvi bvg Avgvi Rvbv tbB| gv†K wR†Ám K†i wQj vg, wZwb| ej tZ cvi t j b bv| Zte wZwb th
AZŠ-¶lgZvkj x wQj b Zvi AmsL cŕY GB ewo†Z Qov†bv| R½t j i †fZi ewo| tmB ewo†Z
Bt j KñUñmUi e“e~v Kivi Rb“ Zui wQj wbR^†Rbv†i Ui| `vl qv†Zi wPw tQ†c cvV†bvi R†b“ wñb
mvB†Ri GKUv QvcvLv bv|

ever†K AmsL`evi ej ‡Z i`†biQÑgnviviRvi i`P †`†L g» n†Z nq| Avnv, KZ eB ! KZ weP†
ai†bi eB|

wełKj ıwj l Kg tivgvÂKi wQj bv| cÖZw`bB ever Kufa ıwj fi v e`K wbtq ej tZbÑPj etb
teovtZ hvB| Kufa e`K tbqvi KviY nt"Q cÖqB evN tei nq| wełkl Kti wPZvevN|

everi m½ mÜv chS-eþ Nj Zvg | KvŠ-nþq wdi Zvg ivZ | fvZ Lvl qvi AvtMB Nþg tPvL Rwoþq
AvmZ | KZ wePÎ kã AvmZ eb t_tK | Avbþ` Ges AvZt¼ wkDt½ wkDt½ DVZvg |

GKw`b Kucyb w`tq Avgvi Gtjv Rji | evey-gv `RtbiB gl`i wKtq tMj Nj qY fvTjv bq | wEeq g`vtj wi qv | tmB mgTq GB AA^tj g`vtj wi qv KL`vZ wQj | GKevi KvDtK aiTj Zvi Rxebxkw³ cTivcyi wbttkl Kti w`Z | g`vtj wi qvq gZi wQj `bwgE`K e`vcvi | Avgiv cOZtlaK wntmte evTqTkwgK lly QrovI cOZ iweevti cuP tMb Kti KBbvBb Lw`Q | Zvi ci l g`vtj wi qv aiTe tKb?

even GB fqsKi RvqMv t₋tK e`wj i Rb` tPóv-Z`wei Ki tZ j vM t j b | i`tb Avgvi gb tft0 tMj |
 GZ my` i RvqMv, Ggb PgrKvi RxebŃGme tQto tKv₋vq hve ? g`vtj wi qvq gi tZ ntj | GLv t b B
 gie | ZvQovon g`vtj wi qv Am₋Luv Avgvi tek cQ` nj | hLb Rji Avtm ZLb Kx cĖĖ kxZB-bv j vtM!
 kx tZi R t b B tevanq kixti GK ai tbi Avtek mjo nq | Rji hLb evotZ ₋vtK ZLb tPvtLi
 mvg tbi cĖZwU wRwbm AvKwZ tZ tQvU ntZ ₋vtK | t`L tZ eo ATMZ j vtM | GK mgq w t R t K wekvj
 ` t Z`i g t Zv g t b nq | Kx AvĖh°AbvfwZ !

i ayAwg GKv bB, cvj v Kti Avgiv me fvBtevb R t i cotZ j vMj vg |

GKRb Rji t₋tK DV t ZB Ab`Rb R t i cto | Rji AvtmL Lye w b q u g Z | Avgiv mevB Rwb KLB Rji
 Avmt e | tmB mg t q tj c-Ku₋v Mv t q Rwo t q AvtMfv t MB weQv b v q i t q c u o |

cĖZw` b tftv i wZb fvBtevb ivRemoi gw` t i i PvZvtj e t m tiv` Mv t q gwL | GB mgq Avgv t` i m₂
 t` q te₂j UvBMvi | te₂j UvBMvi nt`Q Avgv t` i K K t i i b v g | bv, Avgv t` i K K i b q, gnvi v Rvi
 K K i | Zui b w K A t b K₋t j v K K i w Q j | wZwb meK U v t K w t q h v b, wKŠ` GB K K i w t K w t Z
 cv t i b w b | tmB w K Q t ZB ivRemo tQto t h t Z i w R n q u b |

gv ZvtK ` t e j v Lvevi t` b | gwU t Z Lvevi tX t j w` t j tm Lvq bv | ₋vj v q Kti w` t Z nq | i ayZv-B
 bv, Lvevi t` evi ci ZvtK g t L e j t Z nq Ń Lv l |

Lvb` w b K K i | Av`e-Kvq`v Lye fv t j v | Zte eq t mi fv t i tm Kvey | mvi w` b ewoi mvg t b i t q
₋vtK | nvB t Zvtj , wSg t Z wSg t Z gZi i R t b` A t c ¶ v Kti |

GK t f v i t e j v i K₋v | Avgvi Kucj b w` t q Rji AvmtQ | Awg K^{af} Mv t q w` t q gw` t i i PvZvtj e t m AwQ |
 Avgvi m t ₂ t k d z Ges BKeyj | gv G t m Avgv t` i gvSLv t b kvnxb t K (Avgvi tQvU fvB) ew t q w` t q tM t j b |
 Avgv t` i ` w q Z i nt`Q Zvi w` t K b Ri i vLv, tm t h b n g v₋wo w` t q PvZij t₋tK cto bv hvq |

gv P t j hvevi ciciB w m m m k t ā t c Q t b w d t i ZvKvj vg | th-`k` t` Lj vg tm-`k` t` Lvi Rb`
 g v b w m K cĖwZ Avgvi w Q j bv | gw` t i i eÜ ` i Rvi d u K w` t q cĖKvĖ GKUv t K D t U mvc tei ntq
 AvmtQ | gwU Q t q Q t q Avtm | dYv Z t j Gw` K-l w` K t` L t Q, Avevi gwU Q t q Q t q AvmtQ, Avei dYv
 t Zvtj | Avgiv wZb fvBtevb w Q U t K m t i tMj vg | kvnxb GKv e t m i B j , mvc t` t L Zvi Avb t ` i m x g v
 t b B | tm t Póv Ki t Q mvc w U i w` t K G w M t q t h t Z | Avi ZLbB te₂j UvBMvi S w c t q co j mvc w U i
 l ci | NUbv GZ ` * Z NUj th Avgiv K t q K g n Z ° S t ZB cv i j v g bv Kx nt`Q | GKmgq i ay t` Lj vg
 K K i Uv m v t c i dYv Kvgto w Q to t d t j t Q | te₂j UvBMvi w d t i hv t`Q w t R i RvqMvq | t h b w K Q B
 n q u b | w t R i ` v f w e K K g R v Ė tm t k l K i j |

mvc K K i w t K Kvgovevi m t h v M t c t q u Q j w K bv Rwb bv | m^{ae}Z Kvgovq u b | KviY K K i w t t P
 i B j , Zte bovPov c t i v c j i eÜ Kti w` j |

wZxq w` t b Zvi Pvgov L t m co j Ges ` M` t M Nv t` Lv w` j | GB t₋tK g t b nq mvc m^{ae}Z
 Kvgto t Q | m v t c i w e l K K t i i t ¶ t t n q t Zv t Z g b f q v e n b q |

Avi l ` j b KvUj | K K i w t t P v t Li mvg t b c t P M t j hv t`Q | Zvi KvZia v w b m n` Kiv g k w K j | Mv
 t₋tK Mw j Z gv s t m i ` M Ė AvmtQ |

even gv t K t W t K e j t j b, Awg Gi Kó m n` Ki t Z cv i w Q bv | Z w g e x` K tei Kti Avgv t K ` v l |

ever Avgvť`i tPtLi mvgťb cici `yU ıwj Kti KKiWtK gviťj b| Awg ıúó t`LtZ tcjvg ever
 `ťtL te`bvq Kktó DťVťQb| Zeykvš-Mj vq ejťj b, th Avgvi tQtj i Rxeb iŋv KtiťQ ZvťK
 Awg ıwj Kti gviťvg| GťK evj ıbqvZ|

ıKš' Avgvi KvťQ everťK cı_exi ıbôı Zg gvbłť`i GKRb etj gťb nj | ıbťRťK ıKQťZB tevSťZ
 cviıQjvg bv Ggb GKıU KvR ıZıb Kx Kti KiťZ cviťj b| iťtM, `ťtL l Awfgvťb iťZ fıZ bv
 tLtq iťq cťovQ| ever AvgvťK tWťK ıbťq eviı`vq emvťj b|

`Rb PzPvc etm AwQ| PviıťK Nb AÜKvi | ZŋK WvKťQ| emoi Pvicvťki Avťgi etb nvl qv
 tjťM ııPı kã DVťQ|

ever ıKQB ejťj b bv| nqťZv AťbK ıKQB Zui gťb ıQj | gťbi fıve cKvk KiťZ cviťj b bv|
 GKmgq ejťj b, hvl Nıgťq cťov| Awg tıııb ešťZ cıııb eve tKb KKiWtK Gfvťe tgťi
 tdťjťQb !

KKiW Avgvi gťb Mfxi Qvc tdťj ıQj |

kãv_©I UxKv : A™Z Ń PgrKvi, AmvaviY; gıvbı` Ń Mfxi Avbı`, AťbK Avbı`; Avťek Ń
 fıveťeM, AbjıM, GLvťb GK aiťbi cŰZıııqv tevSťbıv nťqťQ; PvZvj Ń DVvb, kvb ııavťbıv emvi
 RvqMı; ZŋK Ń GK aiťbi AZ'š-ıelai mvc|

cıV cıııPıZ : ersj vťťki mıııZKKvťj i bı`Z K_v mııııZ'K ngıvqb Avntgť`i ıııZPviYgťK
 Mš' 0Avgvi tQtjťej vŰ tťK 0ıbqvZŰ bıvK Mııı msKıj Z nťqťQ| tj LtKi tŰvťejvg everi
 PıKıımťı RMťj i GKıU cıııZ'ı Rıg`vi emotZ Ae'AbKıjxb ıııZ Ges Zvi AbıııZ AZ'ı`
 n,ıqMŰx Kti GLvťb eYŰıv Kiv nťqťQ| Rıg`vıemoi KKiW tj LtKi tŰv fıvBťK tKDťK mťci
 tŰvej tťK iŋv Kti| mıvıWtK tgťi tdťjťj l KKiWı mťci Kıgo Lvq| mťci Kıgťoi
 ıelıııııvq Avıııš-KKiWı cieZx'hšıv mıı KiťZ bv tcti Zvi ever KKiWtZ ıjx Kti tgťi
 tdťj b| KKti i GB ıbqvZ Zvi evj K ıPťE te`bıi mÂvi Kti |

Abkxj bx

eıııbePııb cııı

1| ıZb fıvB-ťevb tKı_vq etm Mvťq tiv` gıťL ?

- | | |
|--------------------|------------------|
| K. DťVťbı Nvťm | L. Nťi i eviı`vq |
| M. gıı`ťi i PvZvťj | N. ıevKLVıvq |

2| teıj UvBMııťK Lvı`ııb ej v nťqıQj tKb ?

- | | |
|------------------------|---------------------|
| K. Av`e-Kıv`vi Rbıı | L. ıZšı'ekťóıı Rbıı |
| M. mı`ı i tPııııı Rbıı | N. eqm nı qıı Rbıı |

Dİ'xcKwU co Ges 3 l 4 bs cōkē DĒi `vI :

Kvgvtj i wčq Kežzi ŌivRvŌ vdti Gtj tm Avbt` UMeM KiłZ _vłK| ivRvi Rb" bej wKtb
Avbte, my`i evmv `Zwi KiłeŃG K_v fvetZ fvetZ tm ivłZ Nvgłq hvq| wPrKvi tPPvtgłPłZ
Ng fvŌłj ł`Što wMtq ł`łL DłVvłb łQvc łQvc i³ Avi cvj K| Zvi ivRv łKv_vl łbB| weIYœ
`wółZ ZvwKłq _vłK tm w`łK|

3| Dİ'xcłKi ivRv ŌvbwZŌ Młł i th Pwi łł i cōZwłwa Zv ntj v Ń

- i łKDłU mvc
- ii te½j UvBMvi
- iii ZłłK

włłPi łKvbwU młVK ?

- | | |
|------------|-------------|
| K. i | L. ii |
| M. i l iii | N. ii l iii |

4| cōZwłwałZi KviY ntj v Ń

- K. cōłYi cōZ ggZłeva
- L. gwłtei cōZ fvtj vevmv
- M. Avcb cwi łetki cōZ `i`
- N. KZKłgł Rb" AbłkvPbv|

mRbkxj cōkē

Avj x Avełvłmi wčq łNvov `j wK| Gi bvg-WvK eŭ`ł chŠ-wē-Z| ZvB GłK włłRi mœłł` cwiYZ
Kivi AvMłł AłbłKiB| Avełvm GK`v `j wKłK włłq wKvłti hvq Mfxi ełb| G młhvłM `mjiv ZvłK
Pvi w`K w`łq wNłti łdtj | gZi wlvēZ łRłbł tm ł`Što Avłm `j wKi KvłQ| gwłtei Rxeb ełPvłZ
`j wK ZvłK włłq RxebcY ł`Šo `i i" Kłi | `mjivł Zvi łcQb łcQb QłU| MłRł łV Zvł`i eŬK|
gwłbłK włłq wlvct` vdti Gtj l _wj wex `j wK Aełkłł gZi łKvłj Xtj cło|

- K. łKvb RvqMvq łj LłKi `kkłei A™Z `čgq w`b _wj łKłUłQ ?
- L. Ōevv GB fqsKi RvqMv łłK e`wj i Rb" łPóv KiłQb|Ō RvqMvUłK fqsKi ej vi KviY Kx?
- M. Dİ'xcłKi `j wK Ges ŌvbwZŌ Młł i te½j UvBMvi Gi ga"Kvi mv`łk`i w`KwU Złj ai |
- N. ŌcōłYi cōZ ggZłeva _vKłj l Dİ'xcłKi Avj x Avełvm l wlvwZ Młł i łj LłKi evevi
`wófw½ wfbdŌ Ń gšēwł wēłkłY Ki |

Z_“ cħŷ³

გრაფ` Rvdi BKeŷj

[tj LK cwi wPwZ : გრაფ` Rvdi BKeŷj i Rbჲ1952 mŷj ŵmŷj U knŷi | Zui Mŷtgi ewmo tbŷtKvbn tRj vq | wZwb XvKv wekŷr`vj tŷ c`v_“weÁvŷb covŷkvbn Kŷi tQb | hŷ³i vŷtŷ`xN“AvWŷtŷv eQi t_ŷK wZwb t`tk wŷtŷi kvnRvj vj weÁvb I cħŷ³ wekŷr`vj tŷ KŷwúDUvi mŷtŷY GŰ BwÁwbhwi s wefŷtM thvM t`b | wZwb wki` wKŷkvi t`i Rŷb` tj Lvŷj wL Kŷi b | weÁvb weŷqK tj Lvi Rŷb` ZvŷK 2004 mŷj evsj v GKvŷWgx mŷwŷZ` cŷ`vi t`l qv nq | Zui i wPZ Mŷšŷi gŷt` ŰAvwŷg ZcŰ, eŷŷi wKvbnŰ, ŰtŷcŰR± tbej vŰ, Űmŷtm½ MŷŷPvi xŰ ŰwbZz I Zvi eŰi vŰ, Űŷwŷgŷg AiY`Ű I Ű`xcybŷt ŰŰ Dŷj LŷhvM` |]

eZŷvb cŷ_exŷv nŷ“Q Z_“ cħŷ³ i cŷ_ex | K_vŷv th mŷZ` tmŷv Lŷ mŷtRB cħŷY cvl qv hvq | AvR t_ŷK GK hŷM AvŷtM Kŷtŷv tKŷtbn Zŷ`i cŰqvRb nŷj gvbŷlŷv eB Lŷj t`LŷZv- GLb Avi tKD tmŷv Kŷi bv | hLb Kŷtŷv Zŷ`i cŰqvRb nq tm KŷwúDUŷtŷi i mvgŷb eŷm, Kx-ŷevŷW“ŷ GKwŷ tŷvKv t`q, gvDŷm KŷtŷKevi KxK Kŷi | mŷ_ mŷ_ Z_“ tPŷtLi cŷŷK Zvi KŷtQ Pŷj Avŷm-Z_“w cvŷki i v`v t_ŷK GŷmŷQ bŷwK cŷ_exi Ab` cvk _ŷK GŷmŷQ tmŷv AvRKvj tKD RvbŷZI Pŷq bv | Rvbvi cŰqvRbŷl tbB | KviY cŷtŷv cŷ_exŷv GLb mevi nŷtZi gŷvŷq Pŷj GŷmŷQ | GB Avmŷavi Y e`vcvi wŷ NUv mŷe nŷtŷQ Z_“ cħŷ³ i GKUv weŷŷei KviŷY |

Z_“ cħŷ³ bŷtŷ mŷiv cŷ_extZ th wecewŷ NŷtŷQ Zvi wŷQŷb th hšŷŷ KŷR KiŷQ Zvi bvg wŷwRUvj KŷwúDUvi | KŷwúDUŷtŷi tŷZiKvi Bŷj KUŷbK cŰŷqv Kivi Rŷb` mŷe` me wŷMbvj e`envi bv Kŷi mŷbw`Ű wKŷz wŷMbvj ev wŷwRUvj wŷMbvj e`envi Kiv nq eŷj Gi bvg wŷwRUvj KŷwúDUvi | Avgŷt`i eZŷvb cŷ_ex Ggb GKUv chŷŷq tŷšŷŷQŷ th, GLb Lŷ Kg tj vKB LŷR cvl qv hvŷe hvi RŷebŷK tKŷtbn bv tKŷtbn fŷŷe KŷwúDUvi `ŷk“Kŷiwb | wŷtme wŷŷKk KiŷZ KŷwúDUŷtŷi `iKvi nq, e`emvcwŷZŷ KŷwúDUvi `iKvi nq, Ggb wK wki` mŷwŷZ` ev weŷbŷ`b KiŷZI AvRKvj KŷwúDUŷtŷi `iKvi nq | 1977 mŷj fŷtŷRvi 1 Avi 2 bŷtŷ `ŷŷv gnvKvkhvŷ tmŷi RMŷZ Zvŷ`i hŷŷv`i` Kŷi wŷj | tmŷi RMr cŷmo t`evi mgq gnvKvkhvŷ `ŷŷv Mŷŷ, tŷvi cvŷk w`tŷ wŷtŷtQ Ges hŷevi mgq tmB Mŷŷ, tŷv mŷŷŷK“bvbn Z_“ cŷ_extZ cŷwŷtŷtQ | tŷvŷ GKwŷ hšŷ, nŷtŷ cŷ_exi Mŷŷel Kŷ`i KŷtQ meŷPŷtŷ tenk Z_“ cvŷtŷvi KŷZZŷKz fŷtŷRvi gnvKvkhvŷ, tŷvŷK t`l qv nq | GB PgKcŰ KŷZZŷKz wŷQŷb wŷj GKUv KŷwúDUvi, thwŷ fŷtŷRvi gnvKvRvbŷK tmŷi RMŷZ tŷZi w`tŷ Dŷwŷtŷ wŷtŷ tŷtQ, Z_“ msMŷ KŷiŷQ Ges wŷLŷfŷŷe tmB Z_“ cŷ_extZ cŷwŷtŷtQ | tKD thb gŷb bv Kŷi th, fŷtŷRvi gnvKvkhvŷbi KŷwúDUvi eŷS wŷj AmŷaviY tKŷtbn KŷwúDUvi | e`Z tmŷ, tŷv wŷj v LŷB mŷaviY KŷwúDUvi | mŷZ` K_v eŷŷZ wK Avgiv GLb th KŷwúDUvi e`envi Kwi Zvi Zŷj bŷq 1977 mŷj i tmB KŷwúDUvi wŷj cŰq GKUv tLj bvi gŷZv | Zvi cŷtŷi I tmŷŷ Amŷa` mŷab Kŷi wŷj, KviY weÁvbŷv cŷ_extZ eŷm hLb thfŷŷe cŰqvRb ZLb tmfŷŷe tŷŷMŷg Kŷi KŷwúDUvi wŷtŷ cvŷtŷZb | KŷwúDUvi wŷ ZvB hLb thi Kg cŰqvRb tmfŷŷe Zvi `wŷZŷi cvj b KiZ | Ab` th-tKŷtbn hšŷ, t_ŷK tm KviŷY KŷwúDUvi Avj`v Ges GUvB KŷwúDUŷtŷi i meŷPŷtŷ eo kŷ³ | GKUv KŷwúDUvi ŷK tKvb KŷtR e`envi Kiv nŷe tmŷv wŷfŷ Kŷi gvbŷlŷi I cŷi | GKRB gvbŷl hZ mRbŷkj nŷe KŷwúDUŷtŷi i KvRKgŷnŷe ZZ PgKcŰ |

KwúDUvi e"envi Kti th AmsL" KvR Kiv hvq Zvi GKwU nt"Q KwúDUvi tbUI qvK[©] thLvth KwúDUvi tK GKmv_ Rfo t`lqv nq| tKD thb gtb bv Kti, GtZ iay GKUv Nti KtqUv KwúDUvi wKsev GKUv cÜZôvbi KtqKUv KwúDUvi Rfo t`qv nq| Avmtj mviv c_w_exi j j j KwúDUvi tK GKmv_ Rfo w`tq wekvj GKUv tbUI qvK[©] Zwi Kiv ntqtQ| tmUv wKfvte Kivi Rtb" Z_ weibgq ev Z_ thvMvthvMi bZb bZb chj³ Mto DtvQ| Zvi GKwU nt"Q dvBevi AcwU, thLvth Pti gtvZv my² GKUv KvPi Zši tfZi w`tq Z_ cvvthv hvq| metPtq PgKc0 e"vcvi nt"Q Z_Uv e`jwZK mstKZ wntmte hvq bv, tmUv hvq Avtj v wntmte| tmB Avtj v wKš' `k`gub Avtj v bq, tmUv Aejev Avtj v, Avgiv ZvB tPvL tmUv t`LzI cvB bv| dvBevi AcwUK chj³ i mv_ e"envi Kivi Rtb" i Kgwi chj³ Mto DtvQ Ges me wKQzwgij tQ GLb itqtQ c_w_ex tRvov wekvj KwúDUvi tbUI qvK[©]

mviv c_w_exi j j j KwúDUvi GKmv_ Rfo t`lqvi ci tmUv w`tq AtbK wKQB Kiv m[©] | wKQz Kiv ntqtQ, wKQz Kiv nt"Q Ges fweI tZ Kx Kiv hvte tmUv wbtq c_w_exi mRbkxj gvbtliv memgq wPšv Ki tQ| c_w_extRvov wekvj tbUI qvK[©] GKUv e"envi i K_v Avgiv tgvUvgU mevB i tbiQ- tmUv nt"Q BvUvBU| mvariY Zt`i Rtb" GLb BvUvBUi tKvthv weKí tbB| gvbv Zvi `bwb Rxeibi me LeivLei BvUvBU t`tK tbq| iaytm evm tUb ev tch³ mgqmP BvUvBU cvlqv hvq Zv bq, tmUv vi wUtkU BvUvBU tKbv hvq| c_w_exi tewki fVM gvbv GLb mWZ`Kvti i Leti i KvMR bv cto BvUvBU Lei cto| MteYvi Rvbv GLb BvUvBU cKvk Kiv nq| tKbvKvUvi metPtq eocxwZ GLb BvUvBU| wRwb cI wbjvtg wev Ki tZ ntj GLb BvUvBUi PvBtZ fvtj v tKvthv Dcvq tbB| tiwvi tUvj wfkb BvUvBU Pti GtmQ, eÜZi ev bvbvi Kg mvgwRK KgRvE GLb BvUvBU wNti Mto DtvQ| weÁvcb ev wePwb cPviYvi Rtb" GLb BvUvBUi PvBtZ fvtj v tKvthv Dcvq tbB| A_ GK K_vq ej v hvq- mij wKsev RvUj, mnR wKsev KwB, i"ZcYwKsev ZrQ me KvRB GLb BvUvBU e"envi Kti Kiv nt"Q| hZ w`b hv"Q Gi e"envi ewx cvt"Q Ges tgvUvgU wvEzfvte ej v hvq, hviv BvUvBU t`tK wewQb Zviv tRvi K`tg QzU ej v c_w_exi mv_ Zvj wgvj tQ Pj tZ cvi te bv, t`Lz t`Lz Zviv wvQz co te|

c_w_ex tRvov j j j KwúDUvi i tbUI qvK[©] I ci wbf[©] Kti iayth BvUvBU Z_ weibgq Mto DtvQ Zv bq, weÁvxi Ges MwYZ we`iv tmUvK MteYvi KvRI e"envi Ktib| GKUv tQvU KwúDUvi tQvU GKUv KvR Kitz cvi wKš' j j j KwúDUvi tK hw GKmv_ Kiv nh Zvntj Zviv wekvj KvR Kti tdj tZ cvi | c_w_exi metPtq eo cÜBg msL`v Gfvte LjR tei Kiv ntqtQ| KwúDUvi hLb e"envi Kiv nq bv ZLb Ajm ntq etm bv t`tK weÁvbx wKsev MwYZ we`i eo eo mgm`v mgvatbi KvR tj tM thtZ cvi | GwU nt"Q gvI GKwU D`vniY- Avtj v AtbK D`vniY AvtQ Ges metPtq eo K_v fweI tZ Avtj v my`i Avtj v PgKc0 D`vniY Avmte tm e"vcviti we`gvI m`n tbB|

0KwúDUvi K_wU ej v ntj B Avgv`i tPvLi mvgtb KwúDUviti th Qwew tftm ltv Zv ntj v- tUvj wfktbi gtvZv gwBUi, Kx tevW[©] gvDm Ges tPstKvthv evt`i gtvZv wv.wc.BD| wKš' tmUvB KwúDUviti GKgvI ifc bq| AvR Kvj e`vUvi Pwv Z j`vcUc Pti GtmQ, tmUv e`vM wbtq Pjvtdiv Kiv hvq| Avevi wekvj AvKviti mcvv KwúDUvi itqtQ thUvK kxZj ivLvi RtbB ixwZgtZv `thtÁi AvtqvRb Kitz nq| thiKg eo KwúDUvi itqtQ wK tmiKg tQvU

KwúDUvi l i tqtQ th,tj v tgvevBj tUwj tdiv, K'vtgiv, dxR, l tfb wKsev wj dtUi gtZv ``wbow`b e`envwi wRwbtl i gvtS emvbtv AvtQ| Avgiv Avj v`vfvte KwúDUvi tK t`wL bv, wKŠ`tmUv Avgvt`i tPvtLi Avovtj AmsL`v hšcwZtK mPj Kti ivLtQ| GKmgq tUwj tdiv wQj GKUv ey`nxb K_v ej v Ges tkvbi hšj GLb Avi Zv bq- tgvevBj tUwj tdiv i wZgtZv ey`gxb hšj Ggb AtbK tgvevBj tUwj tdiv AvtQ tmUv GKB mvt_ tUwj tdiv, ti wWI, tUwj wFkb, K'vtgiv, tUc ti KWŹ, K`vj Ktj Ui, wRwcGm Ges tQvULvtUv GKUv KwúDUvi | Avgiv GUv nvZt wbtq thLvtb Lpk thtZ cwii, th-tKvbtv i Kg Z_` msMŹh Kitz cwii, Z_` msi ŹY Kitz cwii Ges Z_` wmbgq Kitz cwii | wKQw`b AvtMI tmUv Kí wÁvtbi gtZv wQj, GLb cftvcyi ev`e|

hvi v BwZnm ctotQ Zviv Rvtb, AvR t_tK cŹq`Bk ermi AvtM cw_extZ wkí wece-ntqWj | hvi v tmB wkí wecte Ask wbtqWj Zviv cw_extK kvmb KtiQ- AtbK mgq tkvLY KitiQ| G gnZtZ` wkí wecte i gtZv „i`ZpY`GKUv wece-nt`Q thUvtK Avgiv ej wQ Z_` chŹ³ i wece- ej vi AtcŹv ivtL bv, hvi v GB Z_` chŹ³ i wecte Ask tbtv Zviv cieZr`cw_extK kvmb Kite|

Avgiv wkí wecte Ask wbtZ cwii wbtv etj evBt i t`k Avgvt`i kvmb-tkvLY KitiQ| Avgiv Avevi tmUv ntZ w`tZ cwii bv| GB bZb Z_` chŹ³ i wecte Avgvt`i Ask wbtZB nte| tmB `wqZUv cvj b Kitz nte bZb cRbK, hvi v bZb ersj vt`tki tbZZj t`te Ávtb-wÁvtb Ges chŹ³ tZ| Zviv wKfvte tj Lvov Kite, Ab` me wltqi mvt_ mvt_ MwyZ Ges BstiwRtZI mgvb `Ź ntq DVte, KwúDUvti mvt_ cwipZ nte| hLb KwúDUvi e`envt i mthvM cvte ZLb tmUvtK wbtv`tbi GKUv gva`g wntmte e`envi bv Kti tkLvi GKUv gva`g wntmte e`envi Kite, wbtRt`i mRbkxj gvbj wntmte Mto Zj te| Zviv ersj vt`tki fvel`Z wÁvbx Ges chŹ³ w` wntmte Mto DtV Avgvt`i wŹq gvZ.fvgtK cw_exi eftK gv_v DpZKti Zj tZ mvinh` Kite|

kāv_Ź UxKv

wvRUvj (**Digital**) t- KwúDUvti Bj KuUwbK KvRKg`Kivi Rtb` th`e`jwZK mstKZ e`envi Kiv nq Zvi wbow`Ź gvb i tqtQ| mjbw`Ź GB gvtbi GKUwtK O Ab`w`tK| Ab`w`tK l wetePbv Kti evBbwi msL`v wntmte KwúDUvti i tFZti mKj wntme-wbtKk Kiv nq| m`te` me gvb e`envi bv Kti mjbw`Ź`jU gvb`jU AsK (Digit) Gi Rtb` e`envi Kivi cŹp,qwUwtK mvavi Yfvte wvRUvj ej v nq|

tcŹMŹg- : KwúDUvi tK GKUw wbt`R t`l qv ntj tmUw tmB wbt`R Abhvx KvR Kti | Gi Kg AmsL` wbt`RtK cvkvwK mwiRtq KwúDUvi tcŹMŹg tj Lv nq Ges KwúDUvi tcŹMŹg wj tL KwúDUvi w`tq AtbK RuUj KvR Kivbtv m`e nq|

Aej vj - : Avtj v GKUw Zi½| GB Zi½%N`GKUw wbow`Ź gvb t_tK Kg ntj Avgiv t`LtZ cvB bv| Avevi Zi½%N`h`w` Avti KuU wbow`Ź gvb t_t eo nq Zte tmUv Avgiv t`LtZ cvB bv| `k`gvb Avtj vi Zi½%N` t_tK eo nl qvi Kvi tY th Avtj vtK Avgiv t`LtZ cvB bv tmUvtK Aejev etj |

WRicGm- : (GPS) Global Positioning System w`tq cW_exi th tKvfbv RvqMvi Ae`vb mybw`0fite tei Kiv hvq| gnvKvfk AtbK,tjv Kwlg DcM0 i tqtQ| GB DcM0 t_tK cvVfbv mstKZ e`envi Kti WRicGtmi gva'ig tKvfbv WK0i Ae`vb mybw`0fite tei Kiv nq|

cvV cwiwPvZ : eZ0vb cW_ex nt"Q Z_" chY3i hM- A_0 Z_" msM0, Z_" msiY Avi Z_" weibgtqi tYtI mviv cW_extZ GKUv hMvšKvix cwieZ0 GtmtQ| Z_" chY3i GB wecfei wC0tb metPtq eo fvgKv ivLtQ 0KwúDUvi0 bvtgi hšYU| GwU gvbfti wbt`fk KvR Kti, ZvB GKRb gvbY hZUKzmRbkxj Zvi KwúDUvti KvR Kivi YlgZvI WK ZZUKzPgKc0 | `B k eQi AvtM cW_extZ GKUv wki wece-ntqYj, tmB wecfe hviv Ask wbtqYj cieZxmgTq ZvivB cW_extK kvmb KtiYj | WK GB gytZ0wki wecfei gtZvB „i"Zcy0Z_" chY3i wece-NUtQ- hviv GB wecfe Ask tbt ZvivB bZb cW_exi tbZZj t`te| evsj vt`ktK cW_exi mvgtb gv_v DpZ Kti `wo Kivfbvi Rtb` bZb cRbZ Z_" chY3tZ wbtRt`i `Y Kti Zj te tmU mevi B cZ`vkv|

Abkxj bx

eUibePib cke

1| dvBevi AcUtk Kxtmi tfZi w`tq Z_" cvWb nq?

- | | |
|-----------------|-----------------------|
| K. Zvgvi Zvti i | L. we`yr tPŠKxq Zi t½ |
| M. KutPi Zš'i | N. KvePbi Zš'i |

2| Z_" chY3i wecfe tbZZj wbtZ ntj Kxtm `Y I cwiwPZ nl qv c0qvRb?

- i. MwYZ
- ii. BstiWR
- iii. KwúDUvi

wbtPi tKvbU mwVK?

- | | |
|------------|----------------|
| K. i | L. ii |
| M. i I iii | N. i, ii I iii |

DixcK co Ges c0kie DEi `vI :

WwRUvj evsj vt`tki `cambtq Gwtq Pj tQ GKwU j`vcUc, GKwU gtWg I GKwU c0R±i wbtq cvlqvi ctqU tc0M0tgi gva'ig WwRUvj Kvm tbqvi KvhpYg| wki t`i BstiWR eY0vjv tkLvfbvi Rb` Z_" I thvMvthvM chY3 mspvš-kā,tjv `vb cvt"Q| wkvYv_xPv B-tgBj, B0vitiBU m0utK0RvbtZ cvi tQ| gvbfti mRbkxj KvRtK mnvqZv c0vb, msiY Kiv, Z_" Av`vb-c0vtbi tYtI c0vbZg fvgKv cvj b KitiQ KwúDUvi | ivtk` Abjfe Kiti jv Zt`i gnvmoK thvM`Zg m½x nl qvB RvZxq KZ0|

3| ÔZ_ cħy³ ð cē†Üi th w` KwU Dĭ xc†K D™mZ ntq†Q Zv ntj v Ñ

K. KwúDUvi tbUI qvK[⊖] vcb L. cħy³ i DrKI m̄vab

M. Z_ cħy³ wec†e thvM` vb N. KwúDU†i `¶ nI qv

4| Dĭ xc†Ki Abfe ÔZ_ cħy³ ð cē†Üi †Kvb D×wZi m†½ mv` k`cY?

K. eZgvb c_w_exUv nt"Q Z_ cħy³ i c_w_ex

L. Av†M KwúDU†i i KvR wJ Kí weÁv†bi g†Zv

M. Z_ cħy³ i wec†ei wQ†b i†q†Q wWvRUvj KwúDUvi

N. BŮvi †b†Ui gva†g Z_ wewbqg e`e`v Mto D†V†Q|

mRbkxj cħæ

Dĭ xcKwU co Ges cħkie DĖi `vI :

tmvwbqv Av†gwi Kvi Gg. AvB. Gm. wU-†Z fwiZ[⊖]nevi Rb` cŮwZ w†"Q| vekpe`vj †q fwiZ[⊖]nevi hveZxq Z_ tm BŮvi †b†Ui gva†g thvMvo Kij v| tmLv†b Aa`qbi Z wk¶v_x†i` B-†gBj wKvbn †R†b tmvwbqv Zv†` i mv†_I thvMv†hvM `vb Kij v| BŮvi †b†Ui gva†g fwiZ[⊖]nevi me Z_ †R†b tmvwbqvi g†b ntj v Z_ cħy³ †Z mg× ntj B G†`k mg× ntZ cvi te|

K. wR.wc.Gm. Kx ?

L. ÔtgvvBj †Uwj †dvb ey×gvb hšŮ †Kb ?

M. Dĭ xcKwU†Z ÔZ_ cħy³ ð cē†Üi †Kvb w` KwU cŮZdwj Z ntq†Q Zv e`vL`v Ki |

N. Dĭ xc†K ÔZ_ cħy³ ð cē†Üi gj fvebv D†b wPZ nqwb Ñ gj `vqb Ki |

mǝLi j wMqv

Ávb`vm

Kwe cwi wPwZ : Ávb`vm 16k kZvāxi cŭgŭtāP Kwe| mǝxZÁ I bZb KxZB c×wZi D^mteK wntmte wZwb mǝvtgi ÁwaKvix wŭtj b| eaŭtbi Ku`ov Mŭtg Zui Rbŭ| mǝeZ tMwe`vm KweivR, ejing`vm cŭtLi mǝ½ wZwb tLZivi Drmte Dcw`Z wŭtj b| evŭj v I eRej wKsev G`tqi wŭkŭfvlvq wZwb c`vej x iPbv Ktīb| PĒx`vm-Abymvix Ávb`vm fvlvq I fvtē mnR I Avšw K| ga`hŭMi evsj v MxwZ KweZvq Avtŭcŭbj vM I ievbj vŭMi c`tj vŭZ Zui f³-ŭ`q h_v_© cŭY tctqtQ| GLvŭb mǝwŭj Z Avtŭcŭbj vŭMi c`wŭZ Zvi cŭvY wŭj tē| Ávb`vm i wPZ MŠ: gv_j I gjj x wKŭv|]

mǝLi j wMqv	G Ni ewaby
Avbtj cŭoqv tMj	
Awgqv-mvMti	wmbvb Kwi tZ
mKwŭj Mij tŭj \	
mŭL Kx tŭvi Ki tŭg tŭwL	
kxZj ewj qv	I Pu`tmweby
fŭvbj wKi Y t`wL \	
DPj ewj qv	APtj PwotZ
cwobyAMva Rŭj	
j wQgx PwntZ	`wii` ^a tepj
gwYK nvi vbyntj \	
bMi emvj vg	mvMi ewaj vg
gwYK cŭevi Avtk	
mvMi i Kvj	gwYK j Kvj
AfvMxi Kig-t`vŭI \	
wcqv m j wMqv	Rj`tmweby
eRi cŭoqv tMj	
Ávb`vm Ktn	Kvbj wci xwZ
giY ÁwaK tkj \	

kāv_©: Awgqvŭ AgZ; wmbvbŭ mŭb; Ki tŭg tŭwLŭ Ktŭgŭ tŭLv, ceRtŭbŭ Ktŭgŭ dj, A`tŭi tŭLv; DPj ŭ D`P; APj ŭ ceZ; j wQgxŭ j ²x, tepj ŭ wŭti aij; wcqv mŭ wccvmv, Zŭv|

cV cwi wPwZ : Avg` kixd mǝŭw`Z ņga`hŭMi evsj v MxwZ KweZvŭ MŠ' t_ŭtK ņmǝLi j wMqvŭ kxI R KweZwŭ msKwŭj Z ntqtQ| gŭbŭ mǝLi Rb`eŭ AvtqvRb Kti wKŠ`tm AvtqvRb AtbK mgqB mv_R nq bv| Kwe GB KweZvq AtbK Zj bv w`tqtQb: thgb, AgtZi mvMti mŭb Ki tŭj I me Mi tŭj i gtZv gtŭb nq; wmo Pu`i Avtj vŭZ cŭZdwj Z nq Li tŭi Š`¹ ZxeZv; gwYtK`i Avkvq mvMti bŭgtj I tm gwmbK n`MZ nq bv| Kwe etj tŭb, G meB Kgŭvl | KvbyA_ŭ Ktŭf w³`pZi bv ntj G aitbi AvtqvRb wŭŭj nI qv`ŭfvweK| cigvZŭi mǝ½ wŭwŭj Z nevi AvKv•ŭv gŭbŭtŭi wPi Šb| Kwe Ávb`vm etj tŭb, GB AvKv•ŭv ev`ewiqZ bv ntj Zv gi tŭYi tŭtqI ÁwaK gtŭb nq|

Abŭxj bx

Kg©Abŭxj b

1| ņmǝLi j wMqvŭ KweZvq e`eŭZ Acwi wPZ kǝ_tj vi A_ŭn GKwŭ Zwŭj Kv`Zwi Ki Ges Zv w`tq evK`Zwi Ki |

eûmbePnb cÖke

1| Kwe tKv_vq wmbvb Kivi K_v etj tQb?

- | | |
|----------|----------|
| K. b`xtZ | L. mvMtî |
| M. wetj | N. cKti |

2| ÖkxZj ewj qv/I Pvü tmweby/fvbj wKiY t`wL \Ö

G e³te" Kwei tKvb RvZxq gtbvfe cÖvk tctqtQ ?

- | | |
|---------|-----------|
| K. t¶vf | L. nZvk |
| M. cÖZ | N. gtbvKó |

wbtpi D'xcKwJ cto 3 l 4 bs cÖke DEi `vI :

GK`v kKÖ Ges M½v ci`úi tçg cto hvb GtZ ivav ¶ä ntq M½vK nvZi tKvI wbtpi cvb
KiZ tMtj t`eZviv Ktöi kiYvcbæb| ZLb KÖ M½vK Zvi PiY t`tK mwi tq t`b|

3| D'xcKtKi M½vi cwi YwZi cÖZwbaZj Kti th cÖ³ Zv ntj v Ñ

- | | |
|-------------------|--------------|
| i. m¶Li j wMqv | G Ni ewaby |
| Avbtj cyoqv tMj | |
| ii. bMi emvj vg | mvMi ewaj vg |
| gwYK cvevi Avtk | |
| iii. wqv m j wMqv | Rj` tmweby |
| eRi cwoqv tMj | |

wbtpi tKvbwJ mwK?

- | | |
|-------------|--------|
| K. i. l ii | L. ii |
| M. i. l iii | N. iii |

4| Giç cÖZwbaZj KviY Kx?

- | | |
|----------|-------------|
| K. e`_Zv | L. cÖZKj Zv |
| M. `fM" | N. mij Zv |

mRbkxj

1g Ask :

bMi emvj vg mvMi ewaj vg
gwYK cvevi Avtk
mvMi iKvj gwYK jKvj
AfvMxi Kig-t`vtI \

2q Ask :

`wU nvZ w`tq
¶avZ⁹bqtb
LjRtZwQ tKv_v Zug
tKv_v Zug|

K. Kwe tKv_vq mwb KiZ Pvb?

L. Ökvbj wciwZ giY AwaK tkj Ö- G K_v Övi v Kwe Kx eyStqtQb?

M. D'xcK Ges Öm¶Li j wMqvÖ KweZvq Kwei Pvl qvi mv`k" wby¶ Ki |

N. Ötc¶vcU wfbæntj l D'xcK l Öm¶Li j wMqvÖ KweZvi gj fve thb GKm¶Î Mu_v|Ö-
hy³mn cÖvY Ki |

Avɣvi mšw

fvi ZP>`^aivq, YvKi

[Kwe cwi wPwZ : fvi ZP>`^aivq, YvKi 1712 mvɥj ũMwɥ tRjvi fi iU ciMbvi tctov Mōtg RbMōY Ktīb|
Zui wczv fi iU ciMbvi Rvɣ`vi wQɥj b| gV Kwo eQi eqtmi gta` wZwb ms`z I dvm°fvlvq ejrcwē
jvf Ktīb| wZwb be0xtci ivRv KōP>`^aivtqi mfv-Kwe wQɥj b| mZ`cxɥi i cuPvj x, imgÄix, Abèvg½j,
bvMvóK, M½vóK, PĒxbvUK cfwZ Kve` I welea KweZvej wZwb iPbv Ktīb| fvi ZP>`^ag½j Kve`avivi
Ab`Zg tkō Kwe Ges Abèvg½j Zui tkō Kve`Mš| kã, Q`, Aj ¼vi e`envi I D`Pgvɥbi Kve` wbgŋY
Zui bvMwi K`e`t>`i cwi Pq cvl qv hvq| wZwb 1760 mvɥj gZieiY Ktīb|]

AbœY®DĒwi j v Mw½bxi Zxɥi |
cvi Ki ewj qv WwKj v cvUbxɥi \
tmB NvɥU tLqv t`q Ckɥi x cvUbx |
Zjivq Avwbj tbšKv evgv`↑ iwb \
Ckɥi xɥi wRÁvmj Ckɥi x cvUbx |
GKv t`wL Kj ea-tK eU Avcwb \
cwi Pq bv w`tj Kwi tZ bwvi cvi |
fq Kwi wK Rwb tK w`te tdi dvi \
Ckɥi xɥi cwi Pq Ktnb Ckɥi x |
ešn Ckɥi x Avwg cwi Pq Kwi \
wetkl tY mietkl Kinevti cwi |
Rvbn`ŋgxi bvg bwv aɥi bvi x \
cvUbx ewj tQ gvɥMv i b wte`b |
tmDZx Dcɥi ivL I iv½v PiY \
cvUbx i evtK` gvZv nvvmqv Ašɥi |
i vLj v`jwb c` tmDZx Dcɥi \
tmDZxɥZ c` t`ex i vL tZ i vL tZ |
tmDZx nBj tmvbw t`wL tZ t`wL tZ \
tmvbi tmDZx t`wL cvUbx i fq |
G Z tgɥq tgɥq bq t`eZv wboq \
Zxɥi DĒwi j Zwi Zviv DĒwi j v |
ceŋL mɥL MRMgɥb Pwɥ j v \
tmDZx j Bqv etŋ Pwɥ j v cvUbx |
wctQ t`wL Zvɥi t`ex wdw qv Avcwb \
mfɥq cvUbx Ktn Ptŋ etn Rj |
w`qvQ th cwi Pq tm eySbyQj \
tni t`L tmDZxɥZ j qvQj v c` |
KvɥVi tmDZx tgvi`nj v Aóvc` \

BnvtZ ejSbyZug t`eZv vbōq|
 `qvq w`qvQ t`Lv t`n cwiPq \
 Zc Rc Rmb bwin a`vb Ávb Avi |
 Zte th w`qvQ t`Lv `qv tm tZvgvi \
 th `qv Kwi j tgv i G fivM` D`q|
 tmB `qv `ntZ tgv i t`n cwiPq \
 QovBtZ bw i t`ex Kwi j v nvmqv|
 Kwi qmQ mZ` K_v eSn fmeqv \
 Avig t`ex AbreYp cKvk KvktZ|
 `PÎ gvtm tgv i cRv i K-AógxtZ \
 KZ w`b wQbynwi tnvto i wbevfm|
 Qvoj vg Zvi emv K> t j i Îvfm \
 fevb>` gRy`vi wbevfm i wne|
 ei gvM gtbvbxZ hvn Pvn w`e \
 cYigqv cvUbx KwtQ tRvo nvZ|
 Avgvi mšwb thb _vtK `fa fvZ \
 Z_v`ewj qv t`ex w`j v ei`vb|
 `fa fvZ _wKteK tZvgvi mšwb \

kãv_©: DĒw i j vÑ Dcw`Z ntj b; Mw½bxiÑ b`xi; cvUbxÑ tLqvNvtUi gwS; Zj i vqÑ ZvonZmo, `Z;
 evgv`↑Ñ `xKÉ, tqtqt` i KÉ`↑; eUÑ ej; tdi dviÑ Qj vKj v, tNvi cūvP; tmDZxÑ tbŠKvi cw b
 tmPevi Rb` e`eüZ cvÎ; MRMgtbÑ n`xi b`vq axi I Mj Mxi Pj b; tniÑ t`L, _tqQj vÑ
 ti tLwQtj; Aóvc`Ñ tmvbn, `Y©ei`vbÑ Avkxep |

cv cwi wPvZ : Avāj nvB I Avtbqv i cvkv m`úw`Z ōgybmsn I fevb>`ō DcvL`vtbi ōAbēvi
 fevb>` fetb hvÎvō KweZvi m`úw`Z Ask ōAvgvi mšwbō kxI KweZv| G KweZvqÑ AbreYp
 Mneať Qŭtek aviY Kti Ckĭx cvUbx i tLqv b`x cvi ntZ Gtj Ckĭx cvUbx Zui cKZ cwiPq
 Rvb tZ Pqv| mvgwRK Kv i tYB GKv Avmv tKv tbn Kj eaťK tm b`x cvi Ki tZ cvi b v| Qŭtek
 aviY Kv i AbreYp etj b, mvgwRK cŭv Abjv t i B`ŭgxi bvg tKv tbn bv i x gĭL tbq bv, ZvB tm`ŭgxi
 bvg gĭL Avb tZ cvi te bv| Aetkt i AbreYp c`útkĥLb tbŠKvi wētkI`vb tmvbn ntq hvq ZLb
 Ckĭx cvUbx wōZ nq th GB eaw Qŭtekavi x t`eZv vbōq| Ckĭx cvUbx Kv tQ cwiPq j Kv tZ bv
 tct i AbreYp w tRB w tRi cY©cwiPq I KtgP weeiY cŭvb Kti b Ges Zvi I ci mšō ntq etj b :
 ei cŭBv Ki| Ckĭx cvUbx w tRi`ŭPŠv bv Kti mšwb i`ŭ©I mgwxi K_v fvtē Ges etj :
 Zvi mšwb thb `fa fvZ _vtK| GB cŭBvi gta` evOwj i wR`ŭ©D t cĭv Kti mšwb i
 Kj`vYKvgbv i wPi Šb gvbwmKZvB gĭ` ntq I tV|

 Abkxj bx

KgAbkxj b

1| KweZvi gta" tKvb `tUv j vBb tZvgvi mefPtq tewk fvťj v j vťM? GB fvťj vj vMvi Kvi Y Kx?

eũvbePvib cŁke

1| Kvi evťK" gvZv nwmqv Ašti | i vŁj `tŁvb c` tmDZx Dcti ?

- | | |
|------------|-------------|
| K. cvUbx | L. AbœYŦ |
| M. mnhvĬxi | N. cŁZtekxi |

2| Ŗei `vbŖ ej tZ Kx tevSvťbv ntqtQ ?

- | | |
|-----------------------|----------------------|
| K. Afıó cYŦKti Ggb | L. cŖ_Ŧxq vRvbm j vř |
| M. t`eZvi AbMnxZ e"v³ | N. t`eZvi Avřkß e"v³ |

vbtPi DĬxcKvŁ cto 3 l 4 bs cŁkie DĬi `vl :

Cť i QvŁtZ i Zb gvtqi mvt_ j tĀ Pto ewi kvj hvrŁtj b| nVvr j tĀ hvršK ŤyU t`Lv w`j |
j tĀi cvk w`tq hvl qv tbsKvq GKRbtK t`qv mœe tRtb i ZbtK Zvi gv evPvťj b vŁš'vbtRi
Rxb i Ŧv Ki tZ cviťj b bv|

3| DĬxcťKi i Zťbi gvtqi mvt_ ŖAvgvi mšvbŖ KweZvq hvi mv`k" i tqtQ Ũ

- | | |
|----------|------------|
| K. AbœYŦ | L. nwiťnvo |
| M. fevb` | N. cvUbx |

4| Gıfc mv`ťk"i Kvi Y ntj v Ũ

- i. mšvb evrmj "
- ii. CkĬZvŖ
- iii. AvZŦZ"vM

vbtPi tKvbvŁ mŁVK ?

- | | |
|------------|----------------|
| K. i | L. ii |
| M. i l iii | N. i, ii l iii |

mRbkxj

tmKvťj Bũv` estk GKRB aej tivMx vŁtj b| cixŦvi Rb" aej tivMxi vŁKU tdti`v
Avmtj b| vZvb tivMxťK ejťj b, ŖZvg Kx mefPtq fvťj vevm ? vZvb ejťj b, ŖAvgvi Mvtqi is
hv` fvťj v nZ Zvntj mKťj Avi AvgvťK NŦv Ki Z bv|Ŗ tdti`v-tivMxi Mvtq nvZ evjťq w`ťj
vZvb mŦ'ntq tMťj b|

- | |
|--|
| K. ŖtmDZxŖ ktĀi A_ŦKx ? |
| L. ŖG Z tťtq tťtq bqŖ Ũ G K_vŁ tKb ej v ntqtQ ? |
| M. mŖvi KvťQ PvI qvi tŦťĬ aej tivMxi l ŖAvgvi mšvbŖ KweZvi cvUbx cv_Ŧ"Ukz
vŁYŦ Ki |
| N. DĬxcKvŁ ŖAvgvi mšvbŖ KweZvi gj fvetK cŁkvk Kti bv Ũ gše"vŁ vevi Ki |

mgq tMtj mvab nte bv

jvj b kvn

[Kue cwiwPwZ : jvj b kvn Kuvqv tRjvi Kgvilwvj _vbvi AšMZ fuoviv Mōtg gZvšfi wSbvB`vn tRjvi
nwi kcj Mōtg 1772 wLōvā RbMōY Ktib| wZwb mvaK wmiwR muB ev wmiwR kvni wkl`Zj MōY Kivi ci
jvj b muB ev jvj b kvn bvtg cwiwPwZ ARB Ktib| wZwb cōwZōwbK we`vj vf bv Kij I wv`ygmj gvb kv`;
māúKēkl Ávb I ejrcwē jvf Ktib| evDj mvaK I m½xZ iPwqZv`i gta` jvj b kvn mePpq tewk
DrKtI P cwiPq t`b| Zui m½xZ Aa`vZfve, gix ime`Ábv I wkl`jY wekl mgx| jvj b mnmwaK Mvb
iPbv Ktib| iex`bv_B wkwjZ evOwvj weOr mgvRi KvQ jvj bK cwiwPZ Ktib| iex`bv`i AtbK Mvrb
jvj tbi cFve j`K Kiv hvq| jvj tbi ŌLwPvi wFZi AwPb cwiLŌ, Ōewoi KvQ Avi kx bMi Ō, ŌAvgvi Ni Lvbrq
tK weivR KtiŌ BZ`w` Mvb evsj v ZĖ-mvinZ`i Agj` māú`]

mgq tMtj mvab nte bv|
w`b _vKtZ w`tbi mvab tKb Kij bv \
Rvb bv gb Lvj wej
gxb _vK bv Rj`i Kvj
Kx nq Zvi ewab w`tj
`i Kbv tgvnbv \
Amgtq Kw Kti
wgQwgiQ tLtu gti
MvQ hw`nq exRi tRvfi
dj tZv ati bv \

kāv_Ų UxKv : gxbŃgvQ; tgvnbvŃb`xi th Ask mgf`acotQ|

cwV cwiwPwZ : Aa`vcK Avej Avnmvb tPšajx māúw`Z Ōjvj bmgMŌ bvgK Mš`t`K Ōmgq tMtj
mvab nte bvŌ KueZwU māúv`bv Kti msKwv Z ntqtQ| mgti KvR mgqgtZv Kitz nq| b`xi cwv
`i wKtq tMtj thgb tmLvrb gvQ _vK bv, wK mgti gvtV Pvl bv Kij I tZgwb dmj nq bv| jvj b
etj b, h_vmgq h_v KgŲ Kij th gnr kw³i mPbv nq ZvtZ AtbK AmāEB māe ntZ cvti |

Abkxj bx

KgAbkxj b

1| tkwY wKtKi Dcw`wZtZ jvj b kvni Rxeb I KtgP I ci Avtj vPbv Ki |

eūibePwb cKæ

1| gxb K_vi A_Kx ?

K.	dj	L.	dj
M.	gvQ	N.	Kwl

2| ÔAmgtq Kwl Kti /wgQvngwQ tLtu gti ò| GLvfb ÔwgQvngwQ LvUv0 ej tZ Kx tevSvfbv ntqtQ ?

- | | |
|---------------|--------------------|
| K. dmj Kg nq | L. kÛj KvR j vM bv |
| M. tevKwgi `Ê | N. nZvkvi mj |

wbtpi D'xcKwU cto 3 l 4 bs c0k0 DEi `vl :

mgtpi GK tduo, Amgtqi bq tduo|

3| D'xcKti G e³te"i mv_t_ fveMZ mv`k" itqtQ wbtpi th cO³tZ Zv ntj vN

- i. mgq tMtj mvab nte bv
- ii. Amgtq Kwl Kti , wgQvngwQ tLtu gti
- iii. gxb _vtK bv Rj 'i KvTj

wbtpi tKvbwU mwVK?

- | | |
|-------------|----------------|
| K. i l ii | L. i l iii |
| M. ii l iii | N. i, ii l iii |

4| D³ Ae⁻v t_tK gw³ tctZ Ki Yxq Kx ?

- | | |
|------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| K. AwaKvi m _t PZb nl qv | L. mgtpi gj" t`qv |
| M. `wó c0vvi Z Kiv | N. msKxY ² v cwi nvi Kiv |

mRbkxj

Ôkkte m`çt`k hvnvi bv tivtP
 Rxe_tb Zvnvi Kfzg_LZv bv tNvtP|
 ^PÎ gv_tm Pvl w`qv bv tev_tb `ekvtL
 Kte tm ^ngvŠK avb" tctq _vtK?
 dj Pvtn, tml AwZ w_tet₀ Aag|
 tLqvZix Ptj tMtj , etm _vK Zxti -
 wKtm cvi nte Zix bv Avmtj wdti |

- K. Ôgxb0 K_{vi} A_QKx?
- L. Ômgq tMtj mvab nte bv0 Kwe GK_v tKb etj tQb?
- M. D'xcKt Kvh⁰m⁰uv`tbi Rb" th w_tkl w`tKi c0Z BwMZ Kiv ntqtQ Zv Ômgq tMtj mvab nte bv0 KweZvq Kxfvte d_tU D_tVtQ e⁻vL⁻v Ki |
- N. ÔtLqvZix Ptj tMtj , etm _vK Zxti wKtm cvi nte Zix bv Avmtj wdti ÔN G evtK" Ômgq tMtj mvab nte bv0 KweZvi gj fvt_{ei} KZUKzavi Y Kti? h³mn tj L|

KṭcvZv¶ b`

gvBṭKj gayn~b `È

[Kve-cwi¶PwZ : gayn~b `È 1824 wLbvt̄ai 2iv Rvbywii htkvi tRjvi mvmi`mo Mōtg RbMōY Ktib|
 `g Rxeṭbi tkt̄l wZwb Kj KvZvi wv`yKtj tR fwiZ`nb| GB Ktj tR Aa`qbKvtj Bst̄i wR mvinZ'i cōZ Zui
 Zxe^a Abj vM Rtb̄| 1842 wLbvt̄ā wZwb wLbat̄g[©] w¶¶Z nb| ZLb Zui bvt̄gi cōtg thvM nq ōgvBṭKj ō|
 cvōvZ' Rxebhvcṭbi cōZ cōj B'Qv Ges Bst̄i wR fvlvq mvinZ'mvabvq Zxe^a AvteM ZwṭK Bst̄i wR fvlvq
 mvinZ' i Pbvq Dōy Ktib| cieZxRvtj Rxeṭbi wvP̄ KóKi AwfÁZvq Zui GB fj tft̄OwQj | e'vsj v fvlvq
 Kve" i Pbv̄i ga" w`t̄q Zui KwecōZfvi h_v_`cūwZ`Nt̄U| Zui Agi KxwZ`ōtgNbv`ea Kve"ō| Zui Ab`vb"
 Kve" Mōš : wZtj vEgvm`e Kve", exiv½bv Kve", eRv½bv Kve" I PZi Rc`x KweZvej | Zui bvUK :
 KōKgvix, kwgōv, cūveZx; Ges cōmb : GṭKB wK etj mf`Zv I ep mvi t̄Ki Nvto tiw| e'vsj v Kvte"
 AwgĪv¶¶i Q>` Ges m̄bU cōZō Ktib| wZwb thvM Ktib̄Qb bZb gvĪv| 1873 wLbvt̄ai 29 tk Rb Kve
 ci t̄j vKMgb Ktib|]

mZZ, tn b` , Zwg co t̄gvi gtb !

mZZ t̄Zvgvi K_v fwe G wei t̄j ;

mZZ (thgwZ t̄j vK wkv̄i `cṭb

tkvṭb gvqv-gšāYwb) Ze Kj Ktj

RpvB G Kv̄b Awg āvīš- Qj t̄b !

eū t`tk t`wLqvwQ eū b`-`t̄j ,

wKš'G t̄m̄t̄ni Zōv wgt̄U Kvi Rt̄j ?

`y>-t̄m̄t̄Zvi ex Zwg RbYfwg-`ṭb|

Avi wK tn n̄te t`Lv? Ń hZ w`b hvte,

cōRviṭc ivRi c mvm̄ti t̄i w`t̄Z

ewi -i c Ki Zwg; G wgbwZ, Mvte

e½R Rtb̄i Kvṭb, m̄t̄L, mLv-i x̄t̄Z

bvg Zvi , G cōv̄tm gwR t̄cōg-fvte

j Bt̄Q th Ze bvg et̄½i msM̄t̄Z |

Abt'Q`u cto 3 l 4 bs cōkē DĒi `vl :

cēm Rxeṭb dv÷ dṭWi t`vKvṭb
KZ Lvevi tLṭqW Awg Rxeṭb|
gvṭqi nṭZi wcvvi K_v
fuj Awg tKgṭb ?

3| ŌKṭcvZvṭ b`ō KweZvi tKvb welqW Abt'Q`u tZ cōKv tctqṭQ ?

K. mṭ ṭṭZi Abycg wPṭvqb L. i wOb Kí bvi w`kṭ
M. KóKi ṭṭZi KvZi Zv N. tmav`ṭi i KvZi Zv

4| Abt'Q`ui gj e³e` wṭPi tKvb Pi tY dṭU DṭVṭQ ?

K. mZZ tZvgvi K_v fwe G wei tṭj |
L. RpvB G Kv Awg áwš- Qj ṭb|
M. G tmtēni Zōv wgtU Kvi Rṭj ?
N. Avi wK tn nṭe t`Lv|

mRbkxj

tQvUKvṭj wQj vg evOvj t`i evj Pṭi ,
mūZi vṭq b`x cwo w` Zvg evi evi Gcvi nṭZ l cvṭi ,
wVwṭ j Uwi mṭhvM Kṭi w`tj QṭU Pṭj hvq Avṭgwi Kvq
wKš' AvR gb`i ayQUdUvq Avi kqṭb ṭṭb ewo w`tq hvq,
gagq ṭṭZ ṭj v AvgvṭK Ku`vq, Zeyt`tk Avi bwn wdiv nq|

K. mṭbṭUi l óṭK Kx_vṭK ?
L. Ōtmtēni Zōvō ej tZ Kx tevSvṭbv nṭqṭQ ?
M. DīxcṭK cōZdwj Z AbywZ ŌKṭcvZvṭ b`ō KweZvi Avṭj vṭK Zṭj ai |
N. ŌDīxcṭK cōZdwj Z AbywZi Ašivṭj th fveW cōKv tctqṭQ ZvB ŌKṭcvZvṭ b`ō
KweZvi gj fveōN K_wUi mZ`Zv wePvi Ki |

$$-^{\wedge}vaxbZv$$

i ½j vj e†›` "vcva"vq

[Kne cwi wPwZ : 1827 mvtj ea9vb tRj vi evKuj qv M0tg Kne i 1/2j vj et` "vcva"vq RbM0Y Kti b| evKuj qv cvVkvj v l `vbxq wqkbvwi `tj i cW tk t l uMij i gnwmb Ktj tR fuz`nb wKs` kvi xvi K Amy`Zvi Rb" wZwb Ktj tRi covtkvbn tkl Ki tZ cvtib wb| ms`Z l BstiwR fvlvq Zui ejrcwE wQj | Kj KvZvi tcamtWwY Ktj tR mwintZ`i Aa`vcK wntmte wby3 ntj l cti wZwb tWcyl Kv t j i wntmte mi Kwii Pvkwi tZ thvM t`b| Ck j 3 m`uuv`Z Omsev` cFvKi0 cwl Kvi wZwb wbgwZ tj LK wQj b| msev` immvMi, GWtKkb tMtRU, mvBwnK evZfen cFwZ cwl Kvi m`uv`K ev mn-m`uv`K wntmte wZwb `wqZj cvj b Kti b| cuUbx DcvL`vb, Kg ex, ktmj`ix, KvAxKvteix cFwZ Zui Kwmbx Kve`| ZvQvov KtqKwU Abye` M0t wZwb cYqb Kti b| 1887 wL0vtā wZwb gZieiY Kti b|]

$$- \hat{v}^a x^b Z_v - n x^b Z_v q \quad \dagger K \text{ e} \text{ u} \text{ P} \dagger Z \text{ P} v q \text{ t} n,$$

†K eum†Z Pvg ?

vmZk•Lj ej †K cwi te cvq tn,

†K cwi te cvq |

†KvUKí `vm_vKv bi†Ki cōq tn,

bi t̥Ki cöq |

W⁻ + b + K⁺ → ν_μ + b + Z_ν, - M⁰ + m_L + Z_ν + t_ν,

-M©mL Zvq \

mv_ Rxeb Avi evû-ej Zvi tn,

evû-ej Zvi |

AvZlvtk thB Kti t`tki D×vi tn,

$$t \nmid k \mid D \times v_i \setminus$$

AZGe iYf†g Pj Zi v hvB tn,

$$P_j = Z_j v + h\nu_B$$
$$t^*k_{\text{int}}Zg_i \text{ thB}, \quad Zj^*Zvi \text{ bvB tn},$$
$$Z_j'' = Z_{vi} \text{ bvB } \setminus$$

kāv_@ UxKv : -vaxbZv nxbZvÑ -vaxbZv e-ZxZ; -vmZi k;Lj Ñ cívaxbZvi k;Lj ; †KwUKíÑ Abš-
Kvj , wPiKvj ; AvZbvkÑ w†Ri mebv; iYf†gÑ h;††††; Zi vÑ -Z, ZrovZw; † knx†ZÑ
††ki Kj v†Y, ††ki f†j vi Rb

cW cwi PwZ : i 1/2 vj eĤ`vcra`vtqi ŌcūUbx DcvL`vbŌ t_†K Ō`ĤaxbZvŌ KweZwU msKj b Kiv ntqtQ|
 civaxb ntq †Kvfbv gvb| eūPtZ cvti bv| GKRb gvb| ntZ cvtib weĖkvj x, civµgkvj xN_vK†Z cvti
 Zvi cPĭi abmæû, `vm`vrxNŭKŠ`wZwb hw` `Ĥaxb bv nb Zte Zvi Rxeb gj`nxb| ZvB civaxb ntq M†n
 e†m bv t_†K `ĤaxbZvi h†x AskMh†Yi Rb` Kwe Avnŭb K†i†Qb| wZwb etj†Qb, ††ki Kj`vtY th
 AvZwb†qM Ges AvZ†wM K†i bNcŭ_extZ Zui t†q enr l gnr tKD bq|

 Abkxj bx

Kg[©]Abkxj b

1| ~faxbZv ej tZ Zng Kx tevS? ~faxbZvi KtqKwU ^enkó" tj L|

eûmbefPib cKæ

1| Ô vmô ktãi A_©Kx ?

K. ~vmx

L. tmeK

M. tMvj vg

N. Aaxb~'

2| ÔAvZvbk thB Kti t`tki D×vi tn| Ô GLvrb ÔAvZvbkô ej tZ Kx tevSvrbv ntqtQ ?

K. AvZvZv Kiv

L. AvZvZvM Kiv

M. fvTj vermv

N. wbtRi ¶wZ Kiv

wbtPi D'xcKwU cto 3 l 4 bs cKæ DËi ~vl :

Ae~v teMwZK eStZ tcti exitkô wmcvnx tgv~elv Kvgvj GKvB kÎ"t`i AMôvÎv tVwKtq
 ivLvi tPóv Ktib| GB mthvM`tj i Abvb" m`m`tK cvj vtZ etj b| GK mgq GKSuk etj U
 Gtm tKto tbq Zwi Rxb|

3| exitkô tgv~elv Kvgvtj i t¶tÎ wbtPi tKvb e³e"U h_v_©?

i. w`tbtki ~faxbZv, ~M©mL Zvq tn,

ii. t`kwtZ gti thB, Zj" Zvi bvB tn,

iii. AZGe iYf†g Pj Zijv hvB tn,

wbtPi tKvbU mwVK ?

K. i

L. ii

M. iii

N. i, ii l iii

4| Gi© h_v_Zvi KviY Kx ?

K. Zvi"Y"

L. ~faxbZv j vf

M. t`ktcô

N. mvinm

mRbkxj

Bstir kvmb Avg†j wbcxob-wbhfZtbi gvÎv mnbvZxZ ntj GK mgq wZZgxi Zvt`i wei"t×
 ersj vi mvaviY gvby†K HK"ex Kitz _vtKb| Zvt`i gv†S ~†`ktcô Rwm†q tZvtj b| ZvB
 mvaviY gvby†i i mv†_ wbtq evtki tKj v† etm Bstir kvmKt`i wei"t× wet`tn tNvl Yv Ktib|
 D†i k" ~vmZ†t†K gy³ j vf| ZvB Zviv AvgiY j ovB Pwj†q hvb|

K. Zijv K_vi A_©Kx?

L. tKwUKi ~vm_vKv†K Kwe bitKi mv†_ Zj bv Kti†Qb tKb?

M. D'xc†Ki wZZg†i i D†"vM Ô~faxbZvô KweZvq th w KwU Z†j a†i Zv e"vL"v Ki |

N. ÔwZZg†i i ~faxbZvi fvebvB thb i ½j vj et`"vcva"vtqi Ô~faxbZvô KweZvi gj K_v| Ô -
 hy³mn ejStq tj L|

Rxeb m¹/₂xZ

tngP>`^eḡ`vcra`vq

[Kwe cwiwPwZ : tngP>`^eḡ`vcra`vq 1838 mvtj i 17B Gwġ ūMwj tRjvi ūj Uv ivRej FnvU Mōtg RbMōY Ktib| Zui wczv ^Kj vkP>`^eḡ`vcra`vq| tngP>`^eḡ`vcra`vq Kj KvZvi wLw`icj evsj v`dġ covtkvbnKvtj Aw_R msKtū ctob| dġ Zui covtkvbn ZLb eŪ ntq hvq| AZtci Kj KvZv ms`Z Ktj tRi Aa`ŋ cōbKgi meḡaKvixi Avkġq wZwb BstiwR tktLb| cieZxRvtj wv`yKtj tR wmbqi`ġ cixŋvq DĒxY`nb| cti wZwb 1859 mvtj Kj KvZv vekje`vj q t`tK mōZK wVwMōj vF Ktib| KgRxeḡbi wZwb miKwi PvKwi,`ġ wKŋKZv Ges cwi tktl AvBb e`emvq wbtqwmRZ nb| gvBtKj gaym`b`tĒi cti Kve` i Pbvq wZwbB wQġ b meḡPtq L`wZgvb|`t` ktcġgi AbtġYvq wZwb ōeġ msnvi ō bvgK gnvKve` i Pbv Ktib| GQovov Zui Dġj L`hvM` Kve`Mō` : wPšvZi wZbx, exi evū, AvkvKvbb, Qvqvgqx BZ`w | 24tk tg 1903 mvtj tngP>`^eḡ`vcra`vq gZzeiY Ktib|]

etj v bv KvZi`ti	e_v RbŋG msmvti
G Rxeb wbkvi`čb,	
`viv cġ cwi evi,	Zug Kvi tK tZvgvi
etj Rxe Ktiv bv μ>b;	
gvbe-Rbg mvi,	Ggb cvte bv Avi
evn`tk` fġj v bv ti gb;	
Ki hZontē Rq,	RxevZw AwbZ` bq,
I tn Rxe Ki AwKĀb	
Ktiv bv mġLi Avk,	ctiv bv`ġLi dum,
Rxeḡbi Dġi k` Zv bq,	
msmvti msmvix mvr,	Ktiv wZ` wR KvR,
fġei DbwZ hvZ nq	
w`b hvq ŋY hvq,	mgq Kvnvtiv bq,
tetM avq bwn i tn w`i,	
mnvq m`ū` ej,	mKwġ Nŋvq Kvj,
Avqyḡhb`kevġj i bxi	
msmvti-mgi vġtb	hġ Ki`pctY,
fġq fġZ nBI bv gvbe;	
Ki hġ exhēvb,	hvq hvte hvK cōY
gwgvgB RMtZ`j ŋ	
gġbvni gZ`tnġi,	I tn Rxe AÜKvti,
fġel`tZ Ktiv bv wbfŋ;	
AZxZ mġLi w`b,	cpt Avi tWtK Gtb,
wPšv-Kti nBI bv KvZi	
gnvÁvbx gnvRb,	th ct` Kti Mgb,
ntqḡQb cōZt`ši Yxq,	
tmB c`j ŋ` Kti	`ŋq KxwZ`aŲRv atġ

Avgivl ne eiYxq
 mgi-mvMi-Zx̄ti, c`v¼ Aw¼Z K̄ti
 Avgivl ne tn Agi;
 tmB wPy j ¶ K̄ti, Ab̄ tKv̄bv Rb c̄ti,
 h̄tkv̄v̄ti Av̄m̄te mZ̄ji |
 K̄ti v bv gvbeMY, e_v ¶lq G R̄xeb,
 msmvi-mgivi½b gv̄tS;
 m¼í K̄ti Q hv̄nv, mvab Ki n Zv̄nv,
 i Z n̄tq w̄bR w̄bR Kv̄tR |

kāv_©I UxKv : KvZi t̄iñ `p̄p̄ K̄tĒ, Ki“Yfv̄te; `viv Ñ `x; evn`tk̄ Ñ evB̄ti i RM̄tZi
 PvKwPK̄gq īc ev w̄Rw̄b̄tm; R̄xevZ̄w̄ Ñ gvb̄t̄li AvZ̄w̄, AvZ̄w̄ hw̄ l Agi, w̄K̄S' gvb̄t̄li gZ̄i Aw̄bev̄h̄,
 Kv̄tRB t̄ n t̄Q̄to AvZ̄w̄ GK̄w̄ b P̄tj hv̄te, w̄PiKvj t̄ n̄tK Aw̄K̄to _vK̄tZ cv̄te bv; Aw̄bZ̄ Ñ
 A`vqx, hv̄ w̄PiKvj i bq; Aw̄w̄K̄Āb Ñ t̄P̄ov, AvKv-¶lv; Avk Ñ Avkv; f̄tei Ñ RM̄tZi, msmv̄ti i;
 mgiv̄½tb Ñ h̄ȳt̄¶t̄t̄ (K̄w̄e gvb̄t̄li R̄xeb̄t̄K h̄ȳt̄¶t̄t̄i m̄t̄½ Z̄j bv K̄ti t̄Q̄b); ex̄h̄v̄b Ñ kw̄³gv̄b;
 ḡw̄ngv Ñ t̄M̄Šie; c̄ŌZt̄-š̄i Yxq Ñ mKvj tej vq `š̄i Y Kivi th̄vM̄, A_¶ mK̄t̄j i k̄k̄v l m̄s̄t̄bi cv̄l;
 aȲRv Ñ cZ̄vKv, w̄b̄kv̄b; eiYxq Ñ m̄s̄t̄bi th̄vM̄; msmv̄ti-mgivi½tb Ñ h̄ȳt̄¶t̄t̄i m̄v̄nm̄x w̄m̄b̄t̄Ki ḡtZv
 msmv̄ti l b̄v̄bv NvZ-c̄ŌZNv̄tZi t̄gvKv̄tej v K̄ti t̄eP̄ _vK̄tZ n̄te; t̄cb Ñ i v̄tZi t̄c̄e ḡtZvB w̄g_v
 ev Am̄vi; Avqȳthb k̄ev̄t̄j i b̄xi Ñ t̄k̄l̄j vi l ci c̄w̄bi t̄d̄w̄vi ḡtZv ¶lY`vqx |

cvW cwi w̄Pw̄Z : Avgv̄t̄ i R̄xeb t̄Kej w̄b̄QK t̄cb̄bq | Kv̄tRB G c̄w̄_ext̄K i ay t̄cb̄el gv̄qvi RMr ej v
 hv̄q bv | t̄x-c̄ȳl-Kb̄v Ges cwi RbeM̄t̄KD Kv̄i l bq, GK_vl w̄K bq | gv̄be-Rb̄f̄AZ̄`š-ḡj`evb |
 w̄g_v m̄t̄Li K̄i bv K̄ti t̄L ew̄ōt̄q j v̄f̄ t̄bB, Zv Avgv̄t̄ i R̄xeb̄t̄i D̄t̄l̄k̄l̄ bq | msmv̄ti ev̄m Ki t̄Z
 n̄tj msmv̄ti i w̄w̄qZ̄i_h_vh_fv̄te cv̄j b Ki t̄Z n̄te | t̄Kbbv eiv̄t̄M̄ t̄Kv̄bv gw̄³ t̄bB | Avgv̄t̄ i R̄xeb
 th̄b k̄ev̄t̄j i w̄k̄w̄īe`j ḡtZv ¶lY`vqx | m̄ȳZ̄iv gvb̄t̄K G c̄w̄_ext̄Z m̄v̄nm̄x th̄v̄vi ḡtZv m̄s̄M̄g
 K̄ti t̄eP̄ _vK̄tZ n̄te | ḡnv̄Áv̄bx l ḡnv̄b e`w̄³t̄ i c_ Ab̄j̄niY K̄ti Avgv̄t̄ i l eiYxq n̄tZ n̄te |
 t̄Kbbv R̄xeb t̄Zv GK̄eviB | ŌR̄xeb m̄½xZ̄Ō K̄w̄eZw̄w̄ K̄w̄e ‘Henry Wordworth Longfellow-Gi ‘A
 Paslm of life’ k̄xl ¶ B̄st̄i w̄R K̄w̄eZvi f̄v̄ev̄b̄v̄ |

Ab̄k̄xj b̄x

Kg©Ab̄k̄xj b̄

1 | Z̄w̄g Av̄ k̄ḡt̄b Ki Ggb GK̄Rb gvb̄t̄li m̄s̄w̄¶B cwi Pq `vl |

eū̄w̄beP̄w̄b c̄k̄e

1 | t̄ngP̄>`ēt̄>`vc̄ra`vq Avq̄t̄K w̄K̄t̄mi m̄v̄t̄_ Z̄j bv K̄ti t̄Q̄b ?

K. b`xi Rj	L. cK̄ti i Rj
M. k̄ev̄t̄j i b̄xi	N. d̄w̄UK Rj

2| Kwe ōmsmvti mgiv½t̄bō ej t̄Z Kx eyStqt̄Qb ?

- | | |
|----------------------|-----------------|
| K. h̄x̄t̄q̄t̄K | L. R̄xebh̄x̄t̄K |
| M. cōZ̄t̄iva h̄x̄t̄K | N. Aw̄-Z̄t̄K |

wb̄t̄Pi DīxcKw̄U c̄to 3 l 4 bs c̄ōkie Dēi `vl :

īKi w̄gqv GKrb q̄t̄` e"emvqx| mvgvb" cyR wb̄t̄q e"emv īi" K̄tib| c̄ōg c̄ōg jvf cvb| GK mgq Zvi e"emv̄t̄q ḡ`v t̄`Lv t̄`q| Ḡt̄Z w̄Zwb w̄KQw̄v wePwj Z nt̄q c̄tob| ZLb eÜznv̄t̄Zg Zv̄t̄K `pZvi mv̄t̄_ Gw̄M̄t̄q Pjvi c̄ivgk̄q̄b| īKi w̄gqv Zvi c̄ivgk̄q̄K mv̄`ti M̄h̄Y K̄tib|

3| Dīxc̄t̄Ki īKi w̄gqv j q̄" Kx ?

- | |
|------------------------------|
| K. h̄t̄kv̄vi |
| L. Agi Z̄j jvf |
| M. msmvi mgiv½t̄b w̄t̄K _vKv |
| N. eiYxq nlqv |

4| Af̄xó j t̄q̄" t̄c̄ōt̄Z īK̄t̄i i th̄_ t̄Yi Avek̄"K Zv nt̄j v Ñ

- | | |
|---------------|-----------|
| K. m̄vnm | L. msM̄ōg |
| M. AvZ̄wek̄ m | N. m̄¼í |

mRb̄k̄x̄j

ievŪe"m ci ci Qqevi h̄t̄x̄ ciw̄RZ nt̄q GK mḡt̄q nZvk nt̄q ēt̄b P̄t̄j h̄vb| t̄mLv̄t̄b t̄`t̄Lb GKUv gvKomv Rvj ēp̄t̄Z w̄M̄t̄q ev̄i ev̄i e"̄n̄t̄"Q| Aēt̄k̄t̄l t̄m m̄βgev̄ti mdj nq| G NUbv ievŪe"̄t̄mi ḡt̄b Dr̄m̄vn Rv̄M̄vq| w̄Zwb ēp̄t̄Z cv̄t̄ib R̄x̄ēt̄b m̄vdj" l e"̄Z̄v Ā½v̄½xf̄v̄te R̄w̄oZ| ZvB w̄Zwb Avevi c̄ȲD`̄t̄g h̄t̄x̄ AskM̄h̄Y K̄t̄i weRq̄x nb|

- | |
|---|
| K. K̄we t̄Kvb `k" f̄j t̄Z wb̄t̄l a K̄t̄i t̄Qb? |
| L. K̄xf̄v̄te ōf̄t̄ei ō Db̄w̄Z Kiv hv̄q? |
| M. c̄ivR̄t̄qi M̄w̄b ievŪe"̄t̄mi gv̄t̄S th̄ c̄f̄ve we"̄vi K̄t̄i t̄m̄w̄ ōR̄xeb m̄½x̄Z̄ō K̄weZvi mv̄t̄_ th̄f̄v̄te mv̄`k̄" c̄ȲZ̄v Z̄t̄j ai |
| N. ōnZ̄vk̄v bq eis m̄m̄n̄ōZ̄v l `ah̄B ḡvb̄t̄li R̄x̄ēt̄b Pig m̄vdj" ēt̄q Av̄t̄b ō- Dīxc̄K l ōR̄xeb m̄½x̄Z̄ō K̄weZv Aēj x̄t̄b D̄w̄³w̄U wēt̄k̄H̄ Ki |

cöY

i ex`bv_ VvKi

[Kve cwi wPwZ : i ex`bv_ VvKi 25tk `ekvL 1268 mtb (7B tg 1861 wLbva) Kj KvZvi tRvovmufKvi VvKi cwi evti RbWthY Ktib| Zui wczv gnw'ot`te`bv_ VvKi Ges wczvgn wcl' Øvi Kvbv_ VvKi | evj`Kvtj i ex`bv_ tK l wi tqUvj tmwgbwvi, bgfj `g, te/zj GKvWgx c'fuz wk'lv cöZövtbi tj Lvcovi Rb` cvVvtbv ntj l wZwb tewk' b `qj i kvmtb _vKtZ cvtibwb| GgbwK mtiZi eQi eqtm i ex`bv_ tK e'wi ÷wvi covi Rb` Bsj`vtÜ cvVvtbv ntj l t'o eQi cti covtkvbv Amgvß ti tL wZwb t`tk wclti Avfmb| we`vj tqi Avb'pwbK wk'lv wZwb jvf Ktibwb, wKs' mvinZ'i wewPÎ t'qj t' Zui c`PviYv GK we`stqi e`' wZwb wQj b cKZ At_B Amvgvb` cöZfvai | evtj`B Zui KweclZfvi DtbW NtU| gvÎ c'tbi eQi eqtm Zui ebdj Kve`Mš' cKwKZ nq| 1913 mvtj i ex`bv_ ØMxZvÄwj Ø Kvte`i Rb` Gkxqt` i gta` cÜg mvinZ' tbtetj cy`vi jvf Ktib| e`Z Zui GKK mtabvq ersj v fvlv l mvinZ' mKj kvLvq `Z DbwZ jvf Kti Ges wek' ievti tMšitei Avmtb cöZwZ nq| wZwb GKvavti mvinZ'K, `vk'K, wk'lvwe`, mj Kvi, bvU` cöhvRK l AwftbZv| Kve`, tQvUmr, Dcb`vm, bvUK, cöÜ, Mvb BZ`w` mvinZ' mKj kvLvB Zui Ae`vtb mgx| Zui ARm`iPbvi gta` gvbmx, tmvbi Zix, wPÎv, Kíbv, q'wYKv, ej vKv, cpö, tPvtLi ewj, tMviv, Nti evBti, thvMthvM, tkli KweZv, wemRØ, WvKNI, i³Ki ex, Mí „Q, wewPÎ cöÜ BZ`w` wetkl fvtetj Dti LthvM| 22tk köY 1348 mtb (7B AvM÷ 1941 wLbva) Kj KvZvq wek'Kve i ex`bv_ VvKi tkl wtklm Z'vM Ktib|]

gwi tZ Pwin bv Awg my` i fætb,
 gvbtei gvts Awg ewPevti PvB|
 GB mhKti GB cy'üZ Kvbtb
 Rxeš-ü`q-gvts hw` `vb cvB !
 aivq cöYi tLj v wPi Zi wZ,
 wein wj b KZ nwm-Akögq Ñ
 gvbtei mtl `tL Mw_qv msMxZ
 hw` tMv i wPtZ cwi Agi-Avj q !

Zv hw` bv cwi, Zte ewP hZ Kvj
 tZvgv`wi gvSLvtb j w' thb VvB,
 tZvgiv Zwj te etj mKvj weKvj
 be be msMxZi Kmg dtlvB|
 nwm gtl wbtqv dj, Zvi cti nvq
 tdtj w` tqv dj, hw` tm dj i Kvq \

kāv_© UxKv : mħ©Kti Ñ mthP Avtj vtZ; wPi Zi w½Z Ñ me©v Ktj wj Z, engvb: j wf Ñ j vf Kwi ; Rxeš-n`q gvtS Ñ iex`bv_ VvKi Zui mg^-mjoťZ gvbłi gvtS tetP _vKvi AvKv•ŋv cKvk KtiťQb| Avtj vP" Astk Zui GB AvKv•ŋvi Bw½Z cvl qv hvq; weinwj b ... Akłgqñ gvbłi Rxeb Kmgv~xY©bq| nvim-Kvbŋ Avb>-te`bv wbtq Zvi Rxeb| iex`bv_ VvKi gvbe Rxeťbi GB ^ewPtł"i gta" ~vb Kti wbtZ tPtťQb| Avi Zui mjoť gta" dwj tq Zj tZ tPtťQb hwicz Rxeťbi mł-`łL, nvim-Kvbŋ wecj GK AvL"vb; Agi Avj q Ñ Agi mjoť At_© be be m½xtZi Kmg dlvB Ñ iex`bvť_i mjoť RMr wecj; gvbłi Rxeťbi wePĤ Abyfe-AbyfwZ, fve-fvebv I KtgP RMrťK wZwb Zui mjoť gta" cŲYgq Kti Zj tZ tPtťQb| Zui tmB mjoť ga" tťK i e-im-MÜ thb gvbł Abyfe Kitz cvti Zvi Rb" wZwb cŲZwbqZ dluťq Zj tQb mjoť Kmg|

cvV cwiwPwZ : KweZwU iex`bv_ VvKti i ŐKwo I tKvgj Ő Kve"MS' tťK msKwj Z ntťQ| GB RMr my`i Ges AvKlŲxq| gvbłi nvim-Kvbŋ gvb-Awfgvb, AvteM-fvtj vevmvq cŲ_ex cwi cYŲ RmtZi gvgv Z"m Kti Ab" wKŲj AvnŲtb cŲj ja ntq Kwe ZvB gZzeiY Kitz Pvb bv| wZwb Awfj vl e"3 KtiťQb, gvbłi gbRqx i Pbv mRťbi gva"tg mevi KvťQ Av`Z nl qvi| cŲ_exi bibvixi mł`łLwein hw" wKfvte Zui mjoťZ VuB cvq, ZteB wZwb Agi nteb| Zv-bv ntj Zui i Pbv i Kťbv dtj i gťZvB mevi KvťQ Abv`Z ntq cotē| mr I i fKg©Kti RmtZ gvbłi gta" `xNŲ b tetP _vKvi Rb" `p msKí cŲqvRb|

Abkxj bx

Kg©Abkxj b

1| ŐcŲZwU Rxe tkl gnZ©chš-tetP _vKťZ PvqŲND`vniťYi mvinťh" K_wU wetkŲ Ki |

eũbePwb cłke

1| Kwe tKv_vq Agi Avj q i Pbv Kitz tPtťQb ?

- | | |
|-------------------|--------------------|
| K. ~łM© | L. cŲ_extZ |
| M. cŲŲúZ Kvbtb | N. gvbłi i gvtS |

2| Kwe gvbe ü`ťq Kxfvte VuB tťtZ tPtťQb ?

- | | |
|------------------|-----------------------|
| K. fvtj vteťm | L. mjoť gva"tg |
| M. dtj dluťq | N. msMxtZi mvinťh" |

wbtPi Di xcKwU cto 3 I 4 bs cłke DEi `vl :

Avevi Awime wdti avbwmwU i Zxti Ñ GB evsj vq
nqťZv gvbł bq Ñ nqťZv ev k•LwPj kwj tKi tetk
nqťZv tfti i KvK ntq GB KwZłKi bevťbe tťk
Kqvkvi eťK tftm GKw`b Awime G KuVj Qvqvq;

3 | Dİ'xc†Ki e³te'i mv†_ ŪcŪYŪ KweZvi fveMZ mv`k` i†q†Q th ev†K", Zv ntj v Ñ

- i. gwi†Z Pwin bv Avwg my` i f†b,
gvb†ei g†S Avwg emPev†i PvB
- ii. gvb†ei m†L-`††L Mmw_qv msMxZ
hw` †Mv i†P†Z cwi Agi Avj q !
- iii. nvwm g†L vb†q dj , Zvi c†i nvq
†d†j w`†qv dj , hw` tm dj i Kvq\

vb†Pi †KvbwU mwmK?

- | | |
|-------------|------------|
| K. i | L. iii |
| M. ii l iii | N. i l iii |

4 | Gi†c mv`†k`i KviY Kx?

- | | |
|--------------------------------|----------------------|
| K. R††bi cŪZ Avmw ³ | L. AKw†g gvbe†cŪ |
| M. RvMwZK m††††M | N. mwŵi Avb>` Dc††vM |

mRbkxj

ersj vi g†L Avwg †`wLqwmQ, ZvB Avwg c†_exi i†c
L†R†Z hvB bv Avi , AŪKv†i †R†M D†V Wg†i i Mv†Q
†P†q †`wL QvZvi gZb ††ov cvZw†i vb†P ††m Av†Q
††v†i i †`v†qj cwmLÑ Pvi w†K †P†q †`wL cj ††ei `e
Rvg-eU-Kv††j i -mwR†j i -Ak†† i K†i Av†Q P††

- K. Kwe Kv†` i g†S emP†Z Pvb ?
- L. G c†_ext†Z Kwe Agi Avj q i Pbv Ki†Z Pvb †Kb ?
- M. Dİ'xc†K cŪ`v†kZ w†l qwU ŪcŪYŪ KweZvi f††ei mv†_ Kxfv†† w††k Av†Q Zv e†vL`v Ki |
- N. Dİ'xcKwU ŪcŪYŪ KweZvi Avs††Kfve gv† , cY††c bq| hy³mnKv†i ey†††q tj L |

RvZv-Avne®vi

i ex`bv_ VvKi

Kvinj v ney ōi b tMv tMvej vq,
 Kwj tK Awg tftewQ mviv ivt Ń
 gwj b aj v j wMte tKb cvq
 ai Yx-grtS Pi YŃtdj v gvŃ!
 tZvgiv i'ayteZb j n emU,
 ivRvi Kvtr wKQB bwin `wó|
 Avgvi gwU j vMvq tgrti gwU,
 ivtr" tgrvi GwK G Abvmwó!
 kxNªGi Kwi te cŃZKvi,
 bwtj Kvtriv i ¶v bwin Avi |Ń

i'wbqv tMvejfwieqv ntj v Lp,
 `viY Ńvfm Ng©etn MvtŃ |
 cwŃtZi nBj gL Pb,
 cvŃt`i i'wb`v bwin ivtŃ |
 ivbŃti bwintrKv Pto nmo,
 KvbwKwU cwj ewoŃgta",
 AkRtj fvmvq cvKv `wio
 Kvinj v tMveynej cv`ctŃ,
 ōhw`bv aj v j wMte Ze cvtq,
 cvtqi aj v cvBe Kx Dcvtq!Ń

i'wbqv ivRv fwiej `vj `vj,
 Kvinj tkŃl, ōK_vlv etU mZ"Ń
 wKŠ'AvtM we`vq Ktriv awj,
 fwietqv cti c`awj i ZĖj|
 aj v-Afvte bv tctj c`aj v
 tZvgiv mte gwinbv Lvl wgt_",
 tKbŃev Zte cjl byGZ_j v
 Dcvwa-aiv ^eÁwbK ftZ"?
 AvtMi KvR AvtM tZv Zng mvtiv,
 cti i K_v fwietqv cti Avtriv|Ń

Avævi t`tL ivRvi K_v i'wb,
 hZbfti Awbj Zte gšx

thLvfb hZ AwQj Ávbx ,Yx
 t`tk weť`tk hťZK wQj hšx|
 ewmj mte Pkgv tPvťL AvuU,
 di vťq tMj Dwbk wťc bm",
 AťbK tťte Kwnj , ōtMťj gwU
 aivq Zťe tKv_vq nťe km"?Ō
 Kwnj i vRv, ŌZvB hw` bv nťe,
 cūĚťZiv iťqQ tKb Zťe?Ō

mKťj wgwj hŷ³ Kwi tktl
 wKwbj SuUv mvťoŃmťZťiv j ¶|,
 SuťUi tPvťU cť_i aj v Gťm
 fwiťq w`j i vRvi gť_e¶|
 aj vq tKn tgwj tZ bvťi tPvL,
 aj vi tğťN cwoj XvKv mh,©
 aj vi teťM Kwkkqv gťi tj vK,
 aj vi gvťS bMi nťj v Dn"|
 Kwnj i vRv, ŌKwiťZ aj v`ť,
 RMZ nťj v aj vq fi cŷ!Ō

ZLb teťM QuUj SuťKŃSuK
 gkK KťL GKk j vL wfw`ť
 cKťi weťj iwnj i'aycuK,
 b`xi Rťj bwinK Pťj wKw`ť
 Rťj i Rxe gwi j Rj webv,
 WvOvi cŌYx muZvi Kťi tPóv|
 cutKi Zťj gwRj tePv-wKbv,
 mw`Rťi DRvo nťj v t`kUv|
 Kwnj i vRv, ŌGgwb me Mvav
 aj vťi gwi Kwi qv w`j Kv`v!Ō

Avevi mte WwKj ci vğťk,©
 ewmj cťt hťZK ,Yeš-Ń
 Nwi qv gv_v tnwi j tPvťL mťl,©
 aj vi nvq bwinK cvq Ašť
 Kwnj , Ōgnx gv`j w`ťq XvťKv,
 divk cwZ Kwie aj v eŬ|Ō
 Kwnj tKn, Ōi vRvťi Nťi i vťLv,
 tKv_vl thb_vťK bv tKvťbv i Ŭª!

aj vi gvŧS bv hw` t` b cv
Zv ntj cvŧq aj v tZv j vŧM bv|Ŧ

Kvj i vRv, Ŧtm K_v eŧov LwU Ũ
wKŠ' tgv i ntZŦQ gŧb mŦ,
gvU i fŧq i vR" nŧe gvU
w` emŨi wZ i vntj Avig eŦ|Ŧ
Kvj mŧe, ŦPvgŧi Zŧe WwK
Pg® qv gŧoqv` v l c_x|
aj i gnx Sij i gvŧS XwK
gnxcwZi i vntŧe gnvKwZ®
Kvj mŧe, Ŧntŧe tm Aeŧntj ,
thvM" gŧZv Pvgvi hw` tgŧj |Ŧ

i vRvi Pi avBj tn_v tn_v,
QwUj mŧe Qwioqv me Kg®
thvM" gŧZv Pvgvi bwn tKv_v,
bv wŧŧj GZ DvPZ-gŧZv Pg®
ZLb axŧi Pvgvi -Kj cwZ
Kvj Gŧm Cl r tnŧm ex,
Ŧewj ŧZ cwi Kwi ŧj AbgŧZ,
mntR hvŧn gvb m nŧe wmx|
wbŧRi` wU PiY XvŧKv, Zŧe
aiYx Avi XwKŧZ bwn nŧe|Ŧ

Kvj i vRv, ŦGZ wK nŧe wnta !
fweqv gŦj mKj t` kmx!Ŧ
gšx Kŧn, ŦteUŧi kj wnta
Kvivi gvŧS Kwi qv i vŧLv i x|Ŧ
i vRvi c` Pg® AveiŧY
XwKj epv ewmqv ct` vcvŧŧ
gšx Kŧn, ŦAvgŧi v wQj gŧb
tKgŧb teUv tctiŧQ tmUv RvbŧZ|Ŧ
tmw` b ntZ Pwjj Rz v civ Ũ
ewPj tMvey i v tcj aiv|

kāv_Ŧ UxKv : PiY Ũ cv; cŦZKvi Ũ cŦZweavb, mgvavb; gwnbv Ũ cwi kŦgK, teZb; cŧl bŨ tcvlY
Kwi , j v j b-cvj b Kwi; wctcŨ XvK ev tXvŧj i AvKwZwekŦ KvŧVi ^Zwi cvŦ; wfw`-Ũ cwlb entbi
Rb" Pvgovi ^Zwi GK cŦKvi _wj ; cuK Ũ Kv`v, K`Ŧ; wKw`-Ũ tbŧKv ev RvnrR, Rj hvb; _Yeš-Ũ

„Yevb, „Yx; gnx Ñ cw_ex, aiYx; divk Ñ tğtS ev Z³tçv†l weQv†bvi Rb“ Kv†cθ ev weQvbn, gv`j ;
iÜ«Ñ wQ`ª, d†Uv; Pvgvi Ñ PgRvi, gyp; thvM“g†Zv Ñ Dch³; Kj cwZ Ñ estki cäv, Kj t†kθ |

cW cwiwPwZ : iex`bv_ VvK†i i ÔKíbvÔ Kve“Mš' t_†K RZv Awe®<vi KweZwU msKj b Kiv ntq†Q |
ajvewj t_†K ivRvi cv†K gy³ ivLvi bvbv c†½B KweZwU gj DcRxe | ivRv Zui gš†i i ivR“
t_†K ajvewj `i Kivi w†R t`b | gšMY iv†R“i ajvewj Svo t`l qvi wmxvš-tbb Ges G†Z
ivR“ atjvq cwiçY††q hvq | ivRvi Av†`k gvb†Z w†q iv†R“i mfv m` tKv†bv Dcvq thb L†R Avi
cvb bv | Aet††l iv†R“iB GK eq`ç PgRvi w†R ey†Z ivRvi c`hMj Pvgov w†q t†K t`q |
Gfv†e ivRvi cv atjv `úk†_†K gy³ cvq |

Abkxj bx

Kg©Abkxj b

1 | ¶z`c†Yxl gvb†l i gnr Dckvi Ki†Z cv†iÑ G c†½ GKwU Kwmbx tj L |

eûwbePwb c†kæ

1 | iex`bv_ VvK†i KZ mv†j t†v†ej çj`vi jvf K†i b ?

K. 1861	L. 1913
M. 1914	N. 1941

2 | cw††Zi g† Pb ntq†Qj tKb ?

K. gZ†i f†q fxZ nlqv	L. KiYxq L†R bv cvlqv
M. `wq†Z; Aet†jv Kivq	N. gšxi Av†`k i†b

w††Pi Ab†Q`wU co Ges 3 l 4 bs c†kæ DEi`vl :

iwn gwgqvi GKgv† ç††K KK†i Kvgov†j fZ“ biyG†m Zv†K G Lei Rvbnq | tmB mv†_
Avil etj th, Zv†K Bb†RKkb w†Z n†e | iwn gwgqv G K_vq tKv†bv „iž;†`qwb | Kw b ci
†Q†j Amy` ntq cotj Zv†K Ww³v†i i Kv†Q w†q hvq | cix¶v t††l Ww³vi etj b, tQ†j wU
RjvZv¼ t††M Avµvš-ntq†Q |

3 | D†xc†Ki biy mv†_ ÔRZv-Awe®vi Ô KweZvi th Pwi††i mv`k“ i†q†Q tmB Pwi††i ntj vñ

- i. nej
- ii. Mej
- iii. Pvgvi-Kj cwZ

w††Pi tKvbnU m†VK ?

K. i	L. ii
M. iii	N. i, ii l iii.

4| Gie mv`tk'i KviY Kx?

- | | |
|-------------------------|------------------------|
| K. mrcivgk [©] | L. ep ^x gEv |
| M. mtpZbZv | N. ctivcKvi |

mRbkxj cKæ

we`vj tqi Pvj d#Uv ntq Nti epoi cwb cotQ| tRjv tevW[®] GKRb EaY**Z**b Kg**RZ**[®]
 cwi`k**®** Gtj cåvb wK**®**K velquU Zui bRti Avtbb| wZwb velquU „i“tZi mv#_ i`tb etj b,
 AvPtiB G e`vcvti Dcti wj Lteb| Abtgv`b tctj evtRU Kti cwwtq w`teb| ZvB ZvtK
 AvMvgx evtRU bv Avmv ch**S**-A**t**c**®**v Ki**t**Z etj b| tRjvtevW[®]Kg**RZ**[®] cåZk**®**Zi velquU
 GjvKvq AvtjwPZ ntj teKvi-feNti h**e**K tmvtnj**t**K velquU fmetq tZvtj | tm Zvi eÜ**t**`i
 mv#_ velquU AvtjvPbv Kti `Z`g Nti i mgm`vi mgvavtbi c_ L**t**R tei Kti |

- K. ivRv neyavj `t Kivi wbt`R w`tqvQtj b Kv**t**K ?
- L. Rtj i Rxe Rj webv gij tKb ?
- M. tRjv tevW[®] Kg**RZ**[®] mv#_ ÖR**Z**v Avne[®]vi Ö KweZvi tMvejvtqi mv`k`MZ w`KwU
 e`vL`v Ki |
- N. ÖmgvtRi D**t**cw**®**Z**t**`i gva`tgI A**t**bK „iZcY[®]mgm`vi Zvr**®**wYK mgvavb m**æ**Ö
 velquU D**i**x**c**K I ÖR**Z**v Avne[®]vi Ö KweZvi AvtjvtK w**e**t**k**H Ki |

AÜea~

hZx`tgynb evMPx

[Kve cwi wPwZ : hZx`tgynb evMPxi Rb# 1878 wLbvtäi 27 btfæf b`xqv tRj vi Rvgtkicj Mötg| cj x-
cöwZ hZx`tgynb evMPxi Kwegvbtmi GKUv cövb `ewkó| Öc+_i cuPvj xöi wefwZfTY eþ`vcva'vq I Kve
Rxebvb> `vtki gtZv Zwi Kve'e' wbmMötmš`thöPti fcgq| Mötg-ersjvi k'vgj wmo ifc DtbwPtb wZwb
cövmx ntqtQb| Mötg-Rxetbi AwZ mvaviY welq I mtl-`tL wZwb mnR mij fvlvq mü`qZvi m½
ZvrchöwEZ Kti cövk KtiqtQb| Zwi Kve`Mömgtni gta` AvtQ : tj Lv, ti Lv, AciwRZv, bvMtKki, eÜi
`vb, RvMi Yx, bxnwvi Kv I gnvfvi Zx| 1j v tdehwi 1948 wLbvtäi wZwb gZzeiY Ktib|]

cvtqi Zj vq bi g tVKj Kx!
Avt`-GKUzPj bv VvKi wS Ñ
I gv, G th Siv-eKj ! bq?
ZvBtZv ewj , etm t`vti i cvtk,
i wEti Kvj Ñ gagw` i evtm
AvKvk-cvZvj Ñ KZB gtb nq|

`R`ö AvmtZ K-w`b t`wi fvB Ñ
Avtgi Mvtq eiY t`Lv hvq?
Ñ AtbK t`wi ? tKgb Kti nte!
tKwKj -WvKv i tbwQ tmB Kte,
`wLb nvl qv Ñ eÜ Kte fvB;
`xwNi NvtU bZb wmo RvtM Ñ
k`vI j v-wcQj Ñ Ggw b k¼v j vtM,
cv-wcQwj tq Zwj tq hw` hvB!
g>` tbnvZ nq bv wKš' Zvq Ñ
AÜ tPvtLi ØØ Ptk hvq!

`tL bvBtKv mwZ' K_v tkvb,
AÜ tMtj Kx Avi nte tevþ?
ewPwe tZvi v Ñ `v`v tZv tZvi AvtM?
GB Avl vtpB Avevi wetq nte,
eww Avmvi c_ LjR bv cvte Ñ
t`Lwe ZLb Ñ cövm tKgb j vtM?

ÖtPvL tMj Ö I B tPvtq ntj v mvi v|
Av"Qv w`w` , Kx Ki te fvB ZviwÑ
Rb#j wM wMtqtQ hvi tPvL!
Ku`vi mtl th eviY Zvnvi Ñ QvB!

Ku`tZ tctj euPZ tm th fvB,
 KZK ZeyKgZ th Zvi tkvK|
 ÔtPvL tMj ÔÑ Zvi fimv ZeyAvtQÑ
 P¶nxbvi Kx K_v Kvi KvQ!
 Uvbm tKb? wKtmi ZvovZmoÑ
 tmB tZv wdþi hve Avevi ewo,
 GKjv-_vKv- tmB tZv MptKvYÑ
 Zvi tPtq GB wmo kxZj Rþj
 `þUv thb cõtYi K_v etj Ñ
 `i`-fiv `þLi Avjvcb;
 cik Zvvi gvtqi tmþni gtZv
 fjvq LwbK gtbi e_v hZ!

käv_¶ UxKv : VvKi wS Ñ bb`, `vxi tevþ, kþi i Kb"v; gagw`i evtm Ñ gaj MtÜ tgvngq; AvKvk-
 cvZvj Ñ bvbv wclq, bvbvb fivebv-Abfvebv Aþ_°e"eüZ; `R"ô AvmtZ K-w b t`wi fvB Ñ
 GKRB `wócöZeÜx gvbþli Abfþei AmvaviY GK RMr AvtjvP" Astk e"³ ntqtQ| cKwZi wewPÎ
 iþoi aviYv I Abfþe GB AÜea-mg×| tmB Ávb I Abfþe t_þK tm tRþb wþtZ Pvq FZi weeZþ;
 AÜ tPvþLi ØØ PþK hvK Ñ AÜea-AbfþeF× gvbþl | AvZghP v tevþal tm mg×| wKŠ' tm AÜ| GB
 AÜþZj Kó tm Mfxi fvþe Abfþe Kþi| `wNi NvþU hLb tkljv cov wCQj wmo RvþM ZLb tm
 wCQj tLþq Rþj cto Wþe givi Avk¼v cKvk Kþi| Avi GI Abfþe KiþZ th, Wþe giþj AÜþZj
 AwfKvc NPZ| wKŠ' KweZwÜi tPZbv t_þK gtþ nq, AÜea`bivk"ev`x gvbþl bq| Rvþþi cöZ Zvi
 Mfxi ggZþeva AvtQ; tPvL tMj Ñ cwl wþkl| GB cwlLi WvK ÔtPvL tMj Ô kþai gtZv gtþ nq;
 Ku`vi mþ Ñ gvbþl `þtL Kvþ, tkvþK Kvþ| wKŠ' Kvþi ga" w`þq Zvi `þL-tkvþKi jvNe NþU|
 ZvB Kvþi gþa"l mþ Abfþe Kiv hvq|

cW cwipwZ : mgvR `wónxbþ`i AeÁv Kþi| `wónxbiv wþtRivl wþtRþ`i Amnvq fvþe| wKŠ'
 Bw`qmþPZbZv w`þq GB cöZeÜKZv `þ Kiv mæe| cvþqi wþtP big e`i Aw`Zj tKwKþj i WvK
 iþb bZb FZi AvMgb Abgvb Kiv, k"vljvq cv tiþL bZb wmo tRþM I Vvi K_v tevSv `wónxb
 ntql mæeci| ZvB `wónxb ntþ B wþtRþK Amnvq bv tþþe, i`aþ Nþi i gþa" Ave× bv t_þK Avcb
 AŠ`þtK cöwvi Z Kiv cöqvRb| eaw tPvþL t`LþZ cvq bv| wKŠ' Abfþe tm RMþZi iþcimMÜ
 mæþtKÁvb ivþL|

Abþxj bx

Kg°Abþxj b

- 1| tZvgvi Rvþv tKvþbv `wónxb gvbþli weeiY`vl|
- 2| wþkl Pwv`vmæúbægvbþli cöZ Avgvþ`i AvPiY tKgb nI qv DwPZ etj Zvg gtþ Ki?ÑG wclþq
 tZvgvi gZvgZ tj L|

eûibePib cĕke

1| ŌAÜeaĖ KweZvq tKvb cmlLi tPitq mviv nI qvi K_v Dĭj ĒAvtQ ?

- | | |
|----------|-------------|
| K. KvK | L. tPvL tMj |
| M. tKvKj | N. kvij K |

2| g> tbnvZ nq bv wKš' Zvq Ñ cOĖ³ Øviv Kx tevSvĭbv ntqtQ ?

- i. cKĭi Zvj tq hvI qv
- ii. gZĭeiY Kiv
- iii. cv wCQĭj hvI qv

wĭtPi tKvbW mWVK ?

- | | |
|-------------|----------------|
| K. i I ii | L. i I iii |
| M. ii I iii | N. i, ii I iii |

wĭtPi DĭxcKw cĭo Ges 3 I 4 bs cĕke DĖi `vl :

bvmixĭbi `ŕgx PvKwi i mevĭ cĖmRxb hvcb KiĭQb| `xNŕngq aĭi `ŕgxi tLwR-Lei tbB,
Zui mtĭzi hviv wĕt`tk _vĭKb Zviv gvĭS gvĭS Avĭmb-hvb| tKej Zvi `ŕgxB thb mevi
t_tK Avj v`v| bvmixb `ŕgxi Rb` w`ĭbi ci w`b Aĭcŕvi w`b tMvĭb|

3| DĭxcĭKi e³te` ŌAÜeaĖ KweZvi eaĭ tKvb w`Kw dĭU DĭVĭQ ?

- i. wein KvZi Zv
- ii. e`vKj Zv
- iii. Avfgyb

wĭtPi tKvbW mWVK ?

- | | |
|-------------|----------------|
| K. i I ii | L. i I iii |
| M. ii I iii | N. i, ii I iii |

4| bvmixĭbi `ŕgxi mvĭ_ ŌAÜeaĖ KweZvi th Pwi tĭi cwi Pq AvĭQ tmlU ntj v Ñ

- | | |
|------------------|---------------|
| K. VvKĭ wS | L. AÜea- |
| M. VvKĭ wSĖi fvB | N. cŕovi gvbĭ |

mRbkj

gvbĭli Rxb ŕY`vqx| Rxeĭbi GB `ŕ mgĭqi mgMĖwmve PwKĭq, me mæúKŕQbæKĭi
cĭcvĭi Pĭj thĭZ nq| Mŕea-mŕxcv gvĭS gvĭS `ĭL Kĭi etj b, Ŗmŕi GB cŕ_ex, wSuwSu
WwKv mÜ`v, tR`vrmefiv ivZ me tQto Avgvĭi tK wĕ`vq wĭtZ nte|

K. ŌAÜeaĖ KweZvq `xwNi NvĭUi wmwW tKgb ?

L. ŖtKvKj WwKv iĭbWQ tmb KĭeĖ cOĖ³W Øviv cĕKwZi tKvb iĭci BwĭZ cvI qv hvq?

M. DĭxcĭKi e³e` ŌAÜeaĖ KweZvi th wĕtkl w`KwĭK Avĭj vKcvZ KĭiĭQ Zv e`vL`v Ki |

N. DĭxcĭKi e³te` ŌAÜeaĖ KweZvi mgMĖfvĭei cĖZdj b NĭUwŖ wĕtkY Ki |

SYŋ Mvb

mɪZˈ˘bv_`Ē

[Kue cwiwPwZ : 1882 wLōvā Kj KvZvi KvQvKwQ wbgZv Mōtg Kue mɪZˈ˘bv_`Ē RbMōY Ktib|
 ŌZĒfēwabxō cwiKvi mɪv`K I Dwbk kZtKi weikó cōwŪK AŋqKgvi `Ē wQtb Zwi wczvgn|
 mɪZˈ˘bv_ we.G. tkōY chS-covtkvbn Ktib| QvŦRxb t_tKB wZwb KvePPK Kitzb| `kō, weAvb,
 BwZvnm, fvlv, ag°BZ`w` wePŦ wetqi wZwb AbjwMx wQtb| cōZ`wK Rxbt cōi mgq wZwb Aa`qb I
 Kvevbkxj tb e`q Kitzb| mweZv, mwŪŋY, teYy I exYv, tnvgwKlv, Kū I tKKv, Aā-Avexi, tejvktli
 Mvb, we`vq AviZx cōwZ Zwi tgŋj K Kve`| Zwi Abjv`-Kve`_tjvi gta` itqtQ : Zx_ŋYy Zx_°mij j I
 dtj i dmj cōwZ| wewa Dcwb, Kwei, bvbK cōjLi iPbv Ges Avime, dvm°Pxbv, Rvcwb, BstiŋR,
 diwm fvlvi AtbK DrKó KweZv I M` iPbv wZwb evsjvq Abjv` Ktib| Q` wbgŋY wZwb AmvaviY
 `bcŋY`i cwiPq w`qtQb| GRb` wZwb Ōt` i ivRvō etj cwiwPZ nb| 1922 wLōvā gvŦ Pwj k-eQi eqtm
 wZwb citj vKMgb Ktib|]

Pcj cvq tKej avB,
 tKej MvB cixi Mvb,
 cj K tgv mKj Mvq,
 wetfvj tgv mKj cōY|
 wkw_j me wkvj ci
 PiY _β t`v`j gb,
 `cj-tfvi wSŋSi WvK,
 wSgvq c_, Ngvq eb|
 weRb t`k, KRb bvB
 wbtRi cvq evRvB Zij ,
 GKj v MvB, GKj v avB,
 w`em ivZ, mwS mKvj |
 Sŋktq Nvo Sg-cvno
 fq `vLvq, tPvL cvKvq;
 k¼v bvB, mgvb hvB,
 UMi -dj -bej cvq,
 tKvb wMwi i wng j j vU
 Nvgj tgv D™te,
 tKvb cixi Uŋj nvi
 tKvb bvŋPi Drmte|
 tLqvj bvB-bvB ti fvB
 cvB wv Zvi msev`B,
 avB j xj vq, ŋwLj wLj vBŋ
 ej ejj i tevj mwva|
 eb-SvDŋqi tSv`_j vq

Kvj mvti i `j Pti ,
 wks wkj vq-wkj vi Mvq,
 Wvj wPvbi is ati |
 Sumctq hvB, j wdtq avB,
 `wj tq hvB APj -VwU,
 bwotq hvB, ewotq hvBÑ
 wUj vi Mvq Wwvj g-dvU |
 kvvj K i K ej vq gL
 _j -SwSi gLgtj ,
 Rwi i Rvj AvsivLvq
 A½ tgvj Sj gtj |
 wbtgæavB, i btZ cvB
 ôdwUK Rj |ô nuKtQ tK,
 KÉvtZB Zòv hvi
 wbK bv tmB cuK tQK |
 Mi R hvi Rj müvPvi
 cvZKqvq hvK bv tmB,
 my`ti i Zòv hvi
 Avgiv avB Zvi AvtkB |
 Zvi tLwRB weivg tbB
 wej vB ZvbÑZij tkwK,
 PtKvi Pvq P>`gvq,
 Avgiv PvB g»-tPvL |
 Pcj cvq tKej avB
 Dcj -Nvq w`B wSwj K,
 `j t`vj vB gb tfvj vB,
 wSj wvj vB w`wMw`K |

kãv_©I UxKv : wētfvj Ñ AtpZb, wētfvi, week, wenej; wRbÑ wRb, Rbkb, wbfZ; KRbÑ
 Kjie, wPrKvi, tPpvtgwp; Sg-cvnoÑ bxie cvno, wRb cvno; wngÑ Zlvi, eid, iKÑ wUtg
 cvwL; _j Ñ `j; SwSÑ GK cKvi RjR _j¥, eûw`b ati Rgv tkljv; gLgj Ñ tKvgj I wgvn
 Kvc; AvsivLvÑ j æ I wXj v tcvkvK wētkl; ôdwUK Rj Ñ PvZK cvwL | GB cvwL WvKtj ôdwUK
 Rj ô ktāi gtZv tkvbn hvq; wej vBÑ weZiY Kwi, cwi tekb Kwi (wetj vtbv t_tK); ZvbÑ my; Zij
 tkwKÑ j Nye vnvj Kv Pvtj i KweZv; PtKviÑ cvwL wētkl | Kwe-Kí bv Abhvqx GB cvwL Pwt` i Avtj v
 cvb Kti; P>`gvÑ Pwt` i Avtj v; Dcj -NvqÑ cv_tii AvNvtZ |
 cv cvwPvZ : PĀj cv cj wKZ MwZgq; `ä cv_tii etK Avb`i c`wPy | wRb `pcti cvwLi
 WvKI tkvbn hvq bv | cvno thb `tZ`i gtZv Nvo Nvjtq fq t`Lvq! GtZv wKQj gta`I Kwei PĀj
 I Avb`gq c`aYwbZ ceZ t_tK tbtg Avtm mv`v Rj i wki aviv | PgrKvi Gi aYwlogvaj`©I
 eYwefe | GB Rjavivi th tmS`h`Ges Awgq `v` Zv Zij bviwZ | wMwi t_tK cvZZ GB A`wvk
 cv_tii etK AvNvZ tntb PZw`K Qwotq cto th Ace`tmS`thP mwó Kti Zv mwZ` gtbvni |

Abxj bx

Kg[©]Abjxj b

1| KweZwUjZ cKwZi thme Dcv`vb l cŃXi bvg ej v ntqtQÑ Zvi GKwJ Zwij Kv Ki | eũbePwb

1 | `ci-†fvi SY®Kvi Mvb i' b†Z cvq ?

K. $\mathbb{W}\mathbb{S}\mathbb{W}\mathbb{S}\mathbb{U}$

L. Cixi

M. $e_j e_{\bar{j}}$ i

N. kwj ‡Ki

2 | 0 GKj v MvB GKj v avB

w`em i vZ, muR mKvj | ð G e³te" SYH †Kvb i fcmU d‡U I †V?

K. cKwZ †PZbv

L. tmš` hēōnz

M. QU Pj v

N. $k^{1/4} v n x b \text{ wP}\ddot{\text{E}}$

vb†Pi DİxcKwU cto 3 l 4 bs cökie DËi `vI :

bwi>vi e¶|tcg ej ivg`v Mto tZvtj b nvRvi iKtgi e¶¶i mgvtivtn GKUv D`vb hv ej av
MtWb bvtg cwi¶PZ| w0K Avb>` Dc†fv†Mi Rb`B Zwi G D†`wM| A†b†KB tmLv†b †fIR
Jl†ai DcKiY L†R†Qb|

3 | Dīxc†Ki ej ivg `vi mv†_ôSY¶ Mvbô KweZvg mv`k" i†q†Q Ñ

i. $PvZ \nvdash Ki$

ii. SYM

iii. eb-SvD†qi

wb†Pi †KvbWU mwVK?

K. i

L. ii

M. i l ii

N. ii | iii

4 | Gifc mv` tk`i Kv i Y Kx?

K. c†ivcKvi

L. cwi tek msi 𐀀𐀃𐀆𐀇𐀈𐀉𐀊𐀋𐀌𐀍𐀎𐀏𐀐𐀑𐀒𐀓𐀔𐀕𐀖𐀗𐀘𐀙𐀚𐀛𐀜𐀝𐀞𐀟𐀠𐀡𐀢𐀣𐀤𐀥𐀦𐀧𐀨𐀩𐀪𐀫𐀬𐀭𐀮𐀯𐀰𐀱𐀲𐀳𐀴𐀵𐀶𐀷𐀸𐀹𐀺𐀻𐀼𐀽𐀾𐀿𐁀𐁁𐁂𐁃𐁄𐁅𐁆𐁇𐁈𐁉𐁊𐁋𐁌𐁍𐁎𐁏𐁐𐁑𐁒𐁓𐁔𐁕𐁖𐁗𐁘𐁙𐁚𐁛𐁜𐁝𐁞𐁟𐁠𐁡𐁢𐁣𐁤𐁥𐁦𐁧𐁨𐁩𐁪𐁫𐁬𐁭𐁮𐁯𐁰𐁱𐁲𐁳𐁴𐁵𐁶𐁷𐁸𐁹𐁺𐁻𐁼𐁽𐁾𐁿𐂀𐂁𐂂𐂃𐂄𐂅𐂆𐂇𐂈𐂉𐂊𐂋𐂌𐂍𐂎𐂏𐂐𐂑𐂒𐂓𐂔𐂕𐂖𐂗𐂘𐂙𐂚𐂛𐂜𐂝𐂞𐂟𐂠𐂡𐂢𐂣𐂤𐂥𐂦𐂧𐂨𐂩𐂪𐂫𐂬𐂭𐂮𐂯𐂰𐂱𐂲𐂳𐂴𐂵𐂶𐂷𐂸𐂹𐂺𐂻𐂼𐂽𐂾𐂿𐃀𐃁𐃂𐃃𐃄𐃅𐃆𐃇𐃈𐃉𐃊𐃋𐃌𐃍𐃎𐃏𐃐𐃑𐃒𐃓𐃔𐃕𐃖𐃗𐃘𐃙𐃚𐃛𐃜𐃝𐃞𐃟𐃠𐃡𐃢𐃣𐃤𐃥𐃦𐃧𐃨𐃩𐃪𐃫𐃬𐃭𐃮𐃯𐃰𐃱𐃲𐃳𐃴𐃵𐃶𐃷𐃸𐃹𐃺𐃻𐃼𐃽𐃾𐃿𐄀𐄁𐄂𐄃𐄄𐄅𐄆𐄇𐄈𐄉𐄊𐄋𐄌𐄍𐄎𐄏𐄐𐄑𐄒𐄓𐄔𐄕𐄖𐄗𐄘𐄙𐄚𐄛𐄜𐄝𐄞𐄟𐄠𐄡𐄢𐄣𐄤𐄥𐄦𐄧𐄨𐄩𐄪𐄫𐄬𐄭𐄮𐄯𐄰𐄱𐄲𐄳𐄴𐄵𐄶𐄷𐄸𐄹𐄺𐄻𐄼𐄽𐄾𐄿𐅀𐅁𐅂𐅃𐅄𐅅𐅆𐅇𐅈𐅉𐅊𐅋𐅌𐅍𐅎𐅏𐅐𐅑𐅒𐅓𐅔𐅕𐅖𐅗𐅘𐅙𐅚𐅛𐅜𐅝𐅞𐅟𐅠𐅡𐅢𐅣𐅤𐅥𐅦𐅧𐅨𐅩𐅪𐅫𐅬𐅭𐅮𐅯𐅰𐅱𐅲𐅳𐅴𐅵𐅶𐅷𐅸𐅹𐅺𐅻𐅼𐅽𐅾𐅿𐆀𐆁𐆂𐆃𐆄𐆅𐆆𐆇𐆈𐆉𐆊𐆋𐆌𐆍𐆎𐆏𐆐𐆑𐆒𐆓𐆔𐆕𐆖𐆗𐆘𐆙𐆚𐆛𐆜𐆝𐆞𐆟𐆠𐆡𐆢𐆣𐆤𐆥𐆦𐆧𐆨𐆩𐆪𐆫𐆬𐆭𐆮𐆯𐆰𐆱𐆲𐆳𐆴𐆵𐆶𐆷𐆸𐆹𐆺𐆻𐆼𐆽𐆾𐆿𐇀𐇁𐇂𐇃𐇄𐇅𐇆𐇇𐇈𐇉𐇊𐇋𐇌𐇍𐇎𐇏𐇐𐇑𐇒𐇓𐇔𐇕𐇖𐇗𐇘𐇙𐇚𐇛𐇜𐇝𐇞𐇟𐇠𐇡𐇢𐇣𐇤𐇥𐇦𐇧𐇨𐇩𐇪𐇫𐇬𐇭𐇮𐇯𐇰𐇱𐇲𐇳𐇴𐇵𐇶𐇷𐇸𐇹𐇺𐇻𐇼𐇽𐇾𐇿𐈀𐈁𐈂𐈃𐈄𐈅𐈆𐈇𐈈𐈉𐈊𐈋𐈌𐈍𐈎𐈏𐈐𐈑𐈒𐈓𐈔𐈕𐈖𐈗𐈘𐈙𐈚𐈛𐈜𐈝𐈞𐈟𐈠𐈡𐈢𐈣𐈤𐈥𐈦𐈧𐈨𐈩𐈪𐈫𐈬𐈭𐈮𐈯𐈰𐈱𐈲𐈳𐈴𐈵𐈶𐈷𐈸𐈹𐈺𐈻𐈼𐈽𐈾𐈿𐉀𐉁𐉂𐉃𐉄𐉅𐉆𐉇𐉈𐉉𐉊𐉋𐉌𐉍𐉎𐉏𐉐𐉑𐉒𐉓𐉔𐉕𐉖𐉗𐉘𐉙𐉚𐉛𐉜𐉝𐉞𐉟𐉠𐉡𐉢𐉣𐉤𐉥𐉦𐉧𐉨𐉩𐉪𐉫𐉬𐉭𐉮𐉯𐉰𐉱𐉲𐉳𐉴𐉵𐉶𐉷𐉸𐉹𐉺𐉻𐉼𐉽𐉾𐉿𐊀𐊁𐊂𐊃𐊄𐊅𐊆𐊇𐊈𐊉𐊊𐊋𐊌𐊍𐊎𐊏𐊐𐊑𐊒𐊓𐊔𐊕𐊖𐊗𐊘𐊙𐊚𐊛𐊜𐊝𐊞𐊟𐊠𐊡𐊢𐊣𐊤𐊥𐊦𐊧𐊨𐊩𐊪𐊫𐊬𐊭𐊮𐊯𐊰𐊱𐊲𐊳𐊴𐊵𐊶𐊷𐊸𐊹𐊺𐊻𐊼𐊽𐊾𐊿𐋀𐋁𐋂𐋃𐋄𐋅𐋆𐋇𐋈𐋉𐋊𐋋𐋌𐋍𐋎𐋏𐋐𐋑𐋒𐋓𐋔𐋕𐋖𐋗𐋘𐋙𐋚𐋛𐋜𐋝𐋞𐋟𐋠𐋡𐋢𐋣𐋤𐋥𐋦𐋧𐋨𐋩𐋪𐋫𐋬𐋭𐋮𐋯𐋰𐋱𐋲𐋳𐋴𐋵𐋶𐋷𐋸𐋹𐋺𐋻𐋼𐋽𐋾𐋿𐌀𐌁𐌂𐌃𐌄𐌅𐌆𐌇𐌈𐌉𐌊𐌋𐌌𐌍𐌎𐌏𐌐𐌑𐌒𐌓𐌔𐌕𐌖𐌗𐌘𐌙𐌚𐌛𐌜𐌝𐌞𐌟𐌠𐌡𐌢𐌣𐌤𐌥𐌦𐌧𐌨𐌩𐌪𐌫𐌬𐌭𐌮𐌯𐌰𐌱𐌲𐌳𐌴𐌵𐌶𐌷𐌸𐌹𐌺𐌻𐌼𐌽𐌾𐌿𐍀𐍁𐍂𐍃𐍄𐍅𐍆𐍇𐍈𐍉𐍊𐍋𐍌𐍍𐍎𐍏𐍐𐍑𐍒𐍓𐍔𐍕𐍖𐍗𐍘𐍙𐍚𐍛𐍜𐍝𐍞𐍟𐍠𐍡𐍢𐍣𐍤𐍥𐍦𐍧𐍨𐍩𐍪𐍫𐍬𐍭𐍮𐍯𐍰𐍱𐍲𐍳𐍴𐍵𐍶𐍷𐍸𐍹𐍺𐍻𐍼𐍽𐍾𐍿𐎀𐎁𐎂𐎃𐎄𐎅𐎆𐎇𐎈𐎉𐎊𐎋𐎌𐎍𐎎𐎏𐎐𐎑𐎒𐎓𐎔𐎕𐎖𐎗𐎘𐎙𐎚𐎛𐎜𐎝𐎞𐎟𐎠𐎡𐎢𐎣𐎤𐎥𐎦𐎧𐎨𐎩𐎪𐎫𐎬𐎭𐎮𐎯𐎰𐎱𐎲𐎳𐎴𐎵𐎶𐎷𐎸𐎹𐎺𐎻𐎼𐎽𐎾𐎿𐏀𐏁𐏂𐏃𐏄𐏅𐏆𐏇𐏈𐏉𐏊𐏋𐏌𐏍𐏎𐏏𐏐𐏑𐏒𐏓𐏔𐏕𐏖𐏗𐏘𐏙𐏚𐏛𐏜𐏝𐏞𐏟𐏠𐏡𐏢𐏣𐏤𐏥𐏦𐏧𐏨𐏩𐏪𐏫𐏬𐏭𐏮𐏯𐏰𐏱𐏲𐏳𐏴𐏵𐏶𐏷𐏸𐏹𐏺𐏻𐏼𐏽𐏾𐏿𐐀

M. $Q \vdash U \text{ Pj } v$

N. tmš` h mío

mRbkxj

WbMfK nvZi gVvq cfi t`qvi ZwM` t_tK wkíx Mto tZvtj b GK igYxq D`vb| we~xY©tLvj v
gvVtK mjcwi Kwí Zfvte wZvb Mto tZvtj b| cKí, `xN, num, MvQcvj v, dj, cwiLi wevPÎ mgv tivn
tmS`h©wccvmy gvby| gvÎtKB AvKó Kti| Avb>` my`i GB cKwZtK wkíx wZtj vEgv Kti
mwvRtqtQb`iaß wbtRi tLqvjt| e`w³wetkl ev tKvbtv tMvôxtK Avb>`vb bq, tmS`hB gL`|`eix
cKwZ, mvgvRK cZvEÜKZv Dtc¶v Kti wZvb m=§L QJu Pjt tQb| mwóí Avb>`B ZvtK GwMtq
wbqtQ GZUv c_ |

K. SYV†Kgb cvtq Q†U P†j ?

L. wkw_j me wkj vi ci ej †Z Kwe Kx tev $Sv†Z$ †P†q†Qb?

M. Dīxc†Ki mv†_ôSYH Mvbô KweZvi mv`k`cYw KwJ e`vL`v Ki |

N. DīxcKw ŌSYŋ Mvbō KneZvi qj e³e^hK KZUKzaviY Kti? h^hmn e^vL^v Ki |

QvqvemR

mKgvi ivq

[Kve cwi wPwZ : wki' -wKtkvi cvVKt' i KvQ mKgvi ivq GKwU wCq bvg | Zui QAvtevj -Zvtevj Q, Qn-h-e-i-j Q I Ab'vb' AZj bxq tj Lvi Rb' wZwb wPi 'siYxq ntq _vKteb | mKgvi ivq weL'vZ wki' -mvinwZ'K Dtc' wKtkvi ivq tPšajxi cy Ges weL'vZ PjwP'Kvi I wki' mvinwZ'K mZ'wRr ivtqi wCZv | mKgvi ivtqi Rb' gqgbwmsn tRjvi gviqv MQtg 1887 mvtj i 30tk A±ve | mKgvi wQtj b eüglx cQZfvi Awakvix | wZwb GKw' tK weAvb, dtUvMönd I gy'Y cQKŠktj D'PwK'Qv wbtqvQtj b, Ab'w' tK Qov i Pbv I Qwe AwKvq tgšuj K cQZfvi I D'wvex kw' i cwiPq w' tqwQtj b | iex' bv_ I Aebx' bv' i m'½ Q'Mvovq Mj' Q bvU'K AwfbqI KtiwQtj b wZwb | tcm'wWY Ktj tR covi mgq wZwb cQZöw KtiwQtj b GK A'wZ Kve | bvg QbbtmY KveQ | GB Kvte i cwiKvi bvg wQj Qmvtö ew'k fvRvQ | Avi Zui i Pbv' t'v I A'wZ I gRv'vi | numRvi', eK'Qc, wmsnwiY, nwwig BZ'w' Kv'wbK cQYxi bvg ZuiB mwQ | weL'vZ Qm' kQ cwiKwU tek KtqKevi m'uv' bv KtiQb mKgvi ivq | Avi GtK tK' ^KtiB H mgq mKgvi ivtqi mvinZ' cQZfvi cY'weKwKZ ntqvQj | mKgvi ivq evQj v mvinZ' Agi ntq AvQb cQvZ tLqvj i tmi KweZv, nwwi Mf, bvUK BZ'w' wki' tZv i Pbv i Rb' | tQj ejov mevB Zui tj Lv cto Avb' cvq | mKgvi ivtqi gZi nq 1923 mvtj i 9B tm'P'af |]

AvR, we bq, AvR, we bq, mwZ' Kvti i K_v N
 Qvqvi mvt_ Kw' -Kti Mvt' ntj v e' _v !
 Qvqv aivi e'emv Kw' ZvI Rv'bv bv ejS ?
 ti v' i Qvqv, P'v' i Qvqv, nti K i Kg cyR |
 wkwki t'fRv m' Qvqv, mKvj tej vq ZvRv,
 M'ŠKv' i K'bv Qvqv fxiY ti v' fvRv |
 wPj' t'v hvq' cy' tej vq AvKvk ct_ N' i
 dv' tdtj Zvi Qvqvi Dci LuPvq i wL c' i |
 Kv' Mi Qvqv et' Mi Qvqv t' LwQ KZ tN' U N
 nv'v t'g' Ni cvb' m Qvqv ZvI t' tLwQ tP' U |
 tKD Rv'bv bv Gme K_v tKD tev' S bv wKQz
 tKD tN' i bv Avgvi g' Zv Qvqvi wCQz wCQz |
 tZvgiv fv' ev Mvt' Qi Qvqv Agw' j jlvq f' i q,
 Agw' i ayNgvq ejS kvš-gZb i' i q;
 Avmj e' v'v i Rv' bte hw' Avgvi K_v t' kv'bv
 ej wQ hv Zv mwZ' K_v, m' n bvB t' Kv'bv |
 tKD hte Zvi i q bv Kv'Q, t' L' Z bwin cvq,
 Mvt' Qi Qvqv QUd' w' t'q Gw' K I w' K P'vq |
 tmB mg' t'q _o_ w' t'q wCQb n' Z G' m
 avgvq t' P'c acvm Kti ai' te Zv' i t'v' m |

cvrj v Qvqv, tclvKj v Qvqv, Qvqv Mfxi Kvťj v Ñ
 MvťQi tPtq MvťQi Qvqv me i KtgB fvťj v |
 MvQMvQvuj tkKo evKj gta" mevB tMtj ,
 evcti etj cvLvq e"vťgv Qvqvi l lja tLťj |
 vbtgi Qvqv vSt0i Qvqv vZ³ Qvqvi cvK
 thB Lvte fvB AťNvi Nťg WvKte Zvni bvK |
 Puf` i Avťj vq tclci Qvqv aiťZ hw` cvťiv,
 iKťj cti mw` Rvuk _vKte bv Avi Kvťiv |
 Avgov MvťQi tbsiv Qvqv Kvgt0 hw` Lvq
 j`vsov tj vťKi V`vs MRvte mť` n bvB Zvq |
 Avlvp gvťmi ev`j v w` tb evPtZ hw` Pvl ,
 tZvZj Zj vi ZB Qvqv nBv vZtbK Lvl |
 tgšqv MvťQi vgv0 Qvqv 0ev0 w` tq i t |
 atq gtQ mveavťbtZ i vLwQ Nti cťl !
 cv° v bZb UvUKv l lja Gť° evťi w` vk Ñ
 `vg KtiwQ k`-eo, tPvI Avbv vkvk |

kāv_°I UxKv : AvR_ weÑ A"mZ, Ace°, A"eklm", evbvtbv; MvťlÑ Mvťq, kixti; fťqñ fvgtZ,
 gvUťZ; AťNvi Ñ AťPZb, teûk; nBv Ñ mBv; tgšqvñ gúqv MvQ, ev0sÑ tPvl KvMR |

cvV cwi vPvZ : Kve ej tQb, AvR_ we bqñ ZeyKvei K_v veklm ntZ Pvq bv | mivZ", Qvqvi mť½ vK
 Kiv-Kiv hvq? Kve ej tQb, tiv` i Qvqv, Puf` i Qvqv, etKi Qvqv, vPtj i Qvqv, nvén tgťNi cvbťm
 Qvqv, iKťbv Qvqv, tFRv Qvqvñ G iKg AmsL" Qvqv atj vZwb e"emv tclť tQb | GB QvqvemR ev
 Qvqvi e"emv Aev`e vboťq | GB Qvqv_ťj v AmťLil gtnšla! Amb`ť` i KiťZ vlog l vSt0i Qvqv;
 mw` Rvuk mivťZ Puf` i Avťj vq tclci Qvqv; cťytj vťKi bZb Kti cv RbťťZ Avgovi tbsiv Qvqv
 hw` Lvl qv hvq Zv ntj Gi tKvťbv Zj bv tbB! tj LK ZvB LpB _i"ZcY°vKQvQvqv hťZie mť½ Zťj
 i vťLb; vKQymevaviťYi Kj`vYť_°vbañi Z gťj" vZiťYi Rb" i vťLb | Avmtj GwJ GKwJ ifcK
 KveZv | Qvqv GLvťb vktťi AgivZv vntmte vevemPZ |

Abkxj bx

Kg°Abkxj b

1 | 0QvqvemR0 KveZvq th vevfbačKvi Qvqvi K_v ej v ntq Zvi veeiY`vl |

eũvbePv b cťkæ

1 | 0QvqvemR0 KveZvq Kve vKťmi e"emv Kti b ?

K. eBťqi

L. MvťQi

M. JIťai

N. Qvqv aivi

2| Ōavgvq tPtC acvm Kti aite Zvti tVtmŌ| G evtK' Kwe gvbe gtbi tKvb AbvfwZtK cKvk
Ki tZ tPtqtQb ?

K. mvnm

L. fq

M. Kí bv

N. nZvkv

wbtpi D'íxcKwJ cto 3 l 4 bs cŌkē DEi `vl :

iv-wi avti wkwk-tevZtj i ckiv mvrRtq etmtQ KweivR Kig Avj x| nvtgwbqvfg Mvb atitQ
ing Avj x| BZ'emti AtbK tjvK Rgv ntqtQ tmLvfb| Mvtbi dwtK dwtK Jltai Y-Mvb
MvBtQ| e'vKj RbZv nvZ ewotq AtcŲv Ki tQ KweivtRi Jltai Rb'| Zvt`i wekym G
gtñſla tmetb mg`-ti vMe'wa t_tK Zviv gw³ cvte|

3| D'íxc tKi mvavi Y RbZvi AvPi Y ŌqvqvevRŌ KweZvi mvavi Y gvbtI i th w' KwtK mg_Ō Kti Zv
ntj v Ũ

K. AÜ AbKi Y

L. cvl qvi AvKv•Ųv

M. Zxe'wekymteva

N. ūRtM bvPv

4| gvbtI i Gtnb AvPi tYi Kvi Y ntj v Ũ

K. `f we`v

L. Ku tKſkj

M. AÁZv

N. cŲ'vkv

mRbkxj

GB wbtqtQ H wbj hvt! Kvb wbtqtQ wPtj ,
wPtj i wctQ giwQ Nti Avgiv mevB wgtj |
Kvtbi tLwtR ŌUwQ gvfv, KvUwQ muZvi wetj
* * *

tbBtKv Lvjt , tbBtKv wetj , tbBtKv gvfv MvtQ;
Kvb thLvfb wQj AvtM tmLvbuvtZB AvtQ|
wK etj tQ, wPj Zte wK bqtKv Kvtbi hg?
e_vB gv_vi Nvg tdtj wQ, cÊ ntj v ktj|

K. wPj KLb AvKvk ct_ tNvti?

L. Qvqvi mv t_ Kw`-Kti Mv e`_v ntj v tKb?

M. D'íxc tK wPtj i tcŌtb tQvUvi mv t_ ŌqvqvevRŌ KweZvi mv`k`cYŲw Kwt e'vL`v Ki |

N. Ōe_vB gv_vi Nvg tdtj wQ cÊ ntj v ktj|Ō- G e³te'i gvftSB ŌqvqvevRŌ KweZvi gj five
wbvZ- hy³mn cŲvY Ki |

AvR mjo-mLi Dj vfm

KvRx bRi"j Bmj vg

[Kie cwi vPiz : KvRx bRij Bmj vg 11B R"o 1306 mfb (25tk tg 1899) fvi tZi cuogetzi ea9vb tRj vi Avmbtmvj gnKgvi Piij qv M0tg RbM0Y Ktib| tQtj tej vq uZib tj tUv Mfbi `tj thM t`b| cti ea9tb I gqgbwmstni wlvj _vovi `wi vgcj nvB `tj tj Lvov Ktib| 1914 mtj uZib tmbvewnbxi evOvj c0tb thM w`tg KiwP hvb| tmLvfbB Zui mvinZ" Rxeibi mPbv NtU| Zui tj Lvq uZib mgwRK AwePvi I civaxbZvi veitx tmvPvi ntqtQb| GRb" ZutK 0iet`inx Kie0 ej v nq| eisj v mvinZ" RMtZ Zui AwePfe GK bZb w`Mtst DtbvPb Kti| KieZv, Dcb`vm, bUUK, tQvUMr, c0U BZ`w` mvinZ"i mKj kvLvq uZib c0Zfvi `vji ti tLtb| uZib MRj, tLqvj I i vMc0vb Mvb i Pbv Kti L`wZ AR0 Ktib| Avie-diwm ktai mv_R e`envi Zui KieZvtK vek0Zv `vb Kti tQ| gvT Puj k-eQi eqtm Kie `j vtiM" ti vM Avmuš-ntq evKkwi3 nwi tg tdtj b| eisj v`k c0Z0vi ci Amy` KietK XvKvq Avbv nq Ges cti ZutK eisj v`tki bMmi KZ; c0vb Kiv nq| ZutK `vaxb eisj v`tki RvZxq Kiei ghP vq fiv Z Kiv nq| Zui Amvavi Y mvinZ" KZxi Rb" XvKv vekte`vj q ZutK m0sbmPK wWj U Dcwa c0vb Kti| Zui i vPZ Kie`_tj vi gta" AvMexYv, vetli ewk, OvqvU, c0 qvKlv, PjevK, vmiunb`vj vetkl fivte Dti E`hM" e`_vi `vb, wi t3 i te`b, vkDij gvj v, gZi`lav, Ktnij Kv BZ`w` Zui i vPZ Mf I Dcb`vm| hMerYx, `y`bi hvix I i vRe`xi Revbe`x Zui Dti E`hM" c0U M0| 29tk AvM÷ 1976 mtj Kie XvKvq tkIvotkjm Z`m Ktib| XvKv vekte`vj q gmiR`msj Mac0ztY ZutK cwi cY`v0tq ghP vq mgwvZ Kiv nq|]

AvR mjo-mLi Dj vfm

tgvi gl nvfm tgvi tPvL nvfm tgvi UMeWmtq Lp nvfm

AvR mjo-mLi Dj vfm|

AvRtK Avgvi i"x c0Yi cj tJ

evb tWtK H RvMj tRvqvi `xvi -fvOv Ktj vj !

Avmj nvvm, Avmj Ku`b,

gv3 Gtj v, Avmj evavb,

gl dtu AvR eK dvtu tgvi uZ3 `tLi mLi Avfm

H wi3 etKi `t AvfmN

AvR mjo-mLi Dj vfm|

Avmj D`vm, kmj nZvk,

mjo-Qvov eK-dvUv klm,

dj tj v mvmi `j tj v AvKvk Qutj v evZvm,

MMb tdtU Pmu tQvtU, wcbvK-cwYi kj Avfm !

H agtKZzAvi D0vtZ

Pvq mjoUvtK D0vtZ,

AvR ZvB t`wL Avi etv Avgvi j v evtMi dj nvfm

AvR mjo-mLi Dj vfm !

AvR nvvm Av_b, kmj dv_b,

g`b gvti Lp-gvLv ZY,

cj vk AtkvK vkgj Nvtqj

dvM j vM H w` KÑevtm
 tMv w` Mewj Kvi cxZevtm;
 AvR iOb Gtj v i³ cōYi A½tb tgv i Pvi cvtk
 AvR mjo-mjLi Dj vtm !
 AvR Avmj Elv, mÜ`v, `cj,
 Avmj wKbU, Avmj mý t,
 Avmj evav-eÜ-nviv O`-gvZb
 cvMj v-MvRb-D"Qvtm !
 H Avmj Avmb wkDvj wkw_j
 nvvj wkwki `pNvtm|
 AvR mjo-mjLi Dj vtm !
 AvR RvMj mvMi, nvvj gi",
 Kvcj fai, Kvbb-Zi",
 vek-Wevb Avmj Zdvb, DQvj DRvb
 `fiext` i Mvb fvtm,
 tgv i WvBtb wki m`vRvZ Rivq-giv evgcvtk !
 gb QvBtQ tMv AvR eêv-nviv Akthb cvMj v tm !
 AvR mjo-mjLi Dj vtm !
 AvR mjo-mjLi Dj vtm \

kãv_9 UxKv : Dj vtm Ñ cig (ev Pevš) Avb>, üöZv; mjo-mjLi Dj vtm Ñ Avb> mjo KiþZ cvivi
 cig Avb>; cjj Ñ vej, 9jz`Rj vkq; i"x cōYi cjtj Ñ cōY eÜ Rj vktq ev cōY ifc Rj vktq;
 Ktj vj Ñ Rj tmþZi Kj Kj kã, gnv Zi½ ev tXD; i"x cōYi ... Ktj vj Ñ cōY ifc Rj vktq
 `gvi fvOv tXD ev Zi½ tRvqi GtbtQ; üZvk Ñ AvMq üZvmb; kmj Ñ wtkym cōym MōY I Z`vM
 Kiv; kmj üZvk Ñ AvMmbtkym cōym MōY I Z`vM Kij ÑA_9 Av_b AwZ tþZi m½ Rþj DVj;
 Pp Ñ PvKv; GLvþb wv`ycjvYgtZ t`eZv weði nvþZ Ab`vq aÿsmKvix PvKvþK tevSvþbv ntqtQ;
 wcbvK Ñ wv`ycjvYgtZ t`eZv wktei aby wcbvKcwY Ñ wcbvK cwYtZ (nvþZ) hvi, wke kj Ñ
 GLvþb wv`ycjvYgtZ t`eZv wktei nvþZi wlkjþK tevSvþbv ntqtQ| avitjv AMFvMwvko tj šn
 `Ê; dv_b Ñ dvj_b ev emšKvj; g`b Ñ wv`ycjvYgtZ tçgi t`eZv; g`b gvti Lp gvLv ZY Ñ
 tçgi t`eZv gvþli ü`tq Zxi wex Ktib etj Zv ü`tqi i³ gvLv etj gtb Kiv nt"Q; Nvtqj Ñ
 AvnZ, AvNvZcōB| GLvþb emšKvtj i iþ0 iwAZ tevSvþbv ntqtQ; dvM Ñ Avexi, bvbv iþ0i wov;
 w`K-evtm Ñ w`MšþiLv ifc eb ev et`i; cxZ Ñ njj is, njt`i; w`Mewj Kvi cxZevtm Ñ w`Mš-i/c
 ewj Kvi njj iþ0i et`i; ev emþb; MvRb Ñ (cjvYgtZ) `P gvþmi tkþl (A_9 emšKvtj) t`eZv
 wketþK wbtq Mvb; Avmb Ñ Avmb gvm; `p&Ñ`e9, GK iKtgi Nvm; DQvj Ñ D"Qvj Z; DRvb Ñ
 tmþZi wecixZ w`K; `fiex Ñ wke Abynvix mböwmbx, fqsKix; vekWvej Mvb fvtm Ñ tmþZi
 wecixZ w`K tþK tvtj vek tWvvtbv So GtmtQ, Zvi m½ ZvÊe bZ`Kvix wktei Abynvix
 mböwmbx` i Mvb wgtktQ|

cvW cwivPwZ : KvRx bRi"j Bmj vtgi weL`vZ KtqKwU KweZvi Ab`Zg GKwU ntjv 0AvR mjo mjLi
 Dj vtm| KweZvW Zui 0t`vj b Pucv0 Kve`Mš tþK mst9wcz AvKvti Pqb Kiv ntqtQ| GB KweZvq
 Kwei mjo-mjLi Avb> AmvaviY Artem I D"Qvþmi gta" e³ ntqtQ| Kwei fvebvq, vekþtm I
 RvMwZK wbtq GZw`b hv wQj iþ Zv thb AvR kZ avivq Dbþ ntq ctoþQ| meþB GLb wZwb
 Abþe Ktib mjo iþKvj vnj, MwZi Dbþ`bv, cōYi D"Qym Avi gvi³ i Avb> | GB Adi š-fveteM

e"3 KiłZ wMłq Kwe th Kve"fvlv c0qM KłłQb evsjv KweZvi BwZnvfm Zv GKvšB bZb I
c0wetivax| GB KweZvi gta" bRi"tji Kve" c0Zfvi mKj gvłvi Avb" Z c0Kvk j ¶ Kiv hvq|

Abkxj bx

KgAbkxj b

1| tkłY wK¶łKi Dcw"ZłZ 0AvR młó młLi Dj v"m0 KweZvU Avev" c0ZthvMZvi AvtqvRb Ki |
e0mbePnb

1| młóK AvR D0vłZ Pvg tKvbU ?

- | | |
|----------|-----------|
| K. evZvm | L. NwYSo |
| M. kj | N. agtKZł |

2| 0cj vk AłkvK wkgj Nvtqj

dvM j vM H w" K-evłm0 Ń ej łZ Kwe Kx tevSvłZ tPtqłQb ?

- | | |
|----------------|----------------------------|
| K. młó Avb>" | L. c0KvłZł cwi eZłbi tQuqv |
| M. emłšł AvMgb | N. e"3MZ fvłj vevmv |

włłPi DłxcKvU cło 3 I 4 bs c0k0 D0i "vl :

AvBj vq j 0Ńf0 ntq tMłQ m"ieb| MvQcvj v "gt0 gPto cło AvłQ| eb" ci gti Rłj
fvmtQ| emZemo weivb fvgtZ cwiYZ| Pwi w"łK weivR KiłQ wekvj kb"Zv| wKQw" b thłZ bv
thłZB c0KvłZK wbtqgB Zv Avevi Nłi "wovq| m"ieb włłi cvq AZxZ ie|

3| DłxcłKi młł_ 0AvR młó młLi Dj v"m0 KweZvi mv" k"cy" KvU ntj v Ń

- i. g"i AvnYvb
- ii. młó Avb>"
- iii. aYsm I młó hMcr Ae"vb|

włłPi tKvbU młWK?

- | | |
|-------------|------------|
| K. i | L. ii |
| M. ii I iii | N. i I iii |

4| Giłc mv"łk"i KviY ntj v Ń

- | | |
|----------------|---------------|
| K. tms" h0 | L. cwi eZ0 |
| M. fvłj vj vMv | N. AwłZłK ZvB |

mRbkxj

Mł"Si c0E "ve"vtn gvV-NvU tđtU tPšPi | b"x-bvj v i"vKłq tMłQ| meR c0KvłZ gZ c0q| Pwi w"łK
nvnvKvi | nVr Kłj v tgtN t0tq hvq AvKvk| c0KvłZ Avek0š-0p0-ev"tj tgtZ _vłK| mevKQthb bZb
Kłi c0Y tctq Avevi mRxe ntq I łV| Pwi w"łK Avb>" i tRvqi eBłZ i i" Kłi |

- | | |
|--|--|
| K. Lp kłai A_0Kx ? | |
| L. 0evb tWłK H RvMj tRvqi "pvi -fv0v Kłj v"j 0 Ń G K_v 0vi v Kwe Kx eyStqłQb ? | |
| M. DłxcłK đtU I Vv th wtkl w" KvU 0AvR młó młLi Dj v"m0 KweZvi młł_ m"úK"3
Zv e"vL"v Ki | |
| N. DłxcKvU thb 0AvR młó młLi Dj v"m0 KweZvi mgM0fvłeiB avi K Ń h"3mn tj L | |

gvbɿl

KvRx bRi"j Bmj vg

Mvin mvtg'i Mvb Ñ
 gvbɿl i tPtq eo wKQzbvB, bñn wKQzgnxqvb
 bvB t`k-Kvj -cvtî i t f`, A t f` agRwZ,
 me t`tk me Kv t j N t i Ñ N t i wZnb gvbɿl i ÁwZ |

ÔcRvix, `xvi tLv t j v,
 ¶avi Wki `wotq `xv t i cRvi mgq nt j v !ô
 `eb t`wLqv AvKj cRvix Lj j fRbvj q,
 t`ezvi et i AvR ivRv-UvRv ntq hvte wboq !
 RxY^{9e} ; kxY^{9Mv}Î, ¶avq KÉ ¶xYÑ
 WwKj cvš, Ôvi tLv t j v eev, LvBwb tZv mvZ w`b !ô
 mnmv eÜ nt j v gw`i, fLwi wdw qv P t j ,
 wZvgi i wî, c_ Rto Zvi ¶avi gwobK R t j !
 fLwi dKwi ô Kq,
 ÔH gw`i cRvixi, nvq t`ezv, tZvgvi bq !ô
 gmvR t` Kvj wkiwb AwQj, Ñ A t Xj tMv`-i "wU
 ewPqv wMqv t Q, tgvj v-mv t ne tñtm ZvB K w K w,
 Ggb mgq G t j v gmvwdi Mvtq AvRwi i wPb
 et j , ðeev, Awg fLv dvKv AwQ AvR wotq mvZ w`b !ô
 tZwi qv nBqv nwmKj tgvj wôf`vj v nt j v t`wL t j Vv,
 fLv AvQ gi tMv-fvMvto wM t q ! bgvR cuom teUv ?ô
 fLwi Kwj , Ôbv eev !ô tgvj v-mv t Kj ÑôZv nt j kvj v
 tmvRv c_ t`L !ô tMv`-i "wU wqv gmvR t` w`j Zvj v |

fLwi wdw qv P t j ,
 Pvj tZ Pvj tZ et j Ñ
 ÔAvwUv eQi tK t U tMj , Awg WwKwb tZvgvq Kfz
 Avgvi ¶avi AbæZv et j eÜ Kiwb c f z |
 Ze gmvR` gw`ti c f ybvB gvbɿl i `we |
 tgvj v-cj "Z j wMvtq t Q Zvi mKj `xv t i Pwe !ô
 tKv_v tPwzm, MRwb gvg, tKv_vq Kvj vcvno ?
 t f t 0 t d j H fRbvj t q i hZ Zvj v-t`l qv Øvi !
 tLv`vi N t i tK KcvU j wMvq, tK t`q tmLv t b Zvj v ?
 me Øvi Gi tLvj v i te, Pvj v nvZno krej Pvj v !
 nvq ti fRbvj q,
 tZvgvi wgbv t i Pwqv fÊ Mv t n `t_ P Rq !

kāv_Ⓢ UxKv : mvg̃ Ñ mgZv; gnxqvbn̄ AwZ gnvb, VvKi Ñ t̄ eZv; ¶avi VvKi Ñ ¶avZᵉgvb|tK
t̄ eZvÁvb Kiv ntqtQ| thgb ÔAwZ_ bviqY0; ei Ñ Avkxep̄ | Kvтив KvQ t_тK Kvw_¶Z e⁻ ev
welq; cvš' Ñ cv_K; fy_lwi Ñ ¶avZᵉw³; ¶avi gwmbK Rfj Ñ ¶avZᵉw³i RViRjv A†_ᵉeüZ
ntqtQ| dKwi Ñ wPrKvi Kti; AvRwi Ñ iM̄, e_w_Z; tZwiqv Ñ D×Zfvte, DMfvte, μ×fvte;
tMv-fvMvo Ñ gZ Mi“ tdjvi wbw̄ ̈Ḫ ~vb; c|“Z Ñ ctiwnZ| cRvP̄bv cwiPvj bvi g|“ e_w³; tPwzm Ñ
tPwzm Lvb; MRwb gvg̃ Ñ MRwbi mj Zvb gvng̃ | wZwb mtiZi evi fvi ZelᵉAvμgY Kti aŷsmj xjv
Pvj vb| GLvtb ZutK Dcvmbvj tqi fÊ`gvixt̄ i aŷsm Kivi Rb“ Avnŷvb Rvbvtbv ntqtQ; Kvj vcvno
Ñ cKZ bvg ivRP>⁹ ev ivRK0, ivRbivqY, Kvтив Kvтив gtZ wZwb efpY wQtj b| cti Bmj vg agᵉ
M̄Y Kti b| wZwb A†bK t̄ evj q aŷsm Kti tQb| hviv cweĲ Dcvmbvj tqi `тивRv eÜ Kti, Zvt̄ i
aŷst̄mi Rb“ KweZvg Kvj vcvno†K Avnŷvb Rvbvtbv ntqtQ|

cW cwi PwZ : KvRx bRi"j Bmj vgi Omvg"ev`x0 Kve"MS' t_tK gvb| KueZwU m"uv`bv Kti msKuj Z ntqtQ| cW_extZ bvbv eY, ag, tMw AwQ| wewfbaatgP Rb" c_K c_K agMS' AwQ| gvb| agMS', tj vK LpB k"v Kti, atgP Rb" RxebewRI i vL| wKS' tKv b vbi baAmnvqK AtbK mgq Ziv mvg_©_vKvi cil Abæ vb Kti bv| gw`tii ctiwvZ ev gmiRt` i tgvj v mneivl AtbK mgq G i Kg ü qnxb KvR Kti b| gvb| i tPtq eo wKQyth ntZ cvti bv, agP tZv tm K_vB etj | thLvfb gvb| tK NYv Kti Ab" tKv b v wKQK eo Kiv ng, tmLvfbB cQZev` Rvbv b v cQvRb|

Abxj bx

Kg[©]AbjKxj b

1 | tKvb tKvb ^enkto'i KviY cÖYRMtZ gvb| mefko RxeÑ Avtj vPbv Ki |

eûbeſPwb :

1 | Kwe Kvi RqMvb Mvb †M†q†Qb ?

K. gvbɬi L. mvtg'i
M. kɪaɬKi N. Zvi "tY'i

2 | 0H gw` i cRvi xi, nvg t` eZv, tZvgvi bq| 0 G e³te" flwii tKvb g#brfve cKvk cvq ?

K. cŏZev`x L. AmnvqZi
M. dwi qv` N. tŏlvf

Wb†Pi DİxcKwU cto 3 l 4 bs cökie DËi `vI :

mvgv` wgv GKRb Av` gtecwi | m`uiz wZib Mtg bvgvÎ Aî_ewfbet`tk D"P teZtb tjvK
cVvtbvi K_v etj b| Aw_R Ae^-vi cwi eZbi Rb` AîtbKB wfUgvU nvj -Mi" wep Kîi Zvi
nvîZ Urv t`q | GKw`b tkbv hvq mvgv` wgv Mtg tOt cwi tqtQb |

3 | Dİ'xcťKi mvgv` wgvvi mvť_ Űgvby Ű KweZvi th ev thme Pwiťİi mv`k` iťqťQ Zv ntj vŃ

- i. cRvixi
- ii. tgvj v-mvťntei
- iii. fLwii i

wbťPiť KvbwU mwVK?

- | | |
|-------------|----------------|
| K. i l ii | L. i l iii |
| M. ii l iii | N. i, ii l iii |

4 | Gi'fc mv`ťk`i KviY ntj v Ń

- | | |
|------------|---------|
| K. AmnvqZj | L. tjvf |
| M. AeÁv | N. ClP |

mRbkxj

AvRg mvťne Kmgcj BDwbqb cwilťiť tPqig'vb| mv`ŰZK NwYSťo GjvKvi e'vcK ¶wZ
ntjť tRjv cġvmbťťťK ¶wZMŰ-gvbyťi Rb` bvbvnea İvYmvgMŰ Avťm| İvY mvinh` wbR nvťZ
wbťZ Avmv cŰZ'KťK AvRg mvťne nvťZ İvYmvgMŰ Zťjťťb| mevB Zwi cġsmv KiťZ KiťZ
Ljk gťb ewo wdťi b|

- K. gvnwidi KZw`b fLv wQj ?
- L. Űgvbyťiť tPťq eo wKQzbvB, bťn wKQzgnxqvbŰ ŃťKb ?
- M. AvRg mvťne Űgvbyť Ű KweZvq ewYŹ th Pwiťİi weci xZ mĖv Zv e'vL'v Ki |
- N. Űgvbyť Ű KweZvq ewYŹ fĖťiť gvbwmKZv cwieZťb AvRg mvťntei gťZv
e'wťťi cŰqvRbxqZv Acwi mxgŃ gZvgZwU wetkH Ki |

tmBw` b GB gvW

Rxebvb>` `vk

[Kwe cwiwPwZ : Rxebvb>` `vk 1899 wLbvtā ewi kvj kn̄ti RbMhY Ktib| Zui wczvi bvg mZ"vb>` `vk, gvZv KmgN̄Kgvix `vk| KmgKgvix `vkI wQtb b GKRB "fveKwe| Rxebvb>` `vk ewi kvj eRtgynb "g , eRtgynb Ktj R I Kj KvZvi tcm̄tWwY Ktj tR wk"lvj vf Ktib| 1921 wLbvtā Kj KvZv wekte`vj q t_tK BstiwR mvinZ" Gg.G. wWwM̄j vtfi ci wZwb Aa"vcbv i i" Ktib Ges m̄y xN̄vj wZwb Aa"vcbv Ktj R wby³ wQtb b| Rxebvb>` `vk cāvbZ AvaybK RxebtPZbvi Kwe wntmte cwiwPZ| evsj vi cKwZi ifc%ewPtt̄ Kwe wbgMwPĒ| Kwei "wotZ evsj vt`k GK Abb" ifcmx| G t`tki MwQcvj v, j Zv_j ¥, dj -cwl Zui AvRb¥ wcb| Zui iwPZ M̄s' : Siv cvj K, ami cvEwj wc, ebj Zv tmb, gnvcw_ex, mvZw Zvivi wZvgi, KweZvi K_v, ifcmx evsj v, tej v Atej v Kvj tej v, gvj "evb, m̄Zx_©BZ"ww | 1954 wLbvtāi 14B A±vei Rxebvb>` `vk Kj KvZvq GK Uig-"N̄bqv AvnZ nb Ges 22tk A±vei gZiei Y Ktib|]

tmB w` b GB gvW "ä nte bvtKv Rwb

GB b`x b"lt̄i Ztj

tmw t̄bv t`wLte "cāN̄

tmvbi "t̄cē mva cw_extZ Kte Avi St̄i !

Awg P̄tj hve etj

Pvj Zvdj wK Avi wfwRte bv wkwkt̄i i R̄tj

big M̄t̄Üi t̄XDt̄q ?

j ²xt̄cPv Mvb Mvte bwK Zvi j ²xwUi Z̄ti ?

tmvbi "t̄cē mva cw_extZ Kte Avi St̄i !

Pwi w` t̄K kvš-ewZ N̄ wft̄R MÜ N̄ g`yKj ie;

tLqv̄t̄bšt̄Kv_tj v Gtm tj t̄Mt̄Q P̄ti i L̄p Kv̄t̄Q;

cw_exi GB me M̄i t̄et̄P i ūte wPi Kvj ; N̄

Gukwi qv at̄j v AvR N̄ tewej b QvB nt̄q Av̄t̄Q|

kāv_© UxKv : tmBw` b GB gvW ... Kte Avi St̄i N̄ Rxebvb>` `vk cKwZi Kwe| cKwZi inm"gg tmš`h©Zui KweZvi gj MZ t̄c̄Yv| wZwb Rv̄t̄bb weip̄t̄ weez̄t̄bi gta"l cKwZ Zui ie-im-MÜ KLbB nwi t̄q t̄dj te bv| wZwb hLb_vKteb bv ZLbI cKwZ Zvi Adi š-Hkh"b̄t̄q gvb̄t̄li "cē mva I Kí bvt̄K Z̄B K̄ti h̄vte| Av̄t̄j vP" Ast̄k Kwe cKwZi GB gvnvZ̄t̄K M̄fxi Zwb I gḡt̄Z̄i m̄t̄½ Dc"vcb K̄ti t̄Qb| Awg P̄tj hve etj ... j ²xwUi Z̄ti N̄ cw_extZ t̄KDB wPi "vqx bq| c̄Z̄K gvb̄t̄t̄KB GK mgq P̄tj th̄t̄Z nq| wKš' wkwkt̄i i R̄tj Pvj Zv dj wft̄R th inm"gg tmš`h©I Av̄t̄b̄i we"vi K̄ti P̄tj h̄M-h̄Mv̄t̄š-Zvi t̄Kv̄t̄bv Aet̄k̄t̄l t̄bB| Avi tmB wkwkt̄i i R̄tj t̄fRv Pvj Zv dt̄j i M̄t̄Üi t̄XD cēwv̄nZ nt̄Z_vKte AbšKvj e"vcx| Kwei GB tev̄tai gta" cKwZi GK kv̄k̄Z̄ie gZ̄©nt̄q D̄t̄V̄t̄Q, thL̄v̄t̄b j ²xt̄cPwUi gḡt̄Z̄i Ab̄f̄vebv̄l aiv w̄t̄q̄t̄Q Am̄v̄ai Y GK Z̄v̄rc̄th̄ Gukwi qv at̄j v AvR ... N̄ gvb̄t̄li Mov cw_exi Āt̄bK m̄f̄Zv wej xb nt̄q t̄Mt̄Q| Gukwi q I tewej bxq m̄f̄Zv GLb āysm"e Q̄vov wK̄Oz bq| wKš' cKwZ Zvi Avcb ie-im-MÜ w̄t̄q wPi Kvj c̄Ÿggq nt̄q_v̄t̄K| cKwZi gta" weip̄t̄ M̄t̄Üi Av"v̄ g`g` t̄Kvj vn̄t̄j i Avb>, Zvi AšM̄Z Adi š-tmš`h© KLbB t̄kl nq bv| Av̄t̄j vP" Ast̄k Rxebvb>` `vk cKwZi GB wPi Kvj xb tmš`h̄K tev̄tai GK we"šqKi kw³t̄Z Dc"vcb K̄ti t̄Qb|

cW cwiwPwZ : mF'Zv GKw' tK thgb ¶wqòzAb'w' tK Ptj Zvi weibg¶ | giYkxj e'w³gvb| gZi
tKvtj Xtj cto, wKŠ' cKwZtZ _vtK wPi Kv t j i e'Zv | gvV _vtK PĀj Zv, Pvj Zvd t j cto kxtZi
wkwiki, j²xtcPtKi KtÉ a'wbZ nq g½j evZ¶, tLqv tbŠKv Ptj bvj vb`xtZ A_¶ tKv_vl _vtK bv
tmB gZi tik | dtj gZitZB me tkl bq, cW_exi engvbZv gvb¶ | i maviY gZi iwnZ Ki tZ
cvti bv | cKZct¶ | gvb¶ | i gZi AvtQ wKŠ' G RMtZ tms`th¶ gZi tbB, gvb¶ | i `tce giY tbB |

Abkxj bx

KgAbkxj b

1 | tLqv tbŠKvq cvi cvti i weeiY `vl |

eûwbe¶wb

1 | ōtmBw` b GB gvWō KweZvq ewYē dtj i bvg Kx ?

K. tMvj vc

L. wKDj x

M. Pvj Zv

N. K`g

2 | ōAwg Ptj hveō Kwe tKv_vq Ptj hvl qvi K_v etj tQb ?

K. Mōtg

L. kn ti

M. ci cvti

N. wet`tk

wb tPi DīxcKwJ cto 3 l 4 bs cōkē DEi `vl :

hLb cote bv tgvī cvtqi wPy GB evtU

ZLb Avgvq bvB ev Zwg WwKtj

Zvivi cvtb tPtq tPtq

bvBev gtb i vL t j |

3 | Dīxc tKi fitei mvt_ mv`k` i tqtQ tKvb evtK`i ?

K. tmvbvi `tce mva cW_extZ Kte Avi Stj

L. tLqv tbŠKv_tj v Gtm tj tMtQ Ptj i Lp Kv tQ;

M. Gwkwī qv atj v AvRñ tewe j b QvB ntq AvtQ |

N. tmBw` b GB gvW `ä nte bvtKv Rwbñ

4 | Gi fc mv`k`i Kvi Yñ

K. mwōi Rb`

L. HwZtn`i Rb`

M. wbZ`Zvi Rb`

N. fv t j v j v Mvi Rb`

mRbkxj

wefwZftY etj `vcva`vq Zvi K_vmwntZ` cKwZtK GKwJ RxeŠ-Pwi Ā wntmte mwō Kti tQb |

wetkl Kti ōct_i cuPvj xō l ōAviY`Kō Dcb`v t m cKwZ wPi Kv t j i bexbi f c Awiefē ntqtQ |

Acy `wP Ges Avi l AtbtK tmB wPi Kv t j i cKwZi mšvb | Giv hvq Avtmñ_vtK bv | wKŠ'

cKwZ wPi Kv j B bvbvi f c-i t m-MtÜ-e t Y¶eivRgvb _vtK |

K. Kx QvB ntq tMtQ ?

L. ōcW_exi GBme Mī tetP i te wPi Kv j ō ej tZ Kwe Kx eyStqtQb ?

M. Dīxc tKi cKwZ Rvbvi mt½ ōtmBw` b GB gvWō KweZvi mv`k`cY¶ K e`vL`v Ki |

N. KweZvq Dwj wēZ mF'Zvi weeZ¶bi mt½ cKwZi mšúK Dīxc tKi Avtj vtK wetkHY Ki |

cwj Rbbx

RmxgD` & xb

[Kue cwj wPwZ : RmxgD` & xb 1903 wLbvtā dwi`cj tRjvi Zvaf Lvbv Mbtg RbMhY Ktib| Kue Zui KueZvq evsj vt`tki cwj ekwZ I gvbftli mnR`vfwek ieuU Ztj atitQb| cwj i-gvU I gvbftli RxebwPÎ Zui KueZvq bZb gvÎv tctqtQ| cwj i-gvbftli Avkv-`cæAvb>-te`bv I wein-wgj tbi Ggb AvteM-gaj wPÎ Avi tKvftbv Kuei Kvtē`LjR cvl qv fvi | G KvittY wZwb Ōcwj KueŌ bvtg L`vZ| KgRxbtbi iitZ wZwb wKQKvj XvKv wekte`vj tq Aa`vcbv Ktib| cti miKwi Z` I cPvi wefvM D`Pct` thvM`vb Ktib| QvÎRxbtB Zvi KuecŌZfvi weKvk NtU| wekte`vj tq Aa`qbKvtj B Zui iwPZ ŌKeiŌ KueZvU cŌewKkv evsj v msKj tbi AšfP nq| RmxgD` & xbi Dtj LthvM` KveMŌšī gta` itqtQ bKmx Ku_vv gvV, tmvRb ew`qvi NvU, ivLvJ x, ejj Pi, nvmy GK cqmvi ewk, gvUli KvbeBZ`w` | Zui bKmx Ku_vv gvV Kve` wevfbwte`wk fvlvq Abw`Z ntqtQ| Ptj gnmvdi Zui āgYKvnbx| wektfvi Zx wekte`vj q ZutK mæšjbmPK wV-wj U wWwMŌcŌvb Kti| GŌvov mvinZ`-mvabvi`xkwZ`tjc wZwb GKtk c`K jvf Ktib| 1976 mvttj i 14B gvPQKue XvKvq gZieiY Ktib|]

ivZ _g _g`ä wbSg, tNvi ũtNvi ũAvŪvi,
wbkym tduj Zvl tkvbn hvq bvB tKv_v mvov Kvi |
i`Mb tQtj i wkqti ewmqv GtKj v RwmŭtQ gvZv,
Ki`Y Pvnwb Ng Ng thb Xvj tq tPvtLi cvZv |
wkqti i KvŭtQ wbeynbey`xc Nyi qv Nyi qv Rttj ,
Zwvi mvŭ mvŭ weinx gvŭqi GtKj v ci vY t`vtj |
fb fb fb RgvU tetatQ etbv gktKi Mvb
Gt`v tWvev ntZ ewntQ Kŭvvi cPvb cvZvi NŌY |
tQvU KŭtoNi, teovi dutKtZ AwmtQ kxtZi evqy
wkqti ewmqv gtb gtb gvZv MwYtQ tQtj i Avqyl
tQtj Kq, Ōgvŭti, KZ ivZ AvŭtQ, KLb mKvj nte,
fvttj v th j vŭM bv, Ggwb Kwi qv tKev`itq _vtK Kte|Ō
gv Kq, ŌevQvti ! PcwU Kwi qv NttgvZ GKwU evi Ō,
tQtj tiŭM Kq, ŌNg th Avŭm bv wk Kwi e Avwg Zvi |Ō
cvŬj Mttj Ptgv Lvq gvZv| mvi v Mvtq t`q nvZ,
cvŭti hw` etK hZ tme AvŭtQ tXttj t`q Zwvi mv_|
bvgtRi Nti tgvgewZ gvŭb, `i Mvq gvŭb`vb,
tQtj ti Zvni fvttj v Kti`vl Kvŭ`Rbbxi cŌY |
fvttj v Kti`vl Avj v imj fvttj v Kti`vl cxi,
KwtZ KwtZ gtLwvb fvŭm ewnqv bq bxi !

euk etb eim WtK Kvbr Ktqv, i vZi Avavi tVvj ,
 ev`p cvLvi evZvmtZ cto mpcvii i eb tnwj |
 Ptj etbv ct_ tRvbmK tqtqiv Kqvkv Kvdb awi ,
 `t QvB! wKev k¼vq gvi civY DWtQ fwi |
 th K_v fmetZ civY wknfi ZvB fvfm wqv tKvY ,
 evj vB evj vB, fvj v nte hv`ygtb gtb Rvj tevtb |
 tQtj Kq, ÔgvMv, cvtq cwo ej fvj v hw` nB Kvj ,
 Kwi tgi mv_ tLwj evfi tMtj w` te bvZ Zvg Mvj |
 Av"Qv gv etj v, Ggb nq bv i wng Pivvi Svov ,
 GLwb Avgvfi GZ ti vM ntZ Kwi tZ cvfi Z Lvov ?
 gv tKej eim i "Mb tQtj i gl cvtb AwL tqtj ,
 fvmv fvmv Zvi hZ K_v thb mviv cÛY w` tq tMtj |
 Ôtkvb gv, Avgvi j vUvB wKšy wLl hZb Kti ,
 i wLl Xivtci tgvqv tetã Zvg mvZ-bwi wKv fti |
 tLRfi ,toi bq cvUwj tZ uotgi tKvj v fti |
 dj Swi wKv mvRvBqv titLv Avgvi mgl cti |
 tQtj Pz Kti , gvl axti axti gv_vq ej vq nvZ ,
 ewntitZ bvtP tRvbmK Avtj vq _g _g Kvj ivZ |
 i "Mb tQtj i wkqti eimqv KZ K_v cto gtb ,
 tKvb w`b tm th gvtqti bv etj wMqvQj `t etb |
 mvs ntq tMj ZeyAvtm bvtKv, AvB PvB gvi cÛY ,
 nVvr i vbj AvmtZtQ tQtj ntl Kwi qv Mvb |
 GK tKvP fiv te_j Zvni Svgj Sgj evtR ,
 I ti gl tcvov tKv_v wMqvQj Ggwb G Kwj mvtS |
 KZ K_v AvR gtb cto Zvi , Mixtei Ni Zvi ,
 tQvULv KZ evqbv tQtj i cvfi bvB wglvevi |
 Avot0i w`tb cZj wKwbZ cqm v tRvUwb ZvB ,
 etj tQ Avgiv , tgvnj gvtbi Avo0 t` wL tZ bvB |
 Kwi g tm tMj ? AvRR Pwj j ? Ggwb cÛægj v ,
 DEi w`tZ `yLbx gvtqi wÛ_Y ewoZ Ryj v |

AvRI tivM Zvi c_ tRvUmb, l lpa nqub Avbv,
 Sto Kutc thb bxtoi cmluJ Rovtq gvtqi Wbv|
 Nti i Pvj tZ uZg WmKtQ, AKj vY G mj ,
 giYi `Z Gtj v eyS nvq nufK gvq, `tN` t |
 cPv tWvev ntZ weinbx WvK WmKtZtQ Sui Ō Sui Ō,
 Kl.vY tQtj iv Kvj tK Zvnvi evPv Kti tQ Pui |
 tdti fb&fb&gkv `tj `tj , efov cvZv Sti etb,
 tduUvq tduUvq cvZv-tPuqv Rj Sui tQ Zvnvi mtb|
 iMb tQtj i wkqti eimqv GtKj v RmMtQ gvZv,
 mæſL Zvi tNvi KAwu gnvKvj ivZ cvZv|
 cvtkRij qv gwUi cŌxc evZvfm Rgvq tLj ;
 Avavti i mvt_ hySqv Zvnvi dāvtq GtmtQ tZj |

kāv_©I UxKv : cPvb N cP tMtQ Ggb; bvgvRi Nti tgvgeWZ gvtb N bvgvRi Ni ntj v gmiR` ,
 tgvgeWZ gvtb A_ñtj v tgvgeWZ t` l qvi gvbZ Kiv| tKvbtv Amj_-wemj_ ev mec` -Arc` ntj G t` tki
 gvb| Zv t` tK D×vi cvl qvi AwfcŌtq GK ai tbi gvbZ Kti | ŪbvgvRi Nti tgvgeWZ gvtb Ō A_ñtj v
 gmiRt` tgvgeWZ t` l qvi cŌZÁv ev gvbZ Kiv| bqb bxi N bqb ntj v tPvL, bxi ntj v cwb, bqtbi
 bxi ntj v tPvLi cwb| iing Pvpvi Svov N Avgv` i t` tK tivM-evj vB t` tK g³ j vtfi Rb` cwb
 cov, Svo-tdvtki cŌj b AvtQ| bvbv ai tbi AmjL AtbtK cwb cto Zv iMxK tLz t` q, tivM
 t` tK g³ j vtfi Df tki Ōiing Pvpvi Svov gvtb ntj v iing Pvpvi tmB i Kg GKwU wPwKrmv c×wZ,
 hvZ Ōiing Pvpvi iMx tQtj wtk dāw` tq my` Kti Zj te| AvotŌi w` tb N AvotŌ ntj v nvU ev evRvi
 ev tgj v| AvotŌi w` tb gvtb ntj v tgj vi w` tb ev nvUi w` tb ev evRviti i w` tb|

cW cwiwPwZ : Ōcuj RbbxŌ KweZwU Kwe RmxgD` & xti Ōi vLvj xŌ KveMſ t` tK msKj b Kiv ntqtQ|
 gvtqi gZv ggZvgqx Avi tKD tbB| iMx cſi wkqti etm ivZ RvMv GK gvtqi gbtKó, cſi
 PĀj Zv `ſi Y Avi `witi` i KvitY ZvtK cŌqvRbxq Lv` l Avb` -AvtqvRb Kitz bv civi e`_Zv
 G KweZvq Dtj L Kiv ntqtQ| cſi wkqti wbevwbecŌxc, Pwiw` tK gkvi AZ`vPvi, teovi duK
 Mtj Avtm ivtzi kxZ| iMx cſi Ng `fweKfvteB Avtm bv| gv cſi tK Av` i Kti, Zvi tivM
 fvj v Kti t` evi Rb` ` iMvq gvbZ Kti | `j ſ-tQtj fvj v ntqB tLj tZ hvte Ges ZLb gv ZvtK
 wK`Oyej tZ civte bv, Ggb A½xKvi tm gvtqi KvQ t` tK Av` vq Kti tbq| Ave` vi gſLv cſi w` tK
 tPtq MŌgxY gvtqi gtb AtbK K_v RvtM| Zvi mvg_©tbB etj tivMxi JIa, c_ wKQß tRvUvtZ
 cvti w| iMb cwi tētk tivMx mvgtb wbtq GK cuj gvtqi gtb cſi nvitbvi k¼v tRtM l tV|
 আপত্যস্নেহের Amberh©AvKIŸB G KweZvi gj K_v|

Abkxj bx

Kg©Abkxj b

- 1| Ōmſtbi cŌZ gvtqi fvj vevmv AKw gŌN Avtj vPbv Ki |
- 2| tZvgvi covtkvbvq gvtqi fvgKv ev tŌYvi cwi Pq `vl |

eûmbePib cõke

1| euk etb etm tKvb cwiL WvK ?

- K. tKwKj L. KvbvKtqv
M. ûZg N. t`vtqj

2| wbtPi tKvb wPîw mšvbi Ag½tj i cõxK ?

- K. wbevwbej`xc L. tNvi -AvÜvi
M. ûZtgi WvK N. Stoi Kucb

wbtPi DîxcKwU cto 3 l 4 bs cõkie DËi `vl :

hZw`b hvq, `tfm Zvi ZZB ewoqv hvq

Rxeb cõxc wbwfv AvmtQ A`-iwei cõq|

3| Dcti i wPîKtî cõvk tctqtQ Õcwj Rbbxõ KweZvi Ñ

- K. mšvbi ggtjAe`v L. AKwîg gvZtma
M. Avti vM`j vtfi AvKwZ N. tivMgy³ i j ¶Y

4| DîxcK dtU l Wv w`KwU wbtPi th Pi tY we`gvb Zv ntj v Ñ

- i. Nti i Pvtj tZ ûZg WwvKtQ AKj `vY G mj
gi tYi `Z Gtj v eyS nvq, nufK gvq, `tÑ`t |
ii. bvgvRi Nti tgvgewZ gvtb, `i Mvq gvtb `vb,
tQtj ti Zvni fvtj v Kti `vl Kut` Rbbxi cõY |
iii. cwtKtRwv qv gwU i cõxc evZvfm Rgvq tLj ;
Avavti i mvt_ hvSqv Zvni divtq GtmQt tZj |

mRbkxj

ev`kv evei Kwv qv vdwitQ, wv`bwin tPvtL Zui

cÿ Zuvni ûgvqb eyS ewtP bv Gevi Avi |

Pwi avti Zui Nvrtq AvmtQ gi Y AÜKvi |

K. Õcwj Rbbxõ KweZvq tQtj gvK Kx hZaKti i vLvi K_v etj tQ ?

L. ÕAvRI tivtM Zvi c_` tRvtUwbõ Ñ c_` bv tRvUvi Kvi Y Kx ?

M. DîxcK KweZvstK Õcwj Rbbxõ KweZvi th w`KwU cõZdwj Z Zv e`vL`v Ki |

N. cõZdwj Z w`KwUB Õcwj Rbbxõ KweZvi mvgwMk fvetK avi Y Kti Kx ? hv³mn cõvY Ki |

GKwU Kwd

weòzt`

[Kwe cwi wPwZ : weòzt` 1909 mvtj Kj KvZvq RbMhY Ktib| Kj KvZvi ms`Z Ktj wRtqu `dj Zui wk¶lv
 Avi ænq| 1932 mvtj tmU cjm Ktj R t`tk BstiwR mvinZ` weG mæyb Ges 1934 mvtj GgG wWwMö
 jvf Ktib| KgRætb wZwb wicb Ktj R, KðbMi Ktj R, tgšj vbv AvRv` Ktj R I tçm¶WwY Ktj tR
 BstiwRi Aa`vcK wQtb| 1923 mvtj cKwvKZ ØKtj vj` cwi KvK tK>` Kti th mvinwZ`K tMvöxi D™e NtU
 wZwb wQtb Zui Ab`Zg Kwe| AmvaviY cwiEz`i AwaKvix weòzt` cjiY I HwZtn`i e`envti Zui
 KweZvtK wfbæGK gvÎv `vb Ktib| tevai Zx¶Zv, ZxeZv I RuUj Zvq Zui KweZv `vZšjgwEZ| Zui
 Dtj LthvM` Kve`Mš` : EeRx I AvtUgm, tPivewj, mvZfvB Pæuv, Zvg iaycPtk `ekvL, `šZmEv fwe`r,
 iweKti v¾j wRt`tk, DËti tgšb `vtKv BZ`w | mvinZ` GKv`wg I ÁvbcxV cji`v imn AmsL` cji`vi I
 mæybbvq wZwb fwl Z nb| 3iv wWtmæ† 1982 mvtj weòzt` gZieiY Ktib|]

Avuvi I gb `PtÎ cjiZK,
 cji vtk Avi Avtgi Wvtj Wvtj
 meR gvtV gvSeqmx j vj
 `Ê `ß gvi³-m¶L wRivq :
 gwiUi KvQ me gvbl LvZK|
 wefvj gtb AevK tPtq `vtK
 mvi v`çj tnj vtdj vi nxivq,
 D`vm gb nvl qvi cvtK cvtK
 Nvj WvtK Môtgi duKv t¶tZ
 wgvj tq t`q `y`Zvi cvZK,
 weKvj ZvB mÜv-iþ0 tgz
 tkl, th tkl mviw tbi cti
 GKwU Mvtb Mnb `¶titi |
 Rvfbv wK tmB Mvbi Avwg PvZK ?

käv_¶ UxKv : Avuvi I gb ... gvi³ m¶L wRivq Ñ gvbe gtb cKwZi kvkZ Avte`b AvtQ| kniti bMt
 thLvfb tm emevm Ki`K bv tKb, Zvi AetPZtb j¶Ktq `vtK cKwZi wPivqZ AvnYvb| Avtj vP` Astk Kwe
 n,¶qI cwj tq Avb` cvq `PtÎ i Vv-Vv tiv` i Avg-Kwvtj i Wvtj Wvtj, meR gvtV gvtV; gvS eqmx jvj Ñ
 MvQ-cvj vi eq`cvZvi is tevSvZ Kwe GB wPÎKíw e`envi Kti tQb; wefvj Ñ AvffZ, AvZhviv, gvi;
 `y`Zvi cvZK Ñ kvixwK I gvbmK Akwš`-† Kiv At`e`enZ ntqtQ; PvZKÑ GKcKvi cwiL| Kwe
 Kíbvq PvZK cwiL ewöi cwlb Qvov Ab` cwlb cvb Kti bv|

cvV cwi wPwZ : eivj vi wbmM`cKwZ, Gi gvV-NvU, gvbl AZj bxq Ges wevkl Avte`bgq| th Rb GB
 wbmM`cKwZ t`tk bMtii AvnYvfb tmLvfb `vqx emwZ Mtoeb, ZvtKI Zvi GKkvj i cwj eKwZ
 evi evi AvKI¶ Kti; loFZz Zvi gtb AvteMi isabytZvtj | Gi kvkZ KviY ntjv, gvbl `fveZ
 Zvi wRf†gi cÖZ FYx nq| Kwe wbtRI ZövZ`PvZK cwiLi gtZv Zui wRf†gi cwj eKwZi Rb`
 Atc¶gvY|

 Abkxj bx

Kg©Abkxj b

1| Mōg ersj vi loFZi 'enkō' ,tj v wj L|

eūibePib cōkæ

1| Kuei gb KZ¶Y gᵛ³ mᵗL wRivq ?

K. `NĒv L. `y Ê

M. `y`b N. `hM

2| ŌgwiLi KvᵗQ me gvb| LvZKō ᵗKb ?

K. gwiU ᵗ_ᵗK me wKQyDrcbæŋq

L. gwiU Qvov gvb| eᵛPᵗZ cvᵗi bv

M. gwiU gvᵗqi gZB Abb"

N. gwiU Qvov Avgiv Aw`Zpxb

wbᵗPi DīxcKwU cᵗo 3 l 4bs cōkæ DĒi `vl :

cDᵗli tej v tkl cwi , Rvdiwb tek

giv gvPᵗbi ᵗ`k Kᵗi ᵗZvᵗj gk&j

wSᵗ0dj \

3| D³ PiᵗYi mᵛᵗ_ ŌGKwU Kwidō KueZvi wj iᵗqᵗQ Ñ

i. cōKwZK ᵗmš`ᵗh©

ii. `ᵗ`k ᵗcōg

iii. e`w³MZ AbᵗwZᵗZ

wbᵗPi ᵗKvbwU mwK?

K. i L. ii

M. iii N. i, ii l iii

4| DīxcᵗKi gᵗa" gj Z cōKwKZ nᵗqᵗQ Ñ

K. ᵗmš`hᵗeva L. AvZᵗwB

M. Mfxi AvᵗeM N. cōKwZcōZ

mRbkxj

w`ᵗbi Avᵗj vK ᵗi Lv wj vᵗqQ `ᵗi
 ᵗbᵗg Avᵗm mŪ`v axᵗi ai Yxi cᵗi |
 wZwgi ᵗdᵗj ᵗQ Qvqv,
 wNᵗi Avᵗm Kuj gvqv,
 cōšī-Kvbb-wMwi cwj -evUgvV
 GKvKvi nᵗq Avᵗm AvKvk weiU|

K. Kvi KvᵗQ me gvb| LvZK ?

L. ŌRvᵗbv wK ᵗmB Mvᵗbi Awg PvZK ?ō GK_wU w`ᵗq Kue Kx eySᵗqᵗQb ?

M. DīxcᵗK dᵗU l Vv w`KwU mᵛᵗ_ ŌGKwU Kwidō KueZvi mᵛ`k`cYᵗ KwU Zᵗj ai |

N. DīxcKwU ŌGKwU Kwidō KueZvi gj fve cōKvᵗk KZUKzmdj ? hᵛ³mn cōvY Ki |

Avgvi t`k

mycdqv Kvgvj

[tj LK cwi wPwZ : mycdqv Kvgvj 1911 wLôvâi 20tk Rb ewi kvj tRjvi kvfq~vev` gvgvi ewotZ RbMôY Ktib| Zui wczvi bvg ^mq` Ave`j evix l gvZvi bvg ^mq`v mveiv LvZb| wZwb Kvgj v ewm`v wQtb| cÔZKj cwi tetsk emevm Kti l eivjv fvlv PPq wZwb wQtb Mfxi Abj wMx| 52-i fvlv Avt`vj b t_tK 71-Gi gphx Ges cieZKvtj i cÔZw MYZwSK Avt`vj tb wZwb Amvgvb` fvgKv ivtLb| GKw cÔwZKxj mgvR-e`e`v cÔZôvi Rb` wZwb AvRxeb hx Kti tQb| tQvUtejv t_tKB Zui KweZv tj Lvi nvZLwo nq Ges Zui KweZv mgmvguqK cÎ cÎ Kvq cKwKZ ntZ _vtK| cwi ewi K Rxeibi bvbv te`bv`vqK AwfÁZv mÊj| Zui Kve`PPAe`vnZ _vtK| wZwb wKQKvj Kj KvZvi GKw we`vj tq wKqKZv Ktib| Zui KweZvi fvlv mnR mij, Q` mj wj Z l e`Äbvgq| GB Ktg` ^xKwZi Rb` ZtK eivj t`tki RbMY ÔRbbx mvmwKvÔ Awfawq Awfwi³ Kti tQ| Zui Dtg Lthw` MŠ' : mufSi gvqv, gvqv KvRj, D`vÊ cwx, gb l Rxeb, gwÊKvi NŸ Ges MfMŠ' : tKqvi KuUv; `šZK_vgj K MŠ' : GKvÊtii Wbix; wki tZvl MŠ' : BZj weZj l blj wKtkvtii `ievti| mvinZ`Ktg` Amvgvb` Ae`vbi Rb` wZwb eivjv GKvWgx cj`<vi, GKk c`K, Women's Federation for world peace crest mn AtbK RvXq l AvšRwZK cj`vti fwl Z nb| 20tk btfa` 1999 mvj GB gnqmx vix gZieiY Ktib|]

mh°Sj tK ! tgšmgx dj dU
wos kir AvKvki Qvqv j tU
cto gvVfiv avb` kxl`cti
t`tki gvwUtz gvbtl i Nti Nti |
Avgvi t`tki gvwUtz Avgvi cŸ
wvZ j tf be Rxeibi mUvb
GLvtb cveb bñi wKkZ fvtm
kws-KtciZ evi Zv j Bqv Avtm|
tRtMtQ bZb Pi Ñ
tmB Pti tdi gvbtl iv me cvkvcmk ewta Ni |
be A¼i RvMÑ
cÔZ w`etmi mh°Avtj vtK Ašt Abj vM
Avgvi t`tki gvwUtz tgkvbv Avgvi cŸYi NŸ
tMšiegq Rxeibi mšyb|
cŸYÑ`ú`tb j q Zi`i Kti
Rxebcœvn mÂwi ggfi
etq RvMtq AvMvgx w`tbi Avkv
Avgvi t`tki G gvw gaj, gaj Avgvi fvlv|
b`xZ b`xZ wgtj tn_v wMtq avq mvMtii cvtb
gvbtl gvbtl wgtj wMtq cŸY cŸY
mh°P>`Kti

tgšmgx dčj AÄwj fti fti
 Avcb t`tki gwUčZ `uovq nvčm
 mh°Sj tK ! Rxečbi WvK Avčm
 čmB WvčK t`q mrov
 b`x-cšč cvi ntq Avčm j ¶ cčYi aviv
 wgwj tZ mevi mčb
 Avgvi t`tki gvbčl iv mte gyß-D`vi gčb
 AvZ°e`w_Z mpx , YxRb cvčk
 čmev Ń mvg` Ń cčmZ wevbgq Avčk
 mh°Avčj včK Avevi Gt`tk nvčm
 wvUč beičc fti l čv gb Rxečbi Avččm |

käv_°UxKv : mh°Sj tKŃmčh° D¾j Avčjvq AvčjwKZ, D™mZ; tgšmgx dčj Ńvečkl FZčZ (mgčq)
 Drcbedj ; wmo» kirŃkirKvčj i D¾j Zv; avb` kxlŃavčbi lci fvM; bčni wKkčZŃtmwUčK cčvY
 Abymčti cč_extZ gnvčvečbi mgčq, GKRB bwei th eo čbšKv mevBčK i ¶v KčiwQj; kws-
 ŃKčcvZŃkws-i KeyZi, KeyZi tK kws-i cčZxK ejv nq; evi ZvŃmsev`, evZč

cV cwiwPwZ : mčdqv Kvgvčj i ŐD`vE cč_ext Kve`Mšči ŐAvgvi t`kŐ KweZvU Őmčdqv Kvgvj
 i PbvmsMšč t`tK msKj b Kiv ntqčQ | evŐwvj i čmvbvi ersj v Am°ččK m°č Kč, gwU t`tK Rbč
 t`q čmvbwj dčj | PgrKvi Gi Rj evqŃ mnbxq čiš`Zvc, bgbxq Rj -eč | ZvB Gi gvV fti l čv
 čmvbwj avčb, meR cvčU, bčbv ečYč dčj gčj | Gt`tki gvbčl cvkvcwč Ni četč ZvB kwsčZ evm
 Kč | `čhMI th Avčm bv Zv bq | wKš`čhMi mgq l Zv AwZčvš-nl qvgvŃ Zviv Avevi Ni
 etč cvkvcwč, _včK kwsčZ | ersj vi gvbčl i gaj fvlv, Acvi Rxečvč` Zvč i wčq hvq m°cčZi
 gnvvmčti | AvKvčk thgb mh°l čv čZgwb WvK Avčm wčj čbi | Gt`tki gvbčl ci`čti gnvwčj čbi
 gčB cč`n bZb ntq l čv |

Abčxj bx

Kg°Abčxj b

1 | mKj tkiY čckvi gvbčl i m°cčZ wčq GKwU cčÜ i Pbv Ki |

ečwbePwb cčke

1 | tK evZPwbčq Avčm ?

K. wmo» kir	L. kws-KčcvZ
M. bčni wKkčZ	N. bZb Pi

2 | ŐAvgvi t`kŐ tKvb RvZxq KweZv ?

K. t`k ččggj K	L. RvMi Ygj K
M. HwZn` wclqK	N. cčwZ wclqK

wb†Pi DĭxcKwU cto 3 l 4 bs c0k0 DEi `vl :

c0j eb"vq tftm hvq Kwj qviPi | abx, `wi`a; wv`y gvnwj g mevB Avk0 tKt`a l tV | meUKz
Avb>`-te`bv†K Zviv fvMvfWM Kti tbq | G thb bZb GK Rxb |

3 | Dĭxc†K cwi t†ki th i e d†U D†V†Q Zv wb†Pi th c00†Z cvl qv hvq Zv ntj vN

- i. kvŠ-K†cvZ evi Zv j Bqv Av†m
- ii. tmB Pti tdi gvb†l iv me cvkvcmk euf†a Ni
- iii. w0wZ bei†c fti l tV gb Rxt†bi Avk†m

wb†Pi tKvbwU mwK ?

- | | |
|-----------|-------------|
| K. i | L. ii |
| M. i l ii | N. ii l iii |

4 | Dĭxc†K wb†Pi tKvb wel qwU d†U D†V†Q?

- | | |
|-------------|--------------|
| K. bZb emwZ | L. i f msev` |
| M. m0úwZ | N. c0Y`ú`b |

mRbkxj c0k0

 vSt0 dj ! vSt0 dj !
meR cvZvi t`tk wdti wRqv wdt0-Kj N
 vSt0 dj |
 tj †c†Y©
 j wZKvi K†Y©
 Xj Xj `†Y©
Sj gj t`†j `j N
 vSt0 dj \

- K. wKk0Z k†ai A_0Kx ?
 - L. 0kvŠ-K†cvZ evi Zv j Bqv Av†m0 N G K_v 0viv Kwe Kx tevSv†Z tP†q†Qb ?
 - M. DĭxcK l 0Avgvi t`k0 KweZvq ewY0 wel†qi mv`†k"i w KwU Z†j ai |
 - N. welqe`i eY0vq DĭxcK l 0Avgvi t`k0 KweZvi mv`k" _vK†j l tPZbvMZ cv_0"
- `úo N hv3mn c0vY Ki |

Avkv

vmKvb`vi AveyRvdi

[Kwe cwi wPwZ : Lj bv tRj vi tZZwq qv Mötg 1919 mvťj i 19tk gvPvmKvb`vi AveyRvdi RbMöY Ktib| Zui wczv`mq` gCbj'xb nvtkgx tckvq wQťj b Kwl Rxex I e'emvqx| vmKvb`vi AveyRvdi 1936 mvťj Zvjv we.ť. BYwUDkb t_ťK g'wUK cvm Ktib Ges Kj KvZvi wicb Kťj R t_ťK AvBG cvk Ktib| KgRxeťb wZwb wQťj b mvsew`K| t`k wefvťMi cťi wZwb `vqxfvťe XvKvq emevm Ktib| G mgq wZwb tiwWI cwiK`vťb PvKwi t_ťK i i" Kti `wK BťEdvK, `wK wqj vZ, gvwK mgKvj cťwZ cwi Kvq mvsew`KZv Ktib| wZwb e'zeUz tkL gyRej ingvťbi 6 `dv Avť`vj b teMevb Kti tZvj vi Rb" ZvrcheY°FwgKv ivťLb| `vaxbZv Avť`vj řb wZwb wQťj b GKRb GKwbó mvs`wZK Kgx' gy³hťx i mgq Zui řj Lv ŐAvgvť`i msMög Pj řeB Pj řeŎ Mvbw ŐvaxbZvKvgx evŐwřj RwiZťK weťkl fvťe AbjčwYZ Kti | Zui MYm½xZ I KweZv tgnbZx gvbťli gy³i řčŎYvq mgx| vmKvb`vi AveyRvdi i Dťj LřhvM" Kve`Mš' : cñbakni, `eix epřřZ, wZwgiwšK, epřřK j Męgvj e řKškk BZ`w | mvinZ`KťgAe`vťbi Rb" wZwb ersj v GKvťWgx cy`wi I GKťk c`ťK (giťYvĚi) řwř Z nb| 5B AvM÷ 1975 mvťj vmKvb`vi AveyRvdi gZieiY Ktib|]

Awg řmB RMťZ nwi řq řťřZ PvB,
 řh_vq Mřxi -wbi Z ivťZ
 RxYřeovi Nťi
 wbfřebvq gvbťli v Nřgřq _vťK řvB \
 řh_vq řj vťK řmbv- i evq
 cwnvo Rgvq bv,
 weĚ -mťLi `řřebvq
 AvqyKgvq bv;
 řh_vq řj vťK ZřŐ wbtq
 Zř _vťK řvB \
 mvi w`ťbi cwi křgl
 cvq bv řvi v LřR
 GKwU w`ťbi AvnhřmĀq,
 Zeyhvť`i gťbi řKvťY
 řbB `j vkv Mwb,
 řbB `xbZv, řbB řKvťbv mskq|
 řh_vq gvbř gvbťli ři
 evmťZ cvťi řvťjv
 čřZřekxi Avavi Nťi
 Rřj řřZ cvťi Avťjv,
 řmB RMťZi Kvbw-nwmi
 Aš-i řřj řvB
 Awg nwi řq řťřZ PvB \

kāv_©I UxKv : Awg tmB RMtZ ... Ngtq _vK fvB Ñ tK Kxfvte mŁx nte Zv wbañi Z bq| gvb| MZvb|wZK thfite mŁx nq Kwe tmfite mŁx nI qvi K_v GLvfb etj b w| mŁLi wPšvq gvb| i i vZ Ng nq bv| wKŠ' mŁx gvb| i Ngti mgm'v nq bv| mviw' b KvRi ci weQvbq tMtj B kwiš' Ng ZvK Zwb t' q| KweI tZgwb tm i Kg GK Rxeb-hvctbi gvtS thtZ Pvb thLvfb fvOv teovi NtiI gvb| wbfēbvq Ngtq _vK; Ngtq thtZ cvti | weĒ-mŁLi ... Kgvq bv Ñ mgvRi temki fvM gvb| UvKv-cqm I m'út' i tj vtf w' bwiZcvZ Kti; GtZ mŁ nviq nq hvq; Rxeb nq hš'vvgq| GtZ Zv' i `xN°Rxeb bv ntq wevfbre tivM-evj vBtq Avmš-nq Ges gZieiY Kti | weĒ-mŁLi `fēbv gvb| tK mŁ tZv t' qB bv eis Zv' i Avqy Avil Ktg hvq| th_vq gvb| ... Ryj tZ cvti Avtj v Ñ Rxeťbi mv_ŔZv tKv_vq GUv „i“ZcY°cŁkŁ wKQz gvb| AvtQ hviv Atb'i DcKvi I g½tj i Rb' wbtR' i Rxeb DrmM°Kti gvbetcŁ ev gvb| tK fvťj vevmťZ cvivi gvtS Rxeťbi gnĒi_vK| cŁZtekxi `ťL GwMtq Avmv, Zv' i `ťL-Kó `ť Kivi gvtSI GK ałbi Zwb AvtQ| Kwe ZvB etj tQb th, thLvfb gvb| tK fvťj vevm hvq, cŁZtekxi `ťL-Kó `ť Kti Avtj v Ryj vťbv hvqñtmLvfbB wZwb _vKtZ Pvb|

cW cwiwPwZ : wmkvb`vi Avej Rvdťi i Ŗgvj e tKšmkKō Kve"MS' t_tK KweZwU mskwĳ Z ntqtQ| RvMwZK GB cŁ_ex μgk RvUj ntq DVťQ| gvb| μgk AvZ#Kw`K ntq coťQ| gvb| i mť½ gvb| i evotQ e'earb| Kvi I gťbB thb kwiš-tbB| weĒ-efe ARB Kiv Avi mŁLi `fēbvq Zv' i Avqy Ktg hvťQ| wKŠ' Kwe Gme AwZμg Kti thtZ PvBťQb tmBme gvb| i KvťQ hviv cŁZ At_B gvb| | gvb| tZj Avtj v hviv Ryj tq tiťLťQb| `wi`antj I GB gvb| weťĒi tŁťb tQvťU bv| tmvbi-i"cvī cvnvo Mto tZvťj bv| RxY°Nti emevm Kti I Zviv mŁx| ZrQ, tQvU tQvU Avb` AeMvntbB KvťU Zv' i w' b| mviw' b Zviv nvofvOv LvUwb LvťU, ZvťZ nqtZv GKwU w' tbi Avnvh° tRvťU bv| ZeyťKvťbv `jvkv ev MwŁb Zv' i Mōm Kti bv| tKvťbv `xbZv ev mskťq Zv' i Rxeb wKó bq| eis `wiť`i gta" t_tKl Zviv gvb| tK fvťj vevmťZ cvti | cŁZtekxi K mrvh" Kti | Kwe gvb| tZj AwKvix Gme gvb| i mwbŁ" tŁťZ PvBťQb, nwiťq thtZ PvBťQb Zv' i gvtS| wZwb gťb Kti b, GivB nt"Q mwZ" Kvťi i gvb| |

Abķxj bx

Kg©Abķxj b

1| tZvgvi Rvbn Mixe wKŠ' mr tKvťbv e"wi i Rxeb cwiwPwZ wj tŁ tkųY wKų|ťKi wŁKU Rgv `vI |

eũbePwŁb cŁke

1| weĒ-mŁLi `fēbvq tKvbw Ktg ?

K.	mgq	L.	A_©
M.	Avqy	N.	fvťj vevmv

2| ŖcŁZtekxi Awavi Nti/Ryj tZ cvti Avtj w Ñ GLvfb Avtj v ej tZ Kx tevSvťbv ntqtQ ?

K.	cvi `úwi K m'út'wZ	L.	wect` mrvh" Kiv
M.	GtK Atb'i tŁwR tbi qv	N.	KvDťK ZrQ bv fvev

wb†Pi DīxcKwU cto 3 l 4 bs c0kē DĒi `vl :

GK`v AZ`vPvix GK tgvoy Amy' n†j Zvi tivMg³i Rb" KweivR cingk⁹t`q m†x gvb†li
Rvgv civi | A†bK †LwRvLwRi ci GKRB m†x gvb† cvlqv †M†j l †`Lv hvq, Zvi †Kv†bv
Rvgv †bB |

3 | Dīxc†Ki m†x gvb†l wJi mv†_ 0Avkv0 KweZvq mv`k" i †qtQ Ń

- i. abx†`i ii. `wi`†`i
- iii. AvZYZB†`i

wb†Pi †KvbwU m†wK ?

- K. i l ii L. i l iii
- M. ii l iii N. i, ii l iii

4 | Kwei `wotZ GB gvb†l ,†j vi `ewkó" †Kgb ?

- K. nZ`wi`a L. A††Z Zó
- M. `f†ebvM0 – N. RxY⁹N†i _v†K

mRbkxj c0kē

gv`vi †Z†imv Av%kke `cæ†`†Lb gvbe tmevi | GK mgq thvM †`b wL0vb wgbvix m†N | gvb†l †K
Av†iv Kv†Q †_†K tmev †`l qvi j ††" mb0meZ M0Y K†ib | c0Z0v K†ib wgbvix R Ae P`wvi wU |
Zui Av`†k⁹D^{3/4}wvZ n†q Avil A†b†KB GwM†q Av†mb G gnvb Kv†R | GK mgq G Kv†Ri
`KwZ`†e wZwb j v†f K†ib †b†ej cij`vi | mviv Rv†bi Zui meUKzDcvR0B wewj †q †`b gvb†ei
Kj`v†Y |

- K. †Kv_vq gvb†l iv wbf†bvq Nw†q _v†K ?
- L. weĒ-m†Li fvebvnxb gvb†l iv mskqnxb †Kb ?
- M. gv`vi †Z†imvi gvbwmKZv 0Avkv0 KweZvi th w`KwU†K Z†j a†i Zv e`vL`v Ki |
- N. 0gv`vi †Z†imvi `k0B †hb Avkv KweZvi fvee`0 Ń hv³mn c0vY Ki |

ewó

diiL Avg`

[Kwe cwiwPwZ : diiL Avg` 1918 wLóvāi 10B Rb gv,iv tRjvi gvSAvBj Mōtg RbMōY Ktib| Zui wczv Lvb mvtēi `mq` nvZg Avj x| diiL Avg` Kj KvZv wicb Ktj R t_tK AvBG cvm Ktib Ges Kj KvZvi `wuk PvpKtj tR`kfb AbvmQ BstiwRtZ AbvtmP QvT wQtb| wKŠ`ciXq|v bv w`tqB KgRxeTB cōek Ktib| KgRxeTB wZwb bvbv ct` wbtqwmRZ nb Ges 1947 t_tK 1972 mvj chŠ-wZwb XvKv teZvti ÷vd ivBvvi ct` wbtqwmRZ wQtb| Bmj wq Av`kQI HwZn` ZwtK Kve`mōtZ tcōYv hwmōtqQ| Zui Dtj LthvM` MŠ` : mvZ mvmōi gwS, wmiwRvg&gbxiv, tbštdj I nvZg, gnZP KweZv, cwmLi evmv, nvZgZvqx, bZb tj Lv, niādi Qov, Qovi Avmi BZ`w` | mwmōtZ` Ae`vtbi Rb` wZwb evsjv GKvWgx cj`vi, Av`gRx cj`vi, GKtk c`Kmn (gitYvEi) AtbK cj`vti fwlZ nb| 1974 mvtj i 19tk Atāvei wZwb ci tj vKMgb Ktib|]

ewó Gtjv ... eū cōZwq|Z ewó ! Ń cūv tgNbvi
 `cvtk Avew` Mōtg, ewó Gtjv ctei nvl qvq,
 we` » AvKvk, gv tXtK tMj KvRj Qvqvq;
 we`jr-iemx cwi tgtn tgtn ntqtQ ml qvi |
 w`Kw Mš-i ct_ Acie Avfv t`tL Zvi
 elYgLi w`tb Ai tY`i tKqv wknivq,
 tiŠ` » avbtq|Z AvR Zvi `ukQctZ Pvq,
 b`xi dvUtb eb`v Avtb cY`cōYi tRvqvi |

iMw ew wLvi xi iM-lVv nvZi gZb
 i q| gvV Amgvb tkvrb tmB elYi mj,
 Zwl Z etbi mvt_ tRtM l tV ZlvZB gb,
 cmo w`tq thtZ Pvq eū c_, cōš-i eūi,
 thLvrb we`šZ w`b cto AvtQ wbtm½ wRb
 tmLvrb el q| tgN RvM AvR welYatg`j \

kāv_Q UxKv : we`jr iemx cwi Ń we`jr PgKvrbvK tj vKR aviYv Abjvqx my`ix cwi i m½ Zj bv Kiv ntqtQ th tgtn tgtn Nti teovq; ml qvi Ń Avtinvx; i`Mw ex wLvi xi ... ZōvZB gb Ń `xN[©] elYnxb w`tb gvVnU i`wKtq th i`q| gwZ`aviY KtibQ Kwe ZvtK i`Mw ex wLvi xi iM-lVv nvZi m½ Zj bv KtibQb| GLb elYi i`tZ ZōvKvZi gvV-NvU l etb t`Lv w`tqtQ cōYi tRvqvi; ZōvZB Ń wccvmvq KvZi; welYatg`j Ń ewōenxb cōKvZi i`q|Zv ewōi AvMgtb `xfZ ntqtQ| cōKvZ GLb wmo tKvj ntq Pwi w`tK Kti Ztj tQ cōYv`Qj |

cW cwiwPwZ : cōKvZtZ elP Avtm cōY`ū`b wbtq| Avi ewōB el q| cōY| G mgq b`xi `yavti cveb t`Lv t`q, dtj cwi gwU i tMšite dmj fvtjv nq| ewōi mgq AvKvki meP tgtni tLjv t`Lv hvq, el q| dj dāU meP tgwnZ nq, i`q| gwU ewōtZ cōY Rpvq| ewōi w`tb mste`bkxj gvb| l imm³ ntq l tV| Zvi gtb cto mlgq AZxZ, cjt bv `šZ, Avi tm fvtjv j wvi Avj cbv AvtK gtb gtb| G ewó KLtbv welYd Kti gb, GKvKx RxeTB evovq wein|

 Abkxj bx

KgAbkxj b

1| elF FZtZ cKwZ th be mvtR m³/₄Z nqN Zvi weeiY `vl |

eûmbePnb cKæ

1| Kwe we`jrtK Kvi m¹/₂ Zj bv Kti tQb ?

K. Kb`vi

L. cwi

M. Avtj vi

N. epoi

2| i`Mb ex wFLvixi iM-IW nvtZi gZb

i`q gw Avmgvb0 N G wPî Ktî Kx dtU DtvtQ ?

K. eFq grtVi wPî

L. elq ersj vi cKwZ

M. epoxb grtVi i e

N. cKwZi `ewi Zv

3| 0AvmRKvi tiv` Ngvtq cwtQ tNvj vtU tgtni Avto0 N G e³te`i wecixZ fve itqtQ th evtK`N

i. elYgtLi w`tb AitY`i tKqv wkni vq

ii. tiŠ`» avbtqZ AvR Zvi `ukctZ Pvg

iii. `ycvtk Avew` M0tg, ep0 Gtj v ctei nvl qvq |

wbtpi tKvbwU mWVK ?

K. i

L. ii

M. i l ii

N. ii l iii

4| Gi e`ecixtZ`i KviY Kx ?

K. elYnxbZv

L. elYi AvKv•qv

M. tgtni ZxeZv

N. Rtj i cZ`vkv

mRbkxj

tKDev iW0b Ku_vq tgwj qv etKi `cbLwb,

Zvti fvlv t`q`xNj mZvq gvqvex Av`+ Uwb |

AvmRtK ewnti `i ayµ`b Qj Qj Rj avti

teYyetb evqybxto Gtj vtKk, gb thb Pvg Kvti |

K. 0ep00 KweZvq tKvb tKvb b`xi K_v Dtj E-itqtQ ?

L. tiŠ`» avbtqZ AvR epoi `ukctZ Pvg tKb ?

M. 0teYyetb evqybxto Gtj vtKk, gb thb Pvg Kvti |0 N DīxcctKi G e³te`i mvt_ 0ep00 KweZvi mv`jk`i w`KuW Ztj ai |N. DīxcKuW 0ep00 KweZvi GKUv wetkl fve cKvk Kti grl, mgM0fve bq N tZvgvi DEti i mctq hy³ `vl |

Awig tKvfbv AvMŠK bB

Avnmvb nvexe

[Kve cwi wPwZ : Avnmvb nvexe 1917 wLbvtāi 2iv Rvbgwi wctivRcj tRjvi k¼icvk Mōtg RbMōY Ktib| wZwb ewi kvfji eRtgynb Ktj tR AvBG chŠ— Aa"qb Ktib| KgRxeib wZwb mvsew KZvK tckv wntmte MōY Ktib| Mfxi Rxebteva I Avkvev` Zui KweZvK wekó e"Äbv `vb Ktj tQ| Zui KweZvi wmo»Zv cvKwP tE GK gaj Avtek mwó Kti| wZwb mvgwRK `eltg`i weifx Ges AvZ°gvbeZvi mct¶ e³e` ti tL tQb| Zui cōg Kve`MŠ' i wī tkl| G Qvov Qvqvwi Y, mviv `pj, Avkvq emwZ, tgN etj `P t hvev Zui Dtj LthvM` Kve`MŠ' tQvUt`i Rb` Zui KweZvi eB tRvQbv ivtZi Mí I QwUi w b `pj i ivbx Lv tji mufKv Zui wKtkvicv` Dcb`vm| Avnmvb nvexe Zui mwnZ`KtgP Rb` evsjv GKvWgx I GKtk c`K cj`<vi jvf Ktib| 0`wbK evsjvō cwī Kvi mwnZ` mæuv`K _vKvKv t 1985 m tji 10B Rj vB Zui Rxebiemvb NtU|]

Avmgv tbi Zvi v mv¶x

mv¶x GB Rvg tbi dj , GB

wbuki vBZ ewkevmvb we` t RvbwK mv¶x

mv¶x GB Rvi`j Rvgi`j , mv¶x

cfei cKi , Zvi SvKov Wgti i Wtj w`i `wó

gvQivOv Avgv tK tPtb

Awig tKvfbv Af`vMZ bB

tLv`vi Kmg Awig wfbt`wk cw_K bB

Awig tKvfbv AvMŠK bB|

Awig tKvfbv AvMŠK bB, Awig

wQj vg GLv tbi, Awig `mck w bqtg

GLv tbiB _wK Avi

GLv tbi _vKvi bvg meP B _vKv N

mviv t`tk|

Awig tKvfbv AvMŠK bB| GB

Li tiŠ`aRj R evZvm tgN Kvš`wetKtj i

cwL iv Avgv tK tPtb

Zvi v Rv tbi Awig tKvfbv AvZkq bB|

Kwiz¶Ki av tbi gÄix mv¶x

mv¶x Zvi wP t ivj cvZvi

Uj gj wkwki N mv¶x tR`vrmæi Pv` ti XvKv

wbuki>`vi Qvqv

AKvj eva¶K` bZ K`g Avj x

Zvi Kvš` tPv tLi Avavi N

Awig wPv b, Awig Zvi wP t Pbv `Rb GK Rb| Awig

 Abjkxj bx

Kg[©]Abjkxj b1| cKwZi m½ tZvgvi m^u†K[®] cwi Pq`v |

eūibePib cKæ

1| Avnmvb nvexe Kvi wPi†Pbv`Rb?

K. cwiLi L. K`g Avj xi
 M. †RvbwKi N. Rvgj vi gvōi

2| Kwe`eVqj v0tj nvZ ivL†Z etj †Qb †Kb?

K. kc_†bqvi Rb" L. cik Abf^e Kivi Rb"
 M. Kwe†K L†R cvevi Rb" N. Aw`Zj c^gvY Kivi Rb"

wb†Pi D†xcKwU c†o 3 | 4 bs c⁰Kie D†i`v | :

wicf`vb DBsKj`xN[®]ek eQi ci Zvi M†tq w†i G†j Zv†K †KD wPb†Z cv†i w | mevB Zvi
 w`†K DrmK`w†Z ZwiK†q_v†K | Aet†† Zvi`Rb Ug G†j me ksKvi Aemvb N†U |

3| D†xc†Ki U†gi m†_ ŌAwig †Kv†bv AwMŠK bBŌ KweZvi mv`k` i†q†Q Ñ

i. Rvgj vi gvōi ii. K`g Avj xi
 iii. A†eva evj †Ki

wb†Pi †KvbwU m†VK?

K. i L. ii
 M. i | ii N. ii | iii

4| Giε mv`†k`i Kvi Y Kx?

K. eva[®] L. wPi†Pbv
 M. cwi wPZ N. `†RvZ`†eva

mRbkxj

Avevi Awme Awig evsj v b`x gvV †LZ f†tj v†etm
 Rj v½xi †XD†q †fRv evsj vi G me†R Ki`Y WwOvq;
 nq†Zv †`wL†e †P†q m† k[®] Dwo†q†Q mŪ`vi evZv†m;
 nq†Zv i`wb†e GK j`x†c†v WwK†Z†Q wkg†j i Wv†j;
 nq†Zv LB†qi avb Ōov†Z†Q wki GK DV†bi Nv†m;
 iεmvi †Nvj v R†j nq†Zv wK†kvi GK mv`v †Qov cv†j
 wWŌv evq; i vŌv tgN muZi v†q AŪKv†i Awm†Z†Q b†o
 †`wL†e aej eK; Avgv†i B cv†e Zwig Bv†`i w†o |

K. we`† †RvbwK †Kv_vq †`Lv hvq?

L. ŌAwig †Kv†bv AwMŠK bBŌ Ñ Kwe GK_v etj †Qb †Kb?

M. D†xc†K d†U | Vv wP†† i m†_ ŌAwig †Kv†bv AwMŠK bBŌ KweZvi mv`k`cY[®] KwU e`vL`v Ki |N. D†xc†Ki m†_ ŌAwig †Kv†bv AwMŠK bBŌ KweZvi †PZbvMZ`emv`k`B tewk Ñ h†³mn
 we†k†Y Ki |

†cv÷vi

Avej tnv̄mb

[Kwe cwi wPwZ : Avej tnv̄mb 15B AvM÷ 1922 wLōvā Lj bv tRjvi dñKinvU _vbvi AvoWv½v Mōtg RbMōY Ktib| Zui wCZv Gm.Gg. BmgvBj tnv̄mb| Avej tnv̄mb Kj KvZv tñm̄tWwY Ktj R t_†K A_ñwZ wel tñ we.G. m̄s̄yb I Gg.G. wWwMōj vf Ktib| wZwb ersj v̄ k mi Kv̄ti i h̄jM̄mPe c` t_†K Aemi MōY Kti XvKvq emevm Ki†Qb| Zui KweZvq t_†ki cōZ Mfxi ggZ†evtai ^Q>` cKvk NtU†Q| wPīggqZv I k̄āi cōqvMKkj Zv Zui KweZv†K wemkóZv `vb Ktib†Q| Zui D†j L̄hvM̄ Kve`M̄s̄ n̄t`Q : beemS̄, weim msjvc, nvl qv tZvgvi Kx `tmvnm, `†`c̄æ†_†K `†`c̄æBZ`w | Bkev†j i KweZv, wewfboefvli KweZv, Ab` t††Zi dmj BZ`w` Zui Abjev` Kve`M̄s̄| Avej tnv̄mb ersj v GKv†Wgx c̄j `vi, GK†k c`K, c`vej x c̄j `vimn c̄P̄i c̄j `vi I m̄s̄ybbvq fwl Z n̄t†Qb|]

†R†bwQ mZ` eū w` b g†b g†b
 gw³ i c_ w†k tM†Q RbM†Y,
 thLv†b j †† t†v†Ki i`†† nvZ
 m̄p̄oi g†S w†qwm̄RZ w` bivZ,
 thLv†b gvbyl `bw` b Kv†R
 cōYcvZ Kti `†`†c̄æ g†S,
 gwU†Z wkKo tM†o hviv tē†P Av†Q,
 Avagiv n̄tq cvl v†Yi i†m eufP,
 tmB RbZvi `xβ wgwQj a†i
 behM Av†m i³ w` tbi t†v†i |

kāv_† UxKv : †R†bwQ mZ` tM†Q RbM†Y Ñ ††R†bwQ mZ` n̄tj v GK a†bi wek̄m hv eūw` b a†i g†bi g†S Kwe enb Kti P†j †Qb| Avi tm wek̄mU n̄tj v gvbyl i gw³ i c_ RbM†Yi g†Sb w†k Av†Q| †RbMYō ej †Z mvaviY tL†U Lvl qv, kōgK I tgnbwZ gvbyl†K tevSv†bv n̄t†Q| tmB RbM†Yi t†Zi t_†KB gw³ i tnv̄cvb tew†q Av†te|

Avagiv n̄tq cvl v†Yi i†m eufP Ñ mgv†Ri tL†U Lvl qv gvbyl, hv†` i Kg††ÁB GB cū_ex GZ m̄y` i tmB gvbyl i v mgv†R `††ej v tL†Z cvq bv, Zv†` i Rxe†b tKv†bv im tbB, `ewP†` tbB, thb cvl v†Yi g†Zv ev cv_†i i g†Zv w̄bim Zv†` i Rxe†b|

tmB RbZvi `xβ ... i³ w` tbi tW†i Ñ tL†U Lvl qv gvbyl, RbZv w†R†` i fVw†K w†R†` i nv̄Z e`j v†bvi Rb` GKw` b tnv̄Pvi n̄tq I†V, we††ā n̄tq I†V, ivRc†_ t††g Av†m, wgwQj Kti Ñ Gfv†e GK `ecw̄K Ae`vi m̄p̄oi Kti ZLbB bZb h̄†Mi m̄p̄oi nq; mKj AZ`vPvi w̄bh†Zb `† nq|

cW cwi wPwZ : GB m̄f`Zv M†o D†V†Q k̄gR̄xex I tgnbwZ gvbyl i cwi k̄†gi Kv††Y| thLv†b j †† nvZ GKw̄†Z nq tmLv†bB kw³ `pZi nq; tmLv†bB m̄p̄oi bZb c_ nq i wPZ| th gvbyl `†`†c̄æ g†a`I w` bivZ KvR Kti, hviv kZ evav†K D†c††v Kti gv I gwU†i Uv†b t_†ki w̄Zv†_w†qwm̄RZ, hviv Aa†v̄i-Abv̄v†i I t`kZ`vM Kti Ab`† wPw` tbi g†Zv P†j hvq bv ZvivB cKZ t`k†c̄gK| tmB k̄gR̄xex, tgnbwZ mvaviY gvbyl i KvZv†i w†k tM†j B Rxe†bi cKZ Avb>` cvl qv m̄æ| Kwe g†b Ktib, GUVB gw³ i tg†j mZ`|

Abkxj bx

Kg[©]Abkxj b

1| mF`Zv weKvfk tLtU LvI qv gvbtl i Ae`vfb i avivevwnK weeiY `vI |

eûibePwb cKæ

1| g³i c_ tKv_vq wgtj tMtQ ?

K. c†_

L. wguQtj

M. RbMtY

N. m†æsj tb

2| gvbtl tKb m†`†cæ gvtS _vtK ?

K. mgm`vi Rb`

L. mRtbi Rb`

M. D†c¶vi Rb`

N. ``bwb b Kv†Ri Rb`

D†xcKwU co Ges cKæ D†i `vI :

cw_exi AwaKv†i ewÂZ th wF¶†Ki `j Ñ

Rxetbi eb`vte†M Zvnt` i Kv†iv wePÂj

AmZ` Ab`vq hZ Wte hvK, m†Z`i c†nv`

wMtq j f Ag†Zi `^ |

3| D†xc†K †tcv÷vi ð KweZvq tKvb w` K D†b¶wPZ ntqtQ ?

i. eÂbv

ii. AwaKvi nxbZv

iii. bZb w`tbi m†æebv

wb†Pi tKvbwU mwVK ?

K. i

L. ii

M. iii

N. i l iii

4| D†xc†Ki fvebvi m†½ †tcv÷vi ð KweZvi mv`k`cY©cO†³ tKvbwU ?

K. g³i c_ wgtk tMtQ RbMtY,

L. ``bwb b Kv†R, c†YcvZ K†i `†`†cæ gvtS,

M. behM Av†m i³ w`tbi †fv†i

N. Avagiv ntq cvlvtYi i†m ew†P |

mRbkxj

wZwgi i w† gvZgŠx mvŠxiv mveavb !

hM-hMvŠ-mwÂZ e`_v tNwl qvtQ AwfHvb !

tdbvBqv l†V ewÂZ etK c†ÂZ Awfgvb,

Bnv†` i c†_ wb†Z nte mvt_, w`tZ nte AwaKvi |

K. Kviv w`bivZ mw†i gvtS wb†qmwRZ ?

L. Kviv Avagiv ntq tetP Av†Q ? eyStq tj L |

M. D†xc†K †tcv÷vi ð KweZvi tKvb w` K c†Zdwj Z ntqtQÑ e`vL`v Ki |

N. D†xcK †tcv÷vi ð KweZvi gj fve cwi cY¶vte aviY K†iwb Ñ gj`vqb Ki |

i vbvi

mKvš-fÆvPh©

[Kve cwi wPwZ : mKvš-fÆvPh©30tk kōeY 1333 e½vā Kj KvZvi Kvj xNvU RbMōY Ktib| Zui ^cZK
wbevm tMvcvj Māi tKvUwj cvoiq| Zui wczv wbevī YP>^ fÆvPh©Ges gvZv mpxwZ t`ex| mKvš-tetj NvUv
t`keUz `g t_tK g`wUJk cix¶vq AskMōY Kti AKZKv`nb| wZxq gnvht× wekē`vcx aŷsm I gZi
ZvĒej xjv wKtkvi mKvšK `viYfvte `uk°Kti| GQov mvgwRK bvbv AbvPvi I `elg` ZwtK cēj fvte
Avtj woz Kti| Zui KweZvq GB AbvPvi I `eltg`i weit× aŷwbZ cēj cōZer` Avgvt`i mPwKZ Kti|
wbcwōZ MYgvbtli cōZ Mfxi ggZvi cKvk NtUq Zui KweZvq| Zui Kve`Mš' : QvocĪ, Ng tbB,
ceFvm, AwFhvb, niZvj BZ`w | 29tk `ekvL 1354 mvjt gwĪ GKk eQi eqtm Kwe gZieiY Ktib|]

ivbvi QūUq ZvB Sg&NĒv evRtQ ivtZ

ivbvi Ptj tQ Leti i tevSv nvZ,

ivbvi Ptj tQ, ivbvi!

i wĪ i ct_ ct_ Ptj tKvbtv wbtla Rvbt bv gvbi |

w Mš-t_tK w Mš-tQvU ivbvi N

KvR wbtqtQ tm bZb Lei Avbvi |

ivbvi ! ivbvi !

Rvbv-ARvbvi

tevSv AvR Zvi Kwtā,

tevSvB RvnrR ivbvi Ptj tQ wPw Avi msevt`;

ivbvi Ptj tQ, ejS tfvi nq nq,

Avtiv tRvti, Avtiv tRvti, G ivbvi `pĪ `Rq|

Zvi Rxtbi `tāe gtZv wctQ mōti hvq eb,

Avtiv c_, Avtiv c_ N ejS nq j vj I ce°KvY|

AevK ivtZi Zviviv, AvKvtk wUgU&Kti Pvq;

tKgb Kti G ivbvi mteM nwi tYi gtZv hvq !

KZ Mōg KZ c_ hvq mti mti N

kn̄ti ivbvi hvteB tcšQ tfvti;

nvZ j Ēb Kti VbVb& tRvbwKiv t`q Avtj v

gv%ft ivbvi ! GLtbr ivtZi Kvjt v|

Ggwb KtiB Rxtbi eū eQi tK wcztdtj ,

cw_exi tevSv ¶waz ivbvi tcšQ w tqtQ ōgtj ō|

Kvškym QūqQ AvKvk, gwU wftr tMtQ Nvtg

Rxtbi me i wĪ tK I iv wKbtQ Aī `vtg|

AtbK `tL, eū te`bvq, Awfgvbt, AbjvtM,

Nti Zvi wczv GKv kh`vq wwb`^ ivZ RvtM|

ivbvi ! ivbvi !

G tevSv Uvbvi w`b Kte tkl nte ?

ivZ tkl ntq mh^QDVte Kte ?
 Nti tZ Afve; cW_{ex}Uv ZvB gtb nq Kv t j v tauqv,
 wctV tZ UvKvi tevSv, ZeyGB UvKv tK hvte bv tQvq,
 ivZ wBR⁰, ct_ KZ fq, Zeyl ivbvi tQv tU,
 `mji fq, Zv t iv tP t q fq KLB mh^Q tV |
 KZ wPw t j tL t j v tK N
 KZ m tL, t c⁰g, Av t e tM, `wZ tZ, KZ `t tL I t k v tK |
 Gi `t tLi wPw co te bv Rwb tKD tKv t bv w b l ,
 Gi R x e t b i `tL tK e j R v b t e c t _ i ZY,
 Gi `t tLi K _ v R v b t e b v tKD k n t i I M t g,
 Gi K _ v X v K v c t o _ v K t e B K v t j v i w i i L v t g |
 ` i t ` Z v i v i t P v L K u t c w g u u g u u , N
 G- t K t h t f v t i i A v K v k c v W t e m n v b y f w Z i w P w N
 ivbvi ! ivbvi ! Kx nte G tevSv etq ?
 Kx nte Qavi K w s t Z Q t q Q t q ?
 ivbvi ! ivbvi ! t f v i t Z v n t q t Q N A v K v k n t q t Q j v j
 Av t j v i ` u t k Q t e t K t U h v t e G B ` t t L i K v j ?
 ivbvi ! M t g i ivbvi !
 m g q n t q t Q b Z b L e i A v b v i ;
 k c t _ i w P w w b t q P t j v A v R
 f x i Z v w c Q t b t d t j N
 t c s t Q ` v l G b Z b L e i ,
 A M M w Z i O t g t j O ,
 t ` L v t ` t e e y S c f v Z G L y b N
 t b B , t ` w i t b B A v i ,
 Q t U P t j v , Q t U P t j v , A v t i v t e t M
 ` y g , t n i v b v i \

k a v _ Q U x K v : i v b v i N B s t i w R k a O r u n n e r O - G i A w i F a m b K A _ Q h w b t ` S o v b | G L v t b O w v K n i K i v O
 A t _ e e u Z | b Z b L e i A v b v i N W v K n i K i v i e v t M g v b t l i m j _ - ` t t L i A t b K A R v b v m s e v ` _ v t K |
 w P w w e w j n t j t m m s e v ` g v b j R v b t Z c v t i | Z v B W v K n i K i v t K b Z b L e t i i e v n K e j v n t q t Q |
 ` p e N h v t K w b e v i Y K i v h v q b v | n w i t Y i g t Z v h v q N G u U G K u U D c g v | n w i Y t h g b w b t k t a w K S '
 A w Z ` * Z t ` S o v q , i v b v i I t Z g w b | j U b N n w i t K b e v t Z j w t q P w j Z A v t j v i A v a v i | t f v i t Z v
 n t q t Q N A v K v k n t q t Q j v j N G u U c Z x K | e v P v t _ Q i w i i A U K v i t k l n t q A v K v t k m h ^Q D V t Q | w K S '
 c Z x K x A t _ K t o i K w j g v ` i x f Z n t q m t L i t m v b w j A v t j v t ` L v w t " Q |

c v V c w i w P w Z : K w e Z w U k g R x e x g v b j i v b v i t ` i w b t q t j L v | Z v t ` i K v R n t " Q M o n K t ` i K v t Q
 e w ³ M Z I c O q v R t b i w P w t c t Q t ` l q v | i v b v i i v G Z U v B ` w q Z k x j t h t K v t b v w K O B Z v t ` i K v t R i
 e v a v n t q I t v b v | i v Z t n v K , ` M g c _ t n v K , ` t h M c Y A v e n l q v t n v K N w b i s t Z v t ` i G B K v R
 K t i t h t Z n q | w P w g v t b B m t L - A v b t ` , ` t t L - t k v t K f i v m s e v ` | G B m s e v t ` i R t b B A t c Q v q

_v†K wčqRbiv| wčqRb† i Kv†Q h_vmg†q GB Lei tč†Q † l qv AZŠ-Ri'wi | ivbvi† i ZvB
KwŠ-tbB, Aemi t†l qvi AeKvk tbB| Zviv Q††Qb †Zv Q††QbB| GB gnvb tčkvq hviv w†qwmRZ
i††Qb Zviv th gvb| w†mte KZUv gnr, KweZw†Z GB fvebviB cčZdj b j ¶ Kiv hvq|

Abkxj bx

KgAbkxj b

1| Ōk†Rrex gvb| th me cY' Drcv`b K†i Zviv tm cY' e`envi Ki†Z cv†i bŌŌ w†ivbv†g
GKwU i Pbv cčZ†hwMZvi Av†qvRb Ki |

eūmbePwb cčæ

- 1| ivbvi† i Kv†Q c_w_exUv ŌKv†j v tauqvŌ g†b nq †Kb ?
K. †gNv"Qbæ_vKvq L. Afv†ei Zvobvq
M. mh"bv l Vvq N. Kj Kvi Lvbi Kvi†Y
- 2| `mji f†qi ††††† ivbvi mh"† V††K temk fq cvq †Kb ?
K. Pvkwi nvi†bv Rb" L. WwK bv cvl qvi f†q
M. ewo †divi Zvov_vKvq N. `wqZ†ev†ai Kvi†Y

w††Pi D†xcKwU c†o 3 l 4 bs cčKæ D†i `vl :

mgb tek †`QvPvix| me KvRB `vqmviv †M†Q ††l K†i | B"QvZ And†m hvZqvZ K†i | GKw b
Ri'wi mfv Dcj †¶ KgRZPAnd†m G†m ††Lb †MU eŪ| d†j mg`-Av†qvRb c†E n†q hvq|

- 3| D†xc†Ki mgb l Ōivbvi Ō KweZvi ivbvi mv`†k†i w`KwU n†j v Zviv D†qB Ō
i. Pvkwi Rrex
ii. `wqZ†m†PZb
iii. †mev`vbKvi x

w††Pi †KvbwU mwVK ?

- K. i l ii L. ii l iii
M. i l iii N. i, ii l iii
- 4| †Kvb `w††KvY †_†K ivbvi D†xc†K mgb †_†K w†bæ?
K. Pjvi MwZ L. b"vq†eva
M. k†vfv†³ N. mgqwbŌv

mRbkxj

mvgv` m†ne e†v†K K†wkv†i w†mte 30 eŌi hver KgPZ Av†Qb| mevi Av†M And†m Av†mb Ges
met††† Andm Z†M K†ib| GKw b f†B†qi gZ† msev` t††q Aciv†n†wZwb ewo hvb| ciw`b h_vmg†q
wZwb c†ivq w††i Av†mb| Zvi Kvi†Y K†iv GZUKzKŌ hv†Z bv nq tm e`cv†i wZwb tek m†PZb|

- K. ivbvi †fv†i †Kv_vq tč††Q hv†e ?
L. ŌivZ w†RŌ, c†_ KZ fq, Z†l ivbvi †Qv†U| Ō ivbvi †Kb †Qv†U ?
M. D†xc†Ki mvgv` m†n†††† g††S Ōivbvi Ō KweZvi ivbvi Pwi††i mv`k`cY" K†U e`vL`v Ki |
N. Ōmvgv` m†ne ivbvi Pwi††i w†††† w`K†K aviY Ki†j l ivbvi `ZšŌŌ gš†w†i h_v_Zv
hvPvB Ki |

˘axbZv, tZvgvi Rtb˘
 tgvj vemoi GK weaev ˘mo tq AvtQ
 boeto LjU ati ˘ » Nti i |

˘axbZv, tZvgvi Rtb˘
 nwiCmvi GK Abv_ wKtkvi x kb˘ _vj v nv tZ
 etm AvtQ ct_i avti |

tZvgvi Rtb˘,
 mMxi Avj x, kinevRctji i tmB tRvqv K.I.K,
 tKó ˘vm, tRtj cvovi metPtq mvmx tj vKuv,
 gZj e wgv, tgNbv b˘xi ˘ ˘ gwS,
 MvRx MvRx etj th tbŠKv Pvj vq DÍvg Stó,
 i˘g tkL, XvKvi wi Kkvl qvj v, hvi dmdm
 GLb tcvKvi ˘Ltj
 Avi i vBtdj Ktfa etb R½tj Nti -teovtbr
 tmB tZwR Zi˘Y hvi c˘fvti
 GKw bZb c˘lexi Rb½ntZ Ptj tQ Ñ
 mevB Aaxi cZx˘v Ki tQ tZvgvi Rtb˘, tn ˘axbZv |

c˘lexi GK cŠ-t_ tK Ab˘ cŠ-Rj Š-
 tNvl Yvi aYnb-cŠZaYnb Ztj ,
 bZb wkvb Dmo tq, ˘vgv evmRtq w ˘M˘ K
 GB ersj vq
 tZvgv tK AvmtZB nte, tn ˘axbZv |

kāv_©! UxKv : wmi i wmi j gtQ tMj nwi ˘vmxi - nwi ˘vmx weaev ntj v | mbvZb atgP tqtq˘ i wetqi ci
 wmi tZ wmi j cwi tq t˘ l qv nq | Zvi ˘gx gvi v tMj tmB wmi j gtQ tdtj v nq | ˘axbZv ht˘ Avgv˘ i
 t˘tki Ggb AtbK nwi ˘vmxi ˘gx gw³hy Kt tZ wmtq kun˘ ntqtQb | nwi ˘vmxi ˘gx l kun˘ ntqtQb Ñ G
 wcl qvU tevSvtbvi Rb˘ evK˘w e˘eüZ ntqtQ; hÎZÎ Ñ thLv tb tmLv tb, me RvqMvq; Zvg Avmtē etj ...
 QvIvevm, ew-DRvo ntj v Ñ ˘axbZv ht˘xi i i tZ cwlK˘wb tmbvewnbx evOvij t˘ i l ci exfrm l fqsKi
 AvµgY Pvj vq | Zviv Mōtgi ci Mōg Av_ tb cjo tq t˘ q | Zv˘ i tmB AvµgY t_ tK QvI t˘ i QvIvevm, Mixe
 gvb tli _vKvi RvqMv, ew- t i ˘v cvqub | cwlK˘wb tmbv v QvIvevm l ew- tZl AvµgY Kti, Ges
 tmLv bKvi gvb tK wbePt˘i nZ˘v Kti Ges cjo tq wbeöy Kti t˘ q; _j tQ GK etov Ñ eqtmi fvti weaY˘-
 tj vK, hvi eqm AtbK ntqtQ Ges Pj vPj Kt tZ hvi Kó nq; i˘g tkL ... GLb tcvKvi ˘Ltj Ñ i˘g
 tkL bvtgi GK wi Kkvl qvj v wnb ht˘x kun˘ ntqtQb | gZ Ae˘v tevSvtbvi Rb˘ ej v ntqtQ Ohvi m˘˘
 GLb tcvKvi ˘Ltj Ő |

cW cwi vPvZ : ŐtZvgv tK cvl qvi Rtb˘, tn ˘axbZv kxl R KieZwU Őkvgmj i vngv tbi tkb KieZwU kxl R KieMŠ
 t_ tK tbi qv ntqtQ | KieZwU Kie i Őe˘ x wkiei t_ tK Ő bvgK KieMŠ i AŠF˘ | ˘axbZv i aykāgv l bq, GuU
 Ggb GK Avakvi l Abfe hv gvb tli i RbMZ | wKŠ cwlK˘wb v evOvij t˘ i ˘axbZv ni Y Kti vQj | GB ˘axbZv
 ARtbi Rb˘ 1971 mtj Avicgi evOvij gw³ht˘x Suictq cto | hy Pj vKv tj evOvij i i t³ i ³M½v eBtq t˘ q
 cwlK˘wb hy evRiv | ersj v t˘tki ˘axbZv Rb˘ msMōtg mKbv weiei gtZv MōgY bixi mrvq-m˘f-m˘f
 wemRZ ntqtQ, nwi ˘vmx ntqtQ ˘gvniv, beRvZK nwi tqtQ gv-evv tK | cwlK˘wb nrv vi ewnbx evOvij t˘ i
 QvIvevm AvµgY Kti QvI t˘ i nZ˘v Kti, kn˘ti i etK AvMav˘; wbtq MYnZ˘v Pvj vq, cjo tq t˘ q Mōg l kn˘ti i
 tj vKj q | Gi cKwZK cZer˘ l tV ci i KtÉl | AvZv˘ Kti Kkvl | gw³ht˘x klgK, K.I.K, tRtj ,
 wi Kkvl qvj v cōjL mavi Y gvb | AvZv˘M Kti | ˘ » nl qv tj vKj q cōY evOvij i Avtj wKZ tPtL tPtq v tK |
 tmBmt½ beib i t³ cōY ˘w b l Avkv tRtM _vKtZ t˘ tL Kie gw³hy Pj vKv tj ˘pZvi mt½ D˘Pvi Y Kti bñ
 GZ AvZv˘M hvi DtI tK˘ tmB ˘axbZv tK evOvij GKw b wbtq AvtēB |

 Abkxj bx

Kg[©]Abkxj b

1| KweZwU[†]Z "xaxbZvi Rb" thme tk[†]Y tckv I gvb[†]l i Ae`v[†]bi K_v D[†]j L-Kiv ntqtQ Zvi
Zwuj Kv ^Zwi Ki |

eûmbeP[†]nb c[†]kœ

1| `vb[†]tei gtZv wPrKvi Ki[†]Z Ki[†]Z Kx G[†]tmQj ?

K. cvK[†]mbvL. U[†]v[†]¼

M. nwi`vmx

N. "xaxbZv

2| ÔZug Avmt[†]e etj tn "xaxbZv

Qv[†]vevm ew[†]-DRvi ntj v Ñ ÔQv[†]vevm ew[†]-DRvi ntj vÔ G cO[†]³[†]Z wK[†]mi wP[†] Av[†]Q?

K. "xaxbZvi mj

L. aY[†]st[†]mi wP[†]M. MY-Av[†]³`vj tbi iœN. gy[†]³h[†]³xi cU[†]fug

wb[†]Pi D[†]ixcKwU c[†]to 3 I 4 bs c[†]kœ D[†]Ëi `vI :

wPb[†]Z bwiK tmbvvi tQ[†]j

¶[†] i vg[†]tK wPb[†]Z ?

i"xk[†]tm cO[†]Y w[†]j th

gK[†]Z evZvm wKb[†]Z ?

3| D[†]ixc[†]tKi ¶[†] i vg ÔtZvgv[†]tK cvl qvi R[†]tb", tn "xaxbZvÔ KweZvq Kv[†]` i cÔZwbwaZ[†]j K[†]ti Ñ

i. gy[†]³thv[†]x[†]t[†] i

ii. Avcvgi Rbmvavi tYi

iii. AvZ[†]Z[†]vMx gvb[†]l t[†] i

wb[†]Pi tKvbwU mwVK ?

K. i I ii

L. i I iii

M. ii I iii

N. i, ii I iii

4| Giœ cÔZwbwa[†]Z[†]j Kvi Y Kx?

K. HK[†]tPZbvL. "RvZ[†]tevaM. t[†]k[†]côg

N. mvnmKZv

mRbkxj

cwiK[†]-wb iv[†]tô[†] Rb[†]j Mæ[†]t[†]tKB kvmK[†]tMvôx "ii" K[†]ti bvbv `elg[†]bxwZ| Zviv cwiK[†]-v[†]bi
msL[†]vMwi ô gvb[†]l i fvlv[†]tK ev` w[†]tq D[†]¶K ivô[†]fvlv Kivi Ioh[†]š[†]j K[†]ti | wK[†]Š[†] G[†]t[†]t[†]ki Qv[†]Î-
wk¶[†]Kmn Avcvgi RbZv Gi wei[†]t[†]x Zxe[†]wet[†]¶[†]v[†]t[†]f t[†]d[†]tU c[†]to, memR[†]ô t[†]q et[†]Ki ZvRv i[†]³ |

K. Kvi wmw[†]i wmw[†]j gtQ tMj ?

L. Rj cvB i[†]tôi U[†]vsK[†]tK Kwe`vbe etj tQb tKb?

M. D[†]ixc[†]tKi th fvevU ÔtZvgv[†]tK cvl qvi R[†]tb", tn "xaxbZvÔ KweZvq cvl qv hvq Zv e[†]vL[†]v Ki |

N. ÔtZvgv[†]tK cvl qvi R[†]tb", tn "xaxbZvÔ KweZvq ewY[†] w[†] K[†],tj vi GKwUgv[†]Î w[†] K D[†]ixc[†]tK
d[†]tU D[†]V[†]tQ| gš[†]e[†]wi h[†]_v[†]_Zv wet[†]k[†]Y Ki |

AevK m̥hʰ q

nvmvb nwdRj ingvb

[Kue ciwPwZ : nvmvb nwdRj ingvb 14B Rp 1932 wLbvtā Rvgvj cj tRj vi Kj Kw̃ Mōtg RbMōY Ktib| Zwi wczv Ave`j ingvb wQtb b`g wk¶K| nvmvb nwdRj ingvb 1946 wLbvtā XvKv Ktj wRtqU b`g t_tK g'wUK Ges 1948 mv̥tj XvKv Ktj R t_tK AvBG cvm Ktib| 1951 mv̥tj XvKv wekpe`vj q t_tK weG Ges 1955 mv̥tj ersj vq GgG wWwMōj vF Ktib| wZwb wQtb b fvlv Avt`vj tbi GKRb Amvavi Y msvMK| 1953 mv̥tj Zwi m̥uuv`Z ŌGKtk tde'qwi Ō Mōšw we`sqKi Avtj vob m̥pō Kti | KgR̥etb wZwb weifbæciw Kvq mvsew`KZvmn Aa'vcbvi Kv̥tR wbtqwmRZ wQtb b| gw³h̥x wZwb wQtb b AKZfQ GK`mwbK|`vaxbZv-DĒi Kv̥tj wZwb miKv̥tīi wewfboems`vq „i"ZcY° wq̥tZj wbtqwmRZ wQtb b| 1977 mv̥tj MYcRvZšg ersj v̥k miKv̥tīi Z_ gšYvj̥qi Ōgw³h̥xī BwZnm cKī ŌŊGi wZwb wQtb b cāvb| Zwi m̥uuv`bvq tlvj L̥Ē Ōersj v̥tki`vaxbZvhx̥ō :`vj j cĪ Ō cKv̥kZ nq| wZwb Kue, mgv̥tj vPK I Mī Kv̥i wnt̥m̥tē L`wZgvb| wefvM DĒi ceērsj vi AvaybK Kue`Avt`vj tbi wZwb wQtb b GKRb Ab`Zg`cwZ| Zwi D̥tj L̥h̥vM` Kve`Mōš' : wegl cōš, AvZRāvevj, Am̥sg k̥tīi g̥tZv, D`Z m̥x̥b, tkvKvZ°Ziemi, Avgvi t̥fZ̥tīi evN BZ`w̃ | cēŪMōš' : AvaybK Kue I KueZv, mvinZ` cāh̥½, Mī Mōš' : Av̥tīv`yU gZī BZ`w̃ | nvmvb nwdRj ingvb tj LK msN cj`vi, Av`gRx cj`vi, ersj v GKv̥tWgx cj`vi, GKtk cj`vimn AmsL` cj`vi I m̥s̥ybbvq f̥wZ nb| 1983 mv̥tj i 1j v Gw̃cō wZwb gZieiY Ktib|]

wKtkvi t̥Zvgvi`β
 nv̥tZi Zvj̥tZ AvKj m̥hʰ q
 i³fxlY g̥t̥gĒtj PgKvq eivfQ|
 e̥t̥Ki Aaxi wdbwKi ¶iavi
 k̥wnt`i Lp̥ tj̥tM
 wKtkvi t̥Zvgvi`β nv̥tZ`β
 m̥h̥D̥t̥v̥t̥Q t̥R̥t̥M|
 gvb̥t̥l̥i nv̥tZ AevK m̥hʰ q,
 hv̥q c̥t̥o hv̥q g̥t̥Z̥P Agw̥b̥kv
 k̥¼vi mskq|
 wKtkvi t̥Zvgvi nv̥Z`t̥Uv D̥P̥zi v̥t̥Lv
 cēj AnsKv̥tī m̥hʰ mv̥t_
 Awf̥b̥æ`L AwgZ AhZ jvL|
 mv̥iv kn̥t̥i i g̥t̥
 t̥Zvgvi nv̥tZi w̥t̥K
 f̥qn̥vi v̥t̥Kw̥U Acj K t̥P̥vL GKv̥Kvi n̥t̥j v
 m̥hʰ Aw̥bw̥g̥t̥L|
 wKtkvi t̥Zvgvi nv̥Z`t̥Uv D̥P̥zi v̥t̥Lv
 tj̥w̥j Z cv̥t̥ci Avgj im̥bv Ī`i Aw̥M̥t̥Z XvK|
 i̥t̥³i Li Zv̥tb

RvMvI cveK cÖY
 KtÉ tdlUvI wöi Zg Mvb
 hvK cfo hvK Avcvgi ci
 gbyl`tZi waK Acgvb
 wKtkvi tZvgvi nvZ`fUv Dpzi vL
 Ktnjx tcrovfbv wguQtj i üZvkfb
 jvL Ahztk WwK|
 wKtkvi tZvgvi`ß
 nvZi ZvjfZ AvKj mthp q
 i³tkwFZ glgEtj PgKvK eivfq|

käv_©I UxKv : AvKj mthp q Ñ bZb w`b Avmvi e`Möevmbv; eivfq Ñ Avkxep ev AvklmmPK
 Ki fiv½ ev nvZi gy tvektl; Lp Ñ i³; gtZq Agwbkv Ñ cwl_exi`y`ß ev cwl_exi AÜKvi; AngZÑ
 AcivfRq; AhzÑ`k nvRvi, Acj K Ñ cj Knxb; AwbgtL Ñ GK`wotZ cj Knxbfvte; tj wj ZÑ
 KwúZ, Avf`wj Z; Li Zvfb Ñ KKR mti; cveKN Av_b; Avcvgi Ñ me°mvavi Y; Ktnj x Ñ Kqvkv;
 i³tkwFZ Ñ i³ Øviv iwÄZ|

cV cwi wPwZ : wKtkvi eqmU nt"Q`Rq mvm Avi mwókxj Zvi mgq| KweZwU GB wKtkvi ex`bvi B Mv_v|
 PgrKvi wKQz Öwe, fvebv Avi cÖxtKi ga`w`tq Kwe GLvfb wKtkvi`i RqMvb Kti tQb| Kwe gtb Ktib,
 wKtkvi i vB nt"Q tmB fqnxb mEvi AwaKvi x, kwt`i Lp hv`i`ß nvZ mthp q ntq tRtM I tV| GB mthp
 Avtj vZB tKtU hvq cwl_exi AÜKvi| wKtkvi Zvi`ß nvZtK mthp gtZvB AnsKviti Dpzi Kti i vLj, GUvB
 Kwei Kvgbv| DtEwj Z GB nvZB, Kwe gtb Ktib, gbyl`tK eivfq ntZ tkLvte| tXtK hvte mg`-cvc|
 cfo hvte ci`Zi| Ahz gbyl`tK wguQtj Rvite AvnYvb| mh°Avi DtEwj Z nvZi cÖxtK`Ktkvi K
 mvmwKZv Avi eivfqtk GfiteB eYbv Kti tQb Kwe|

Abjxj bx

Kg°Abjxj b

1| wKtkvi eqtmi`enkö`_tj v tj L|

eûmbePnb cÖke

1| Kvi Lp tj tM mh°RtM DtVtQ ?

K.	wKtkvti i	L.	kwt`i
M.	evOwj i	N.	gvbtl i

2| ÖKtnij tcrovfbv wguQtj i üZvkfb
 jvL Ahztk WwK|Ö
 Öj vL Ahztk WwKÖ ej tZ tevSvfbv ntqtQ Ñ

K.	gy³ Kvgx RbZv	L.	tgnbwZ gbyl
M.	wguQtj i mnthv×v	N.	mvavi Y kÖgK

wb̄tPi DĭxcKwU cto 3 l 4 bs cōkē Dĕi `vl :

Zug AvR Rv̄tMv Zug AvR Rv̄tMv GKtk tde'qwi
Av̄tRv Rv̄j tgi Kv̄vMv̄ti gti exi tQ̄tj exi bvi x|

3| Dĭxc̄tK ŌAevK m̄h̄p qō KweZvi th w̄ KwU cōZdwj Z ntqtQ Zv ntj v Ñ

- i. ci vaxbZv t_tK gy³ i AvnYvb
- ii. gbj `tZj AcgvbKvi x̄` i aYsm Kvgbv
- iii. HK`ex ntq `β kc̄t_i A½xKvi |

wb̄tPi tKvbwU m̄wK ?

- K. ii L. iii
- M. i l ii N. ii l iii

4| Dĭxc̄tK cōZdwj Z Ab̄fe wb̄tPi tKvb Pi tY d̄U D̄tV̄tQ ?

- K. w̄K̄tkvi tZvgvi `β nv̄tZ `β
mh̄D̄tV̄tQ tR̄tM
- L. K̄tĒ t̄dvUvI wb̄oi Zg Mvb
hvK cto hvK Av̄cvgi cī
- M. mv̄v kn̄ti i ḡL
tZvgvi nv̄tZi w̄ tK
- N. nv̄tZi Zvj t̄Z AvKj m̄h̄p q
i³tkw̄fZ ḡLgĒtj PgKvq eivf̄q

mRb̄kxj

kāfK c`ēemvqx fxiye½R c̄ye me
GB gnvKv̄te`i Kv̄btb tLw̄tR
bZb we`sq| Kj tgi mv̄t_ AvR
K̄wei `R̄q nv̄tZ w̄bf̄p t÷bMvb K_v etj |
K̄weZvq Avi bZb Kx wj Le ?
hLb et̄Ki i t̄³
wj t̄Lw̄Q GKwU bvg
ersj vt`k|

- K. Kvi nv̄tZ AevK m̄h̄p q ?
- L. Ōgbj `tZj w̄aK Acgvb̄ ej t̄Z K̄we Kx eySt̄qtQb ?
- M. Dĭxc̄tKi cōZdwj Z w̄ t̄Ki m̄t̄½ ŌAevK m̄h̄p qō KweZvi mv̄`k` Kx̄tm ? e`vL`v
Ki |
- N. cōZdwj Z w̄ KwUB ŌAevK m̄h̄p qō KweZvi GKgv̄t̄ w̄elqē` b̄q Ñ gšēw̄i
h_v_Zv w̄bieY Ki |

mutKvUv `j tQ

mboxj Mt½vra"vq

[Kue cwiwPvZ : mboxj Mt½vra"vq 7B tmtP=† 1934 wLbvã dui`cj tRjvq RbMhY Ktib| eZgvtb wZib Kj KvZvq "vqxfvte emevm KitQb| Zui wCZvi bvg Kyjxc` Mt½vra"vq Ges gvZv gxiv Mt½vra"vq| 1954 wLbvã mboxj Mt½vra"vq Kj KvZv vekje`"vj q t_tK evsjvq GgG wMMjvf Ktib| tckvMZ w`K t_tK gj Z GKRb mvsew`K| wetkl Kti 1953 mvj t_tK Zui m=uv`bvq cKwKZ ØKwZem0 cwi Kvi gva"tg wZib bZb cRtbh wbiw"vceY Kuef`i vekvfk AmvaviY fvgKv titL AvmtQb| wZib mvinZ" mvabvi GK wbiw m Kgx KueZv I K_vmwntZ" th feb wZib iPbv KtitQb tmLvfb Avgv`i BwZnm, HwZn", ms"vZ I gvbexq tçgi GK Amvgvb" RMr "Zui ntqtQ| wZib cãq `ß kZwaK mvinZ"KtgP möv| Zui Dtg LthwM" Kue"MS : GK Ges KtqKRb, Avgvi "çæ RvMiY tngeY" uovl my`i, gb fvtjv tbB, "MöMixi Pwe, "§Zi kni, nvR bxiwi Rb" BZ"w ; Dcb"vm : AiTY"i w biw, AvZcKvk, cãZ00x, tmB mgq, ce"cuÖg BZ"w | wZib mvinZ" AvKv`ig cj`vi, ewg cj`vi, Avb>`cj`vi mn cPti cj`vi I m=§bbvq fwl Z nb|]

gtb cto tmB mcyi MvtQi mwi
Zvi cvtk g`ytR"vrmevLvfbv Mög
gwlUi t`qvij Mu_v Avgv`i ewo
tQvU tQvU mftL wmo> gb`vg|

cowk b`xwJ abfKi gtZv euKv
Di" tWvev Rtg mviw`b LpivwJ
eutki mutKwU wki wki xi AuKv
tnjvfbv etUi Wtg t`vj Lvq QwJ|

Gcvti I cvti wXj Qto WwKvWwK
I w`tki Mötg tivij wKQztewk
Qvqv tVutU wbtq Dto hvq KÖwJ cwlL
fi v tbSKvq Mvb Mvq wfbt`wk|

Avgvi eÜzAvRvfbv mti RvM
Avgvi `ftPvtL ZLfbv "çæ Zv
tfvti i Kmg I cvti dtUto AvM
Gcvti wkwki cZtbi bxi eZv|

Avgvi eÜzeü SMovi mv_x
K_vq K_vq GB fve GB Amo
gvi Kvto Mtq cvkvcmk nvZ cwlZ
Mve MvtQ DtV tm-nvtZB KvovKwv|

Avgvi eÜz`ybv`wi i ivRv
wg`_ K_vq RMr mfvq tmiv

t`vl bv Kti l wcv tctZ tbq mvrV
 Avgv t`wL Zvi mnvm` gL tdiv|
 Avgv t` i Qw gb e` t j i tLj v
 Avgv t` i Qw Ai tY` tLrRvLyR
 Avgv t` i Qw nwmNKvbwi tej v
 Avgv t` i Qw Bw tZ tevSveS|
 eÜznvi t j ` ybqvUv Lu Lu Kti
 tftO hvq MÖg, b`xl i Kt b v ayay
 tLj vi etqm tctiv t j l GKv Nti
 evi evi t`wL eÜi B gL i ay|
 mutKwUj K_v gtb AvtQ, Avt bqv i ?
 GZ wKQztMj , mutKwU GLtbv AvtQ
 Gcvi l cvi `szgq GKvKvi
 mutKvUv `j tQ, GB Avgv tZvi Kv tQ|

käv_© UxKv : gb`vg N gtb i Avkv, Avšwi K Kvgbv, evmbv; LpmyU N Kwlg weev` , Kcu i vM, i vMi Qj ;
 fiv tbsKvq Mvb Mvq wfb t`wk N b`xi `öcvtoi gvb| hv t` i tPt b bv tZgb Kv t i v tbsKv wbtq hvZvqvZ Ki tZ
 t`L tQ| t`L tQ Zv t` i B b`x w t q Ab tKv t b v Gj vKvi ev wfb t`wk tKv t b v gvb| Zvi fiv tbsKvq gtb i
 Avb t` Mvb tMtq Pt j hv t`Q; K_vq K_vq GB fve GB Awö N m`utK® Ae`v tevSv t b v ntqtQ| w b KUR t b i
 mut_ bvbv ai tYi gbgwj b` ntq _vtK| K_v ej tZ ej tZ ntqZv `öGKwU K_vq GtK Acti i g tS gbgwj b`
 nq, Awfgyb Kti K_v eÜ i v tL, Avevi m`utK® vfwek ntq hvq N G Ae`v tevSv t b v ntqtQ|

cvW cwi vPvZ : mpxj Mt½vcva`vtqi Öi w i i u t` fö Kve`Möš i ÖmutKvUv `j tQÖ KweZwU Ömpxj
 Mt½vcva`vtqi tkö KweZvÖ Mš' t` tK m`uv`bv Kti msKj b Kiv ntqtQ| `kktei `sz eoB gay|
 `kktei eÜ t` i K_vl fj evi bq| Kwei l gtb cotQ tmB `kktei K_v, eÜz Avt bqv t i i K_v| gtb cotQ
 g, y tR`vrmegvLv t b v Mötgi K_v| ewöUv wQj gwU i t` qv t j i , wKš' mevB wQj m t x| cvtkB b`x, Zvi Rtj
 eÜ t` i m t½B LpmyU, tLj v| Zvi l ci Kvi mutKwU thb wki wki xi Awkv| GB Mötgb te to D tV tQb Kwe|
 Zui w b tK tU tQ eÜz Avt bqv t i i m t½| eÜi AvRv t b i m t i Ng fvtO, Kwei tPtL ZLb l Ng| eÜi m t½B
 Zvi GB Awö GB fve| `R t b B c k ö cvq gvtqi Kv tQ| t`vl bv Kti l eÜz mvrV t f v M Kti , mnvm` gL
 ewö t d t i | GfvteB w b hvq| wKš' GKmgq t` kfvM nq| `Rb `öR t b i KvQ t` tK wev`Qb entq cto|
 `tmn, ggšK tmB `sz| eo ntq ZvB eÜi K_vB gtb cto| gtb nq tmB mutKwU thb GLb l `j tQ| GB
 mutKvB thb wgwj t q w tZ PvB tQ `ß eÜ tK| ev`te GgbUv bv NU t j l Gi KgB fve tQb Kwe| wev`Qb v b q,
 gvb t l i m t½ gvb t l i fvtj vevmvi m`utKB tgšwj K N GUvB nt`Q KweZwU i gj fvev_©

Abkxj b

Kg©Abkxj b

1| cvkvcwK `yU Mötgi gta` thfvte m`utK®mto l tV Zv t j L|

eûibePnb c0kæ

1| conk b`xuU tKgb wQj ?

K. tmvRv

L. euKv

M. AuKveuKv

N. ZxhR

2| ÔmutKvUv `j tQ0 ej tZ Kx tevSvtbv ntqtQ ?

i. `švZ

ii. `švZKvZiZv

iii. fvOv mutKv

wbtPi tKvbU mVVK ?

K. i

L. ii

M. iii

N. i l iii

wbtPi D'xcKwU co Ges c0kæ DEi `vl :

wkne tmbM0g wGWj `tj cotZv| env`j c j, tgNbv, evMgvi v, tmbM0g cvkvcmk M0g wQj | M0tgi wn>`ygmj gvb wk¶v_x©nwm-Avbt>` `tj thtZv| 1947 mtj t`kfvM ntj wkne t`LtZ tcj Zvi wn>`ymncvXiv mcwievti fviZ Ptj hv"Q| t`eeZi m½ eUtZi `švZ wkne fj tZ cvti bv| `tj i mvgtbi eiB MvQ t_tK eiB cvovi `švZ 70 eQi eqtmI wkne we`šZ nqwb|

3| D'xcK ÔmutKvUv `j tQ0 KweZvi tKvb w`K dnuUtg Ztj tQ ?

K. `švZ

L. eÜZj

M. t`kfvM

N. tLj vaj v

4| D'xcK DtbvMPZ AbjfeU ÔmutKvUv `j tQ0 KweZvi tKvb c0kæ i m½ mv`k`cY?

K. conk b`xuU abtKi gtZv euKv

L. mutKvU GLtbv AvtQ

M. eÜznvvtj `ybvUv Lu Lu Kti

N. Gcvi l cvi `švZgq GKvKv |

mRbkxj

FwZK Kgvi NUK weL`vZ Pj wPÎKvi | Zui AwaKvsk Pj wPÎ t`kfvM hšYv c0kvk tctqtQ| wbtRi RbFvfb thtZ ntj cvmtcvU©I wfmv j vMte GB te`bv Zui gtZv AtbtKB tgbt wbtZ cvti bwb| G Kvi tYB wZnb ej tZb, 0evsj vi fVM Kwi evi cwi Q, wKŠ`w`j Uvti fVM Kievi cvti v bvB0|

K. eÜiv Kxfvte GtK Ab`tK WvKvWvK Ki tZv?

L. eÜt`i gta` K_vq K_vq fve l Awio ntZv tKb ? eyStq tj L|

M. D'xcKwU ÔmutKvUv `j tQ0 KweZvi tKvb w`K tK Ztj ati tQ?

N. D'xcKwU ÔmutKvUv `j tQ0 KweZvi gj fvt ei c0Znbvazj Kti tQ0 gj `vqb Ki |

Avgi cwi Pq

ˆmq` kvgmj nK

[Kue cwi wPwZ : ˆmq` kvgmj nK 27tk wWtmˆ 1935 wLbvtā KuoMōg kn̄i RbWōY Kt̄ib| Zui wCZvi bvg Wv. ˆmq` wmiw̄ K n̄mBb Ges gvZvi bvg ˆmq`v nvij gv LvZb| wZwb XvKv Kt̄j wRtqU ˆḡ t_†K gˆwUK, RMbe. Kt̄j R t_†K BbUvigmWtqU I XvKv wekteˆvj tq̄ fuzˆntq̄ wKQw̄b covtkvbv Kt̄ib| GKmgq tckvq mvsew̄ KZvt̄K tet̄Q wbt̄j I cieZxˆmḡtq̄ wZwb mve¶w̄YK mvinZˆKt̄gˆwbgM̄et_†K ˆewP̄Iˆgq mˆt̄i evsj v mvinZˆ†K mgx̄ Kt̄i†Qb| wZwb KueZv, M̄i, Dcbˆvm I bvUK i Pbv Kt̄i†Qb| Zui wki†Zvl i Pbv i†qt̄Q| evsj v fvlv I mvinZˆ Aeˆvt̄bi Rbˆ wZwb GK†k cˆK, evsj v GKv†Wgx̄ c̄j ˆvimn A†bK mvinZˆ-c̄j ˆvi j v† Kt̄i†Qb| Zui D†j L̄h̄mˆ M̄Sˆ : GKˆv GK i†Rˆ, ˆekvt̄L i PZ cOˆḡj v, AwM̄el R†j i KueZv, i vR%w̄ZK KueZv; M̄i : kxZ we†Kj, iˆ†M̄j vc, Avb†ˆi gZi, R†j k̄xi M̄i ˆtj v; Dcbˆvm: ew̄ I we†ˆtn̄MY; bvUK : c†t̄qi Avl qvR cvl qv h̄q, b†j ˆt̄bi m̄ivR̄eb, Cl̄P̄, wki†Zvl M̄Sˆ : mx̄gt̄š† wmsn̄mb|]

Avig R†b†Q evsj vq, Avig evsj vq K_v ewj ,
Avig evsj vi Avj c_ w̄ tq̄ nvRvi eQ̄i Pw̄j |
Pw̄j c̄w̄j gw̄U t̄Kvgt̄j Avgvi Pj vi wPȳ tdt̄j |
tZ†ivkZ bˆxˆi avq Avgv†K, Ōt̄Kv_v t_†K Z̄w̄g G†j ?Ō

Avig tZv G†m̄Q Ph̄c†ˆi A¶i ˆtj v t_†K|
Avig tZv G†m̄Q m̄l ˆvM̄ti i wVOvi eni t_†K|
Avig tZv G†m̄Q ˆKet̄ZP̄ we†ˆtn̄x M̄ōg t_†K|
Avig tZ G†m̄Q cvj h̄M̄ bv†g wP̄I K̄j vi t_†K|

G†m̄Q evOw̄j cvnvoc†i i tešx̄w̄envi t_†K|
G†m̄Q evOw̄j t̄Rvoersj vi gw̄ˆi-tew̄ t_†K|
G†m̄Q evOw̄j eti> ˆf̄tḡ tm̄bv gm̄w̄Rˆ t_†K|
G†m̄Q evOw̄j AvDj -evDj gw̄U i tˆDj t_†K|
Avig tZv G†m̄Q mve†f̄sḡ ev†iv f̄Bqvi t_†K|
Avig tZv G†m̄Q ŌK̄ḡj vi ˆx̄m̄N̄Ō, Ōḡûqvi cvj vŌ t_†K|
Avig tZv G†m̄Q wZ̄Zḡxi Avi nvR̄x̄ kwi qZ̄ t_†K|
Avig tZv G†m̄Q Mx̄ZvAw̄j I AwM̄exYvi t_†K|
G†m̄Q evOw̄j ¶w̄ i v̄ḡ Avi mh̄†m̄t̄bi t_†K|
G†m̄Q evOw̄j Rqbj̄ Avi Aeb VvK̄i t_†K|
G†m̄Q evOw̄j i vŌ†v̄lvi j v̄j i vRc_ t_†K|
G†m̄Q evOw̄j e½eÜ†kL̄ gw̄Rej t_†K|

Avig th G†m̄Q Rq̄evsj vi eRKÉ t_†K|
Avig th G†m̄Q GKvĒ†i i gw̄ˆh̄x̄ t_†K|
G†m̄Q Avgvi t̄cQ†b nvRvi PiYw̄Pȳ tdt̄j |
i avl Avgv†K ŌGZˆ† Z̄w̄g t̄Kvb t̄cŌ Yvq G†j ?Ō

Zte Z̄w̄g ew̄S evOw̄j RwiZi exRḡš̄U t̄kvb bvB Ō̄
Ōmevi Dc†i gv̄b̄l mZˆ, Zv̄nvi Dc†i bvB|Ō
GKmv†_ Aw̄Q, GKmv†_ ew̄P, AvRI GKmv†_ vKeB Ō̄
me we†f̄tˆ i ti Lv g†Q w̄ tq̄ mv†ḡi Q̄ue Aw̄KeB|

kāv_ Q UxKv : Avj c_ N Rngi mngvbi c_ | GLv b nvRvi eQi aṭi evOwj RmZi c_ Pj vi K_ v
ejv ntqtQ; Phc` N evsjv fvlv l mwnZ`-HwZtn`i cŭg w b`k b | nicŭv` kv`x tbcvj t_ tK
Phc` i cvEj w D×vi Ktib | QqkZ kZvāx t_ tK GMwik kZtKi gta` c` t_ jv i wPZ ntqtQ |
GB c` t_ jv i gta` cŭPxb evsjvi AwZ mvariY gvbŭli cŭYgq Rxeb wPĪ dŭU DŭVtQ; ml` vMti i
wWovi eni N g`j Kyte` Pu` ml` vMti ewYtR`i K_ v AvtQ | Kue Avgv` i e` emv-ewYtR`i HwZn`
tevSvtZ GB tjvKKwnbxi Avkŭ MŭY KtibQb | `KeZ` weŭ` ŭn N Avbgw bK 100-75 wL bvtā
gnxcvtj i wei` t× Abš-mvgš-Pμ wgvj Z ntq th weŭ` ŭn Ktib Zv-B Avgv` i BwZnvŭm `KeZ`
weŭ` ŭn bvtg L`vZ | GB weŭ` ŭni tbZv wQtj b `KeZ` m×u` vti tjvK | Zui bvg w` e` ev w` tēK |
evOwj RmZi weŭ` ŭni HwZn` tevSvtZ GB weŭ` ŭni Dŭj E-Kiv ntqtQ | cvj hM N 750 wL bvtā
tMvctj i ivR` kmŭbi ga` w` t q et½ cvj hM i mPbv nq | Zvici PrikZ eQi cvj estki ivRZ;
wŭtK wQj | G mgq w kī -mwnZ`i Amvgv` weKvk mwvaz nq | wPĪKj vq | GB mgŭi mgw×
j ǀthvM` | Kue Avgv` i w kŭi mg× HwZn` tevSvtZ cvj hM i wPĪKj vi Dŭj E- KtibQb |
cnvocŭi teš×wenvi N eZg v b l Mu tRjvi e` j MwQ _vbvq cnvocj Mŭtg GB cŭPxb wenvi
Aew`Z | 1879 mvŭj m`vi Kwbsnvq GB wekvj KwZ` Amw`vi Ktib | wZxq cvj ivRv kŭ
ag`vj t` e (ivRZKj 777-810 wL.) GB wekvj wenvi `Zwi KtiwQtj b | GtK tmvgcj wenvi l ejv
nq | cw` exi meŭPŭt eo wenvi t_ jv i gta` Gw Ab`Zg | Kue Avgv` i cZzwEjK HwZtn`i cwPq
w` tZ cnvocŭi teš×wenvi Dŭj E- KtibQb | etŭ` fŭtg tmbvgmR` N etŭ` fŭtg tmbvgmR`
ejtZ PwcvB beveMĀ tRjvq Aew`Z tQvU tmbvgmR` tK tevSvtbv ntqtQ | eo tmbvgmR` fviŭZi
tMŭto Aew`Z | tnvŭmb kvŭni (ivRZKj 1493-1519 wL.) Avgŭj GB gmiR` wL w bvgZ nq | AmvaviY
w kŭi tMŭ` hŭwEz `vcZ` Kg`ntŭte tmbvgmR` Ab`Zg | Kue Avgv` i gmvj g HwZtn`i mgnvb w b`k b
w` t q Gw Dŭj E- KtibQb; t` Dj N t` evj q; mvefŭsg evŭv fBqv N evsjvq cvwv Kiŭvbx estki
ivRZ; `p` ntq coŭj Lj bv, ewi kvj , tmbvbi Muŭ , gggbwmsn l kŭntE `vaxb Rwg` viŭ` i Dŭ vb
NtU | 1575 mvŭj tgvMj m×U AvKei evsjv Rq Kivi ci GB `vaxb Rwg` viMY Cmv Lui tbZtZ;
HK` ex ntq tgvMj kw` i wei` t× i` tL `wovb | BwZnvŭm GiwB evŭv fBqv bvtg cw wPZ | Giw ntj b
Ckv Lu, Pu` ivq, tK` vi ivq, cZvcw` Z` , j` Y gwiYK` cŭj ; Kgv i `wN N `ggbwmsn MxwZKvi
GKw cvjv; gŭqvi cvjv N `ggbwmsn MxwZKvi GKw cvjv; wZZgxi N PweYk ciMbv tRjvi
nvq` i cj Mŭtg 1782 mvŭj gxi wbmvi Avj x l i t d wZZgxi RbMŭY Ktib | wZw AZ` vPvix Bŭti Rx
l w` yRwg` viŭ` i wei` t× `xNw` b msMŭg KtibQb | 1831 mvŭj i 19tk bŭf` Bŭti R ewnbxi mŭ½
j ovB Kti wZw kwn` nb | nvRx kixqZ N nvRx kixqZDj (1781-1840 wL.) gv` vxcj tRjvi
wkePi _vbi mvgvBj Mŭtg RbMŭY Ktib | wZw `xNw`j g` vq Ae` vb Kti Bmjvg ag` el t q AMva
cwEz` ARŭ Ktib | wZw ag`K Avkŭ Kti mKj Kms` wŭi wei` t× tmv` Pvi nb | Zui GB
Avt` vj bŭK divŭmR Avt` vj b etj | Gici wZw Ave` j l nve bvgK GK ag` ŭiŭ` i Ki gZv` t k`
wekŭmx ntq l nvex Avt` vj tbi mŭ½ hŭ` nb | wZw mvariY gvbŭ tK atg` cKZ i e l Zv` i AmaKvi
m×u` K` mŭPZb Kivi tPŭv KtibQb | GQvov weŭ` w k kvmb-tkvlY; Rwg` vi , tRvZ` vi l gnvRbŭ i
AZ` vPvi t_ tK gvbŭ tK gy` Kivi Rb` Avt` vj b Ktib | ǀw` ivg N ǀw` ivg emy (1889-1908 wL.)
tgw` bxcj tRjvi tgŭw Mŭtg RbMŭY Ktib | `kke t_ tKB weŭK weŭvax Avt` vj tbi mŭ½ RwoZ
wQtj b | AZ` vPvix g` wRt` ÷ U wKsmŭdWŭK nZ`v Kitz wMŭt f j ekZ `B Rb Bŭti R gmvj vK nZ`v
Ktib | 1908 mvŭj i 11B AvM ÷ GB gnvb weceŭi dumi Avt` k Kvŭŭi nq | mŭ` tmbN gv` vi `v
mŭ` tmb (1893-1934 wL.) PwMŭg tRjvi ivDRv _vbi tbgvqvov Mŭtg RbMŭY Ktib | AvRxb

WZwb weUkt'i wei'tx mk' htx vbtqWRZ WQtj b| 1930 mvtj WZwb PÆMögtK Bsti Rgy³ Kti
 -faxbZv tNvIYv Ktib| WKS' temk' b Zv i'qv Kitz cvtib vb| 1934 mvtj i 12B Rvbqwi Zui
 duum nq| Rqbj N Rqbj Avte' b (1914-1976 WL¹) WktkviMtAi tK' qv vbvq RbMöY Ktib|
 Ökír vPhö wntmte WZwb L'vZ| t'kR BwZnm, HwZn' I ms'WZi cUfWgtZ Zui wecj wkíKg[©]
 iWpZ| 'y'f' ZvWZ Rxb I RMtZi Öwe GtK WZwb Amvgvb' GK Rxb-Zövi cwiPq w' tqtQb|
 evsj vt' tk wkíKjv Avt' vj tbi WZwb cW_KZ| AebWvKi N Aebx' bv_ VvKi (1871N1951 WL¹)
 Kj KvZvi tRvovmtKvi VvKi cwi evti RbMöY Ktib| WZwb weL'vZ WpíWkíx| Zte wki mvinWZ'K
 wntmteI WZwb AmvaviY cÖZfvi cwiPq w' tqtQb| ivófvIvi jvj ivRc_ N 1952 mvtj ivófvIv
 evsjvi AwaKvtii Rb' Gt' tki gvb'li it³ iWÄZ ntqtQ XvKvi ivRc_| Avi tmB ivófvIv
 Avt' vj tbi mvd'tj i c_ atib mWPZ nq -faxbZv Avt' vj b| e'zeÜz tkL gyRej N e'zeÜz tkL
 gyRej ingvb (1920N1975 WL¹) dwi'cj tRjvi (eZgub tMvcj MA) Uu'cvoN Mötg RbMöY
 Ktib| evOwj RvWZi WZwb Amemsew' Z tbZv, RvWZi WcZv| Zui we'sqKi cÖZfv' xB tbZtZj' xN[©]
 msMötgi c_ AwZµg Kti 1971 mvtj evsj vt' k -faxbZvhtx Rqjvf Kti| WZwb Avgvt' i
 -faxbZvi cÖxK, gy³i cÖxK, mgw'xi cÖxK| Rqevsj v N gy³htx mgtq RvZxq t'Wwv wntmte
 AmvaviY GK tçYv mÄvi x kãgvj v| GB t'Wwv HK' I msnWZi cÖxK|

cW cwiWpZ : 'mq' kvgmj ntKi ÖKktkvi KweZv mgMö t'tK ÖAvgvi cwiPqÖ kxI R KweZvW
 m'úw' Z AvKvti Pqb Kiv ntqtQ| evsj vt' k AvR -faxb mve'f'g GKW t' k| AvZ'gh' vteva
 m'úw'GB -faxb mve'f'g ivó' I RvWZmEv cÖZövi cÖvtZ AvtQ mgx GK BwZnm| 'mq' kvgmj
 nK Mfxi gg'tZj m'½ KweZvi Aw'ztK WpíZ KtitQb mgx tmB BwZnm, HwZn' I ms'WZi
 cUfWg| mnuRqvcšx tešx Kiet' i m' Phict' i gta' evOwj RvWZmEvi th Amv'ú' wqK
 Rxbtev'tai cwiPq gy' Z ntq AvtQ N h'M h'M bvbv Avt' vj b, wece-we't' in, Avi gZv' tk' weKvk
 ntZ ntZ Avgiv Gtm tçÖvQ AvRtKi evsj vq| 'mq' kvgmj nK GB weeZ'bi wepí euK I tgvo
 Zvrch'g Kti Ztj tQb| Pw Nml' vMtii ewYR' hv'v, 'KeZ'et' in, cvj h'Mi WpíKjv Avt' vj b,
 tešxwenvtii ÁvbPPP, gnmj g ag' I mvinZ' ms'WZi weKvk, evt'vfBqv' i Dlvb, gggbmsn
 MvWZKvi Rxb, WZgxi Avi nvRx kwiqtZi we't' in, iex' NbRi'tj i Kvj Rqx m'ó, ewUk-we'tivax
 Avt' vj b, fvlv Avt' vj b Ges cwi tktI e'zeÜi -faxb evsj vt' k N ÖAvgvi cwiPqÖ KweZvi gta'
 GB wecj evsj vt' k Abe' i e j vf KtitQ|

Abjxj bx

Kg[©]Abjxj b

1| tZvgvi t' Lv ev tZvgvi Gj vKvi tKvtbv HwZnmK vb' k'bi cwiPq `vl |

eúbePwb c'kæ

1| Avgvi cwiPq KweZvq Dtj W-Z b' xi msL'v KZ ?

K.	1200	L.	1300
M.	1400	N.	1500

2| ŌAvig tZv GtmiQ Phict` i Aŋi ſtj v t_†KŌ Ñ GLv†b ŌPhict` i Aŋi ſtj vŌ ej †Z Kwe Kx
ej†q†Qb ?

K. AZxZ HwZn"

L. mvs`wZK iε

M. HwZnvmK cUfug

N. mvs`wZK cwi Pq

wb†Pi DīxcKwU c†o 4 I 5 bs cŌkē DĒi `vI :

Dcgnv†`†k kvmb e'e`vi μgweKvk m††Ū cov†Z wMtq Rbve tgv† Kvgi^{3/4}vgyb
avivevnnKfvte cvj , tmb, tgvMj , cWvb BZ`w` kvnK†Mvōxi kvmbKvj I kvmb e'e`v wb†q
Av†j vPbv K†ib| G mgqKv†j i `vc†Z`i wb`kŌ`†ε tekwKQzwe††qi D†j L-K†ib|

3| Dīxc†Ki mv†_ ŌAvgvi cwi PqŌ KweZvi mv`k` i†q†Q Ñ

i. RwiZMZ cwi P†qi

ii. HwZnvmK cwi P†qi

iii. mvs`wZK weeZŌ avivi |

wb†Pi †KvbwU mivK ?

K. i I ii

L. i I iii

M. ii I iii

N. i, ii I iii

4| Giε mv`†k`i KviY Kx ?

K. mvgwMŌKZv

L. cUfug

M. HK`m†

N. HwZn"

mRbkxj

B†iR kvnK†`i KvQ t_†K Dcgnv†`†ki gy³i Rb` gnvZwMvŪx GK mgq G†`†ki gvb††K
HK`ex K†ib| bvbvfvte Zv†`i gv†S †`k†cŋ RvMŌ Kivi †Pōv K†ib| GiB avivevnnK dmj
`†`kx Av†`vj b, Awmsm Av†`vj b BZ`w` | Kv†j i weeZŌb Rb† cwnK`wb I fviZ bvgK `yU
c_K iv†Ō† Ges cieZxRv†j evsj v†`†ki |

K. teŠxwenvi †Kv_vq Aew`Z ?

L. ŌAvig tZv GtmiQ ŌKgj vi `wNŌ, Ōgūqvi cvj vŌ t_†KŌ Ñ GK_v Ōvi v Kwe Kx tevS†Z ††q†Qb ?

M. DīxcKwU ŌAvgvi cwi PqŌ KweZvi mv†_ thw`K w`†q mv`k`cYŌZv e`vL`v Ki |

N. DīxcKwU ŌAvgvi cwi PqŌ KweZvi LĒvsk gv†, cYw† bq Ñ hy³mn tj L|

teftkL

Avj gvingj

[Kue cwi wPwZ : Avj gvingj 1936 wLb'fã efpYewoqv tRjvi tgvovBj Môtg RbMôY Ktib| Zui cKZ bvg
 gxi Ave`m iKi Avj gvingj | wZwb `xNkvj mvsew`KZv tckvi m½ RwoZ wQtb| cti wZwb ersjv`k
 wkiKjv GKvWgxZ thvM`vb Ktib Ges cwiPvjKi c` t_K Aemi MôY Ktib| gyp`h* ZufK wetkl frte
 AbjôYZ Kti| `^vaxbZvi ci wZwb ô`wbK MYKEÔ cwî Kvi m`uv`K wbyß nb| Zui KweZvq tjuKR ktâi
 mybcY cQvM thgb j`Yxq tZgwb itqQ HwZn`câZ| Zui cKwKZ Kve`Mô' : tjuK tjuKvš-i, Kvji
 Kjm, tmvbjx Kweb, gvqvex c`P`tj lfvv, Avie` iRbxi ivRnm, eLwZqti i tNov BZ`w | K_vmwZ' :
 cvbtKšoi i³, cwlLi KvQ dtji KvQ Zui wki tZvl KweZvi eB|]

th evZvfm efbvnu`mi SuK tft0 hvq
 tRtUi cvLv`gto tktl AvQvo gvti
 b`xi cwb ktb` Ztj t`q Qwotq
 bBtq t`q tUwj Môtdi _vg,tjvtK|

tmB cetbi KvQ Avgvi GB wgbwZ
 wZô nvl qv, wZô gnvcZvckvjx,
 Mwi e gwiSi cvtji `wo wQto Kx jvf?
 Kx m` etjv Mjotq w`tq Pwl i wftU?

te,b cvZvi evmv wQto UbUwb`i
 Dtë tdtj`tLx gvtqi fvZi nwo
 tn t`eZv, etjv tZvgvi Kx Avb` ,
 Kx gRv cvl eveß cwlLi Ni Dwo tq?

ivgvqtY ctowQ hvi KwiZv_v
 tmB gnvexi nbgytbi wZv Zvg?
 Kwj`v`mi tgN`tZ hvi K_v AvtQ
 ZvgB bwK tmB`qvjygtNi mv_x?

Zte Ggb wvVi tKb ntj evZvm
 Dwo tq wbtj Mwi e Pwl i Nti i LjU
 wKšyhiv tj vK VwKtq cQmv` Mto
 Zvt`i tKvbtv BU LmvtZ cvi tj bvtZv|

nvqti KtZv mjePvti i Mí i'wb,
 ZngB bwK evnb i vRv tmtj gvtbi
 hvi Ztjvqvi AZ"vPvixi KvUtZv gv_v
 AnigKvi AÆwj Kv ,motq w`tZv|

Kwet` i GK gnvb i vRv iex`bv_
 tZvgvi KvQ`motqutjb Ki tRvto
 hv cjtbtv i`< giv, A` i Kwi
 Kvj tvtktLi GKwU dtq Dmotq w`tZv|

aYsm hw` Ki te Zte, tkvtbv Zdvb
 aYsm Ktív wetf` Kvix ci MvQvt` i
 cti i ktg MotQ hviv g`-vj vb
 evowZ Zvt` i evnv`yi ,motq tdtj v|

kāv_©I UxKv : etbvumñ th nvn Mncwj Z bq, etb _vtK; tRUñ `*ZMwZ mæúbæDtovRvnr;
 tUwj Mōdñ mstKtZi mrvth` `ti e³e` tcōtYi Rb` e`eüZ hšj 1837 wLbvtā AvaybK GB hšj
 we`ytZi mrvth` cwi Pwj Z nq| (GLb G aitbi hšjAvi e`envi nq bv|); wZōñ w`i nl ; ivgvqYñ
 cw_exi Pviw RvZ gnvKvte`i GKwU| i PwqZvñ evj wK; gnvexi nbgvbñ ivgvqY exi nbgvbtbi
 exi ZpY`eü KtgP K_v Dtj E-AvtQ| ivgvqYv³ nbgvbtK gnvexi nbgvb ej v nq|
 Kwj `vtmi tgN`Zñ ms`Z fvlvi tkō Kwet` i GKRb Kwj `vm| ms`Z fvlvq Zui Agi i Pbv
 tgN`Zg&Kve`| tgN`Zg&K evsj vq tgN`Z ej v nq; i vRv tmtj gvbñ tWwfWi cŷ Ges BmivBtj i
 ZZxq i vRv| wZwb exi l `¶ thv×v wQtb; iex`bv_ñ evsj v fvlvi tkō Kwe| (Zui mæútK`we`-
 wii Z Rvbvi Rb` GB Mōš` iex`bv_ VvKi wj wLZ th tKvtbv i Pbv t j LK-cwi wPwZ `be`);
 A` i Kwi ñ hvi cōqvRb tbB|

cv wPwZ : Kwe Avj gvngt` i ŌKweZv mgMō t_tK ōtevtkLō KweZwU msKjb Kiv ntqtQ|
 evsj vt`tki GKwU civµgkvj x gvm `ekvL| FZcwµgvq evi evi tm i`^msnviK iŷc AwefZ
 nq| `ekvtLi wōi Kivj Mōtm Ges AvMōmx _vevq KLbI KLbI j ÊFÊ ntq hvq GK-GKUv
 Rbc`| AmaKvsk t¶tB Gi wKv nq `tLx`wi`^gvb| ev Amnvq tKvb cŷx| wQto hvq Mwi e
 gwSi cvtj i `wo, Dto hvq `wi`^Pwli Ni| tQvÆ UbUwbi evmvl tinvB cvq bv| wKš` abxi
 cōmv` i tKvb ¶wZ nq bv| Kwe ZvB Avt¶c Kti ej tQb, cKwZi hZ wōi Zv, wbggZv tKb Zv i ay
 GB Mwi tei wei`txB NUte? Aetktl `ekvtLi KvQ Zvi AvnYvb, aYsm hw` Ki tZB nq, Zvntj
 ,motq `vl tmBme AÆwj Kv hv Mto DvtQ kōRrex maviY gvbtK tkvLY Kti| GB KweZvq
 `ekvtLi weaYsmx cZxtKi ga` w`tq AZ"vPvixi Aemvb Kvgbv Ki tQb Kwe|

 Abkxj bx

Kg©Abkxj b

1| Kvj ^ekvLx Avgv` i mgvR I cwi ewi K Rxeib th ¶wZ Kti Zvi Zwj Kv ^Zwi Ki |
eûibePwb cÖkæ

1| ^ekvLi KxwZw_v tKv_vq AvtQ ?

K. gnvfvitZ L. ivgvqtY
M. tet` N. wTucUtK

2| KweZvq i ex`bv_tK Kxfvte mtafab Kiv ntqtQ ?

K. Kwi_i" L. gnvb Kwe
M. gnvb ivRv N. wekK

DixcKuU co Ges cÖkæ DËi `vI :

Gtmv, Gtmv, Gtmv tn ^ekvL

Zvcm wbkjm evtq ggtpi `vI Dovtq

ermti i AveRv `i ntq hvK

hvK cji vZb `swZ, hvK ftj hvl qv MxwZ,

AkÖevú mÿ ti wj vK \

3| DixctK ÖtevtKLÖ KweZvi tKvb w`K DtbwPZ ntqtQ ?

K. aÿsmvZK iε L. mRbkxj iε
M. cwi'ix iε N. cÖi iε

4| DixctKi AbfWZ ÖtevtKLÖ KweZvi tKvb cÖi³ i m½ m½wZcY?

K. th evZvfm etbvntmi SuK tft0 hvq
L. Dvotq wbtj Mwie Pwli Nti i LjU
M. ZugB bwk evnb ivRv tmvtj gvtbi
N. tkvtbv Zdvb aÿsm Ktiv wtf` Kvix ci MvQvt` i

mRbkxj

mKvj t_tKB wSi wSi Kti ewó cotQ| `cti ewó gvT v LwibKUv teto hvq| mÜ'vi ci 'i' nq
`gKv nvl qv I Nb ewó| ivtZ Avevi 'i' ntjv cÖj ewó, GB ewó cÖj Sto ifcvšw Z ntjv|
GB Sto tft0 cotjv, A%ea mæút` Mto I Vv eww| ewoi cvtk LoktUvi eww, wUti eww
¶wZMÖ-ntj mavi Y gvbl Bti ewwU tft0 covq Ljk ntjv|

K. ^ekvL Kxtmi cvLv `gtó tktl AvQvo gvti ?
L. cetbi KvQ Kwe Kx wgbwZ Kti tQb ? ejStq tj L|
M. DixctKi fvebv ÖtevtKLÖ KweZvi tKvb w`KtK Ztj atitQÑ e'vL'v Ki |
N. ÖevowZ Zvt` i evnv'yi Mvotq tdtj vÖ Kwei GB fvebv DixctK ctivcvi
cÖZdwj Z nqwb Ñ gj `vqb Ki |

Pibqv Avgvi AvtKvQv

i vdk AvRv`

[Kve cwi vPvZ : i vdk AvRv` 14B tde'qwi 1941 mtj UvzvBj tRjvi Rvin`MtAi MyxMtg RbMhY Ktib| Zui vczv mvi g Dvil b Lvb Ges gvZv i vteqv Lvb| vZvb 1959 mtj UvzvBj i eipYkmb D"P ve`vj q t_tK cewkKv Ges 1962 mtj tbItKvb Ktj R t_tK D"P gra'igK cvm Ktib| XvKv vekpe`vj q t_tK 1966 I 1967 mtj vZvb evsj v mvinZ'' meZK I meZtKvEi vWvMvj vf Ktib| KgRxeib vZvb mvsew`KZv, Aa'vcbv I mi Kwii PvKvi tZ vbtqwrZ vQvj b| tcvj, t`in I cKvZvb fP KveZvi GK ZvrcheYRMr vZvb mjo Ktib| Zui Dtj LthvM' Kve'MS' : Amatei cvtq, Pibqv Avgvi AvtKvQv, mk`i, my`i, nvZuoi vbtP Rxeb, cwi KxY© cvbkvj vq Avgvi t`k, Aci Ai tY', vewi kwii ceBZ`w | mvinZ'' Amvgvb` Ae`vtbi Rb` vZvb Avj vI j cv`vi Ges evsj v GKvWgx cv`vi mn AtbK cv`vi I m`sbvqv fiv Z nb|]

-ukKvZi Zvgq GB bvg
 D"Pvi YgvI thb tft0 hvte,
 AšwZ nte Zvi cKZ gungv, N
 Pibqv GKvU Mvg, tQvE N vKŠ' tFZti -tFZti
 Lp kv³ kvj x
 gvi Yv`gq mf`Zvi wei t× `vovte|
 ga`i vtZ Pibqv bxi e|
 Pibqv tZv fvj vevtm kvšwv cwiYgvi Pu` ,
 Pibqv cKZ tešx-`fvtei vbi vevj meR cKvZ;
 Pibqv thvRbe`vcx gtbvi g Avv evmx fvg|
 Pibqv KLtbv tKvfbv vnsmZv `vtLvb|
 Pibqv vj i ktā AvtK I tV vK ?
 cōZvU MvQi cvZv gbj`ckwi vnsmZv t`tL bv bv Kti I tV ?
 N Pibqv gvbj fvj vevtm|
 e,t` i mvnPtP Pibqv evmxiv cKZ cōvte Lp
 mFL AvtQ|
 Pibqv GLtbv AvtQ GB mf`mgvtRi
 Kvti v-Kvti v gtb,
 tKD-tKD GLtbv tZv tcvtl
 eKti vbfZ GK vbi eo Pibqv|
 Pibqv i kōv Rvfb,
 Pibqv e`vtŪR evta, Pibqv mvšpvi ayN
 Pibqv KLtbv Rvb Kvi tKB AvNvZ Kti bv;
 Pibqv meR Lp, kvšwv N kvš-fvj vevtm,
 Kvti i cōZ ZvB vóZB ZxeNYv nvfb|
 Pibqv vPrKvi Lp AcQ` Kti ,

Pribqv _wj i kã cQ>` Kti bv|
 i³cvZ, wmsnymb c'fwZ wel tq
 Pribqv fxl Y AĀ;
 Pribqv tZv me^ovB gvbŋl i Awie^oZ
 gvi Yv⁻ŋ tŋ v
 fga'mvMti tdtj w`tZ etj |
 Pribqv tZv Pvg gvbŋl i v wZbfvM Rtj
 i³gvLv nvZ aŋq `xŋlv wK |
 Pribqv me^ov etj c_w_exi Ki tŋŋĪ _wj
 mŋMŋ dŋj i Pŋŋl fŋi tZvj v tnvK |
 Pribqvi l Awfgyb AvtQ,
 wki l bixi cŋZ Pribqvi cŋcvZ AvtQ;
 wki nZ'v, bvi xnz'v t`tL t`tL tm-l
 gvbweK mf'Zvi cŋZ Lp weifc ntqtQ |
 Pribqv ^bivk'ev`x bq, Pribqv tZv gŋbcŋY
 wbwkw`b Avkvi wcv g tRŋj i vŋL
 Pribqv wekŋm Kti;
 tkl vewa gvbŋl i v wmsmvŋtŋl fŋj
 ci`ui mrcŋZtekn nte |

kãv_ŋl Uxkv : Ašwŋ ŋ wgvj tq hvl qv, nwi tq hvl qv; gvi Yv-gq ... `wvte ŋ `vaxbZv hŋx ersj vŋ tki
 Ab'vb` mæu` vŋqi gŋZvB gŋb cŋY ŋŋ²-bŋMvōx mæu` vq l mweR fŋte AskMōY KtiwQj | Pribqv Mōgŋŋ ŋŋ²-
 bŋMvōx AajimZ Gj vKv | Zviv gŋ³hŋx thgb Amig mŋnmKZvi `ŋŋŋi tiŋtŋQb, tZgŋb Kie gŋb KiŋQb
 c_w_exi thŋKŋbv gvi Yv⁻ŋ wei t'x B Zviv i tL `wvte; cKZ teŋx-`fŋtei ŋ gŋvgŋbe tMŋZgeŋ gj Z Awnsm
 bwiZev`x wQŋj b | GLvŋb th mæu` vŋqi K_v ej v ntqtQ Zviv l teŋx-agŋej æ, Giiv tMŋZg eŋxi gZB kwŋŋcŋ
 l Awnsm gŋbvŋtei gŋbŋ ŋ G tevŋŋŋK tevŋŋbv ntqtQ; thvRbe'vcx ŋ thvRb kŋai A_ŋAŋbKŋ ev eŋ |
 GLvŋb kãw ŋ vbeŋPŋŋ_B e'euZ ntqtQ | thvRbe'vcx ntj v AŋbKŋ ŋ vbe'vcx; AwZtK ŋ PgŋK, nVr fq
 tctq; mŋPŋŋŋ ŋ GKmŋ¹/₂ wgtj wgtk; `xŋlv ŋ ZĒÁvb j vf, GK aiŋbi kc_ tbqv; Ki tŋŋĪ ŋ cŋPŋb fvi tZi
 GKŋŋ HwZnmK `vb Ki tŋŋĪ | thLvŋb tKŋie Ges cvĒet` i gŋa` hŋ msŋŋŋZ ntqŋQj | Kwŋbŋŋ gŋvfvi tZ
 ewŋZ ntqtQ; `bivk'ev`x ŋ wbiwk bq Ggb e'w³, nZvk bq Ggb e'w³, Avkve'ĀK; wcv g ŋ cŋxc, ewZ |

cvW cwi wPwZ : ŋPribqv Avgvi AvŋKŋŋVqŋ KweZwŋ Kwe i wdk AvRvŋ` i ŋPribqv Avgvi AvŋKŋŋVqŋ
 Kve'Mŋŋ t`tK msKwŋ Z ntqtQ | Gw GKŋŋ cŋZxK M` KweZv | ŋPribqvŋ bŋtgi GKŋŋ Mŋtgi cŋZxKi ga
 w`tq Kwe gŋbŋ tK mŋ` i fŋte euPvi Avnŋvb Rvŋŋ'Qb | Kwei K_vq, Pribqv GKŋŋ tQvĒ Awv emvM Mōg | kni
 t`tK AŋbK `ŋi Gi Ae'vb | gŋbvig meR cŋKŋZi cŋfŋgtZ `wmcZ etj Pribqv KLŋbv wmsmvZv t`tLwŋ |
 i³cvZ t`tLwŋ | Pribqv i ayRvŋb gŋbŋ tK fŋtj vevmŋZ | gvbemgŋR AvR th wmsmv nvbŋwŋb i³cvZ t`Lv
 hvq, PribqvŋZ Gme tŋB | mevB GLvŋb ZvB mŋL _vŋK | Kwe gŋb Kŋib, cŋZwŋ gŋbŋ B Avmtj Gi Kg |
 mf'mgŋŋRi AŋbŋKB GB aiŋbi wŋæ mŋ` i MōgtK A_ev Mŋtgi gŋZv cwi tēktK eŋKi gŋa` j vj b Kti
 _vŋKb | Pribqv wekŋm Kti, gŋbŋ gvi Yv⁻ŋ tdtj, wmsmv-tŋl fŋj ci`ui mr cŋZtekn nte | tKbbv gŋbeZvi
 cŋŋŋ `wvŋbvB nt`Q gvbemf'Zvi gj K_v |

 Abkxj bx

Kg[©]Abkxj b

1| Pibqv Mōgi ^enkó" ,tj vi GKw Zvwj Kv ^Zwi Ki |

eūmbePib cōkē

1| Pibqv Kx Lp AcQ` Kti ?

K. dj

L. nuj

M. mrfve

N. gvi Yv`i

2| Pibqv ^bivk`ev`x bq tKb ?

i. Avkvev`x etj

ii. mf`Zvi cōZ weifc etj

iii. cwi eZō cōZ`vkv etj

wbtpi tKvbw mWk ?

K. i

L. ii

M. iii

N. i l iii

wbtpi DīxcKw co Ges cōkē Dēi `vl :

gacjx cwj w AZ`š-gtbigfve Mto tZvjv ntqtQ | kni t_tK AtbK `ti Aew`Z etj
 tmLvfb AgvbeK hwsK tKvjv nj tcōvtZ cvtiwb | cōKvZi wbeo mwbea` ci, cwl l cōYx
 emevm Kti | gvS gta` tmLvfb kvUs ntj l RvqMwUi tmS`h⁹ gungv nwi tq hvqwb |

3| DīxcKw ŌPibqv Avgvi AvtKwqvō KweZvi tKvb w KtK cōKvK KitiQ ?

K. `ukRvZiZv

L. mgx

M. GKw MōgxY Rxb

N. cwi eZōkxj Zv

4| DīxcK cōZdwj Z fveU ŌPibqv Avgvi AvtKwqvō KweZvi tKvb cō³vtZ cōKvK tctqtQ ?

K. Pibqv thvRbe`vcx gtbig Aw`emx fvg

L. Pibqv GLtbr AvtQ GB mf`mgvRi Kviv Kviv gtb

M. GB bvg D`Pvi Y gvĪ thb tftō hte, AšmZ nte Zvi cōKZ gungv Pibqv GKw Mōg

mRbkxj

DīxcKw co Ges cōkē tj vi Dēi `vl :

Rwb tb tZvi abiZb

AvtQ wKbv iwbi gZb

i ayRwb Avgvi A½ Rpvq tZvgvi Ovqv Gtm |

K. Pibqv meR cōKvZ tKgb ?

L. Pibqv GLtbr tKb mf`mgvRi Kviv Kviv gtb AvtQ ? eyStq tj l |

M. DīxcKw ŌPibqv Avgvi AvtKwqvō KweZvi tKvb w KtK cōZdwj Z KitiQ Ñ e`vL`v Ki |

N. DīxcKw ŌPibqv Avgvi AvtKwqvō KweZvi mgMōfvetK avi Y Kti wb Ñ gj`vqb Ki |

~^vaxbZv, G kãwU Kxfvte Avgvte` i ntjv

wbgfj>y.Y

[Kwe cwiwPwZ : wbgfj>y.Y 1945 mvťj tbĭtKvbn tRjvi Kikeb Mōtg RbMōhY Ktib| Zui wczv mťL`y cKvk Y tPšajx Ges gvZv exYvcwb Y| wbgfj>y.Y 1962 mvťj wntKwc Bbw=UDKb, evi nvAv t_tK gva'igK, 1964 mvťj tbĭtKvbn Ktj R t_tK D"Pgva'igK Ges 1969 mvťj XvKv wekte`vj q t_tK mwZK cvm Ktib| IvťUi `ktKi mPbv t_tK eZgub Kvj chS-wZwb KweZvq I Mt`~^Qd> mRbkxj ntj I Kwe wntmteB wZwb L`vZ| Zui KweZvq cōZev`x tPZbv, mgKvjxb mvgwRK-ivR%bwZK Rxeťbi Qwe thgb cLi, KweZv-wbgfjY wki`-tmš`thP cōZI tZgub wZwb mRvM| wbgfj>y.Y tckvq mvsew`K| Kve` mvinZ` Ae`vťbi Rb` wZwb GKtk c`K, evsj v GKvťWgx cj`vi, Kwe nvmvb nwdRj ingvb ~šZ`~Ye`K, RvZxq KweZv cwiI` cj`vimn AmsL` cj`vi I mšbbvq fwl Z nb| Zui Dťj LthvM` Kve`Mš: tčgvi i i³ PvB, evsj vi gwU evsj vi Rj, Pvlvťvi Kve`, cĀvk mnm³el³ tQvUMf: Avcb`ťj i gvby| tQvUť`i Rb` tj Lv Dcb`vm-Kvťj vťgťNi tťj v, eev hLb tQvU wQťj b|]

GKwU KweZv tj Lv nte Zvi Rb` Aťcŋvi DťĒRbv wbtq
j ŋ j ŋ DbĒ Aaxi e`vKj weť`inx tkōZv etm AvťQ
ťfvi t_tK Rbmgt`f D`vb`mKťZ : ōKLb Avmte Kwe?ō

GB wki` cvK³tmw`b wQj bv,
GB eťŋ dťj tkwřZ D`vb tmw`b wQj bv,
GB Z>ť"QbaweeY³eťKj tmw`b wQj bv|
Zv ntj tKgb wQj wki` cvK³teťĀ, eťŋ, dťj i evMvťb
tXťK t`qv GB XvKvi n`q gvLVwb ?

Rwb, tmw`ťbi me ~šZ gťQ w`ťZ ntqťQ D`~Z
Kvťj v nvZ| ZvB t`wL Kwenxb GB wegl cōšťi AvR
Kwei weifx Kwe,
gvťVi weifx gvV,
wetKťj i weifx wetKj ,
D`vťbi weifx D`vb,
gvťP³ weifx gvP...|

tn AbvMZ wki` , tn AvMvgx w`ťbi Kwe,
wki` cvK³P i wOb t`vj bvq t`vj tLťZ tLťZ Zvg

GKw`b me RvťZ cvi te; Avwg tZvgvte`i K_v tťte
wj tL tiťL hw`Q tmB tkō wetKťj i Mí |
tmw`b GB D`vťbi i e wQj wřbz i |
bv cvK³bv dťj i evMvb, ŃGmťei wKOB wQj bv,
i ayGKLĒ ALĒ AvKvk thi Kg, tmi Kg w`Mš-cweZ

i'aygv wQj `eP tj XvKv, mefR meRgq|
 Avgv`i `vaxbZv wQj cOtYi mefR Gtm wgtkvQj
 GB ayaygvVi mefR|
 Kcvfj KwâfZ j vj mvj ytefa
 GB gvtV QfU GtmQj Kvi Lvbv t_K tj vnv kôgK,
 jvQj tRvqvj Kufa GtmQj SuK teta Dj ½ K.I.K,
 nvfZi gVvq gZi, tPvL `cambtq GtmQj ga'weE,
 wlogweE, Ki"Y tKiwb, bvi x, ex, feNfi
 Avi tZvgv`i gZv wki cvZv-Kombiv`j teta|
 GB KweZv cov nte, Zvi Rb" Kx e"vKj
 cZx¶v gvb¶i i : 0KLB Avmte Kwe ?0 0KLB Avmte Kwe?0

kZ eQti kZ msMôg tk¶i ,
 iex`bvt_i gZv`β cvtq tntU
 AZtci Kwe Gtm RbZvi gtfÂ `wovtj b|
 ZLb cj tK`vi"Y Sj tK ZixfZ Dwj Rj ,
 n`tq j wMj t`vj v, Rbmgt`aRwMj tRvqvi
 mKj `qvi tLv v| tK tivta Zuvvi eRKÉ evYx ?
 MYmthP gÂ Kwctq Kwe tkvbtj b Zui Agi KweZvLwb :
 0Gvtti msMôg Avgv`i g¶i msMôg,
 Gvtti msMôg `vaxbZvi msMôg|0

tmB t_K `vaxbZv kâwU Avgv`i |

kâv_©I UxKv : DbE Ñ `vi"Y DfERbvq AvteMienYj , w¶B; tkwrfZ Ñ mw¼Z, D`vb Ñ evMvb;
 D`Z Ñ cE, cZ; wegl cÖfi Ñ wei"x cwi tetki gV, cÖZKj cwi tetk; wMš-cweZ Ñ
 AvKvk-tQqv, th gvtV wMš-Gtm wgtktQ Ggb wekvj ; `eP tj Ñ meR Nvfm; Dj ½ K.I.K Ñ
 Lwv Mvtqi `wi`aMôgxY K.I.K; Ki"Y tKiwb Ñ `f teZtb`wi`a gta" Ki"Yfvte Rxeb-hvcbKvix
 mvaviY PvKwi Rrex tKiwb; feNfi Ñ hv`i tKvbn KvRKg®tbB, teKvi; cvZv-Kombiv Ñ hviv
 cvZv-Kwotq Rxeb aviY Kti | `wi`a wKtkvi-wKtkvixi`j ; cj tK Ñ gnfZP gta"; `vi"Y Sj tK Ñ
 cPÉ Sj K w`tq, cPÉ Avtjvi t`vj v j wMtq; MYmthP gÂ Ñ RbMtYi tbZv, hui tZRxqvb`jwZ
 Pviw tK we"Qwi Z nwQj wZwb thb GK MYmthP tmB tbZv th gtfÂ `wotq tmUv tZv MYmthP gÂ|
 ZvQvon tmw`b wefKtj mthP AvtjvZ wQj cÖLiZv; tivta Ñ eÜ Kti t`lqv, evav t`lqv; meR
 meRgq Ñ meR Nvfm AveZ; cÖYi meR Ñ cÖYi mRxeZv l Zvi"Y; gvtVi meR Ñ gvtVi my`i
 meR cwi tetk; eRKÉ Ñ tgnv"QbreAvKvk t_K eR`ev we`ytZi aYwb cPÉ kw³ai ktâi gZv|
 GLvfb e½eÜi KÉ`tK tevSvfbv ntqQ; j¶j¶ DbE Aaxi e"vKj wef`vnx tkÖZv Ñ 1971
 mvtj i 7B gvp©evsjvi gvb¶i Awemsew`Z tbZv e½eÜi tkL g¶Rej ingvbi KÉwbtmZ e³e`
 tkvbi Rb" XvKvi timtKvm®gq`vfb Atc¶v KiwQj j¶j¶ gvb¶i | Zviv e"vKj ntq etmQj
 e½eÜi Atc¶v¶v | timtKvfmP gvtV Gtm wZwb Kx wbt`R t`b, Kx Avkvi evYx tkvbb tm Rb" tmw`b
 j¶ cÖ ntqwQj AvKj | KviY cwiK`wob kvmKiv mvgiwK kw³ cÖqvM Kti evOwji `vwaKvi

Avt`vj tbi weRqtK bm`vr Kivi mg`-cwi Kí bvi QK `Zwi Kti e`tmwQj | 1970-Gi mvaviY
 ubePtb e`zeÜi tbZtZ; evOwj i weRqtK Zviv `fKvi Kti wbtZ cvtiwb | cwmK`wb lohšKvixt`i
 mvgwi K cōZf-Bqwnqv Lvb 1971-Gi 1jv gvP`cwmK`vbi RvZxq msm`i Awatekb `wMZ Kti
 t`q | e`zeÜi AvnYtbi i i` nq mgMōevOwj RvZi HK`ex Amn`hvM Avt`vj b | ersj vt`k ntq l tV
 MYgvbtl i Avt`vj tb Uvj gvUvj | fā t`tki gvbyl | tdtU cotQ Zvt`i tμva | Zviv ZwKtq AvtQ
 Zvt`i AKwīg eÜz cōtYi gvbyl, tKwU gvbyl i tbZv tkL gvrtei w`tk | mg`-t`tki gvbyl thb G
 wet`tn Sumctq ctotQ | tmw`b timtKvtp` gvV e`zeÜi e³Zv tkvbi Rb` hviv GtmwQj tmB j f
 j f gvbyl i gtb wQj e`vKj Zv, e`zeÜz Kx ej teb AvR | cōZ`K tkōZvB thb GK GKRb wet`tnx |
 G wet`tn wQj cwmK`wb `^fkmK l mvgwi KZtšj Ges Ab`vq l lohtšj wei`tx | Rbmgt`i
 D`vb mKtZ N igbv timtKvtp`mgteZ j f j f gvbyl i mgvtektK Kwe Kí bvi Kti tQb Rbmgt`i
 evMvbi tC | tmB Rbmgt`i GKw`tk wQj gĀ, Kwei `wōtZ tmwU thb tmB Rbmgt`i Zxi | GB wki
 cvK`tmw`b wQj bñ eZgvtb XvKvi tmvni vlqv`P D`v`tb DEicōtšj GKwU AskRto itqtQ wki
 cvK` ZLb G wki cvK`wQj bv, ZLb Gi bvg wQj igbv timtKvm` GB timtKvtp` DEi cōtš-
 wbgZ weivU cK`-gĀ t`tk 7B gvP` (1971) e`zeÜz Zui HwZnmK fviY w`tqwtj b | e`zeÜi
 fvtYi tmB `šZgq `vbiUi tKvbtv Aw`Zi GLb Avi LjR cvl qv hvte bv | tmLv`b GLb bvbv iO-
 teitōi Uj -tewĀ, tLj bviR`, Avi Pviw`tk evMvb | Kwe gtb Ktib, j f j f gvbyl i ü`q wbovtbv
 ō`vaxZv msMōgi evYv thLvb t`tk D`Pwi Z ntqwtj tm `šZgq `vbiU GfvteB mKšktj tXtK
 t`l qv ntqtQ | KLb Avmte Kwe? N e`zeÜz tkL gvrtej ingvbtk Kí bvi Kiv ntqtQ Kwei tC | KviY
 wZwb ersj vt`tki gvbyl i `vaxZvi `cēl Abfwi Zi iēKvi | Zui evOwj n`tqi AvteMcēY
 cKvktk Kwevj fB gtb nq | 1971 mv`ji 5B GwCj gwmK` hy³ivtōi ōbDRDBKō cwi Kvq
 cKwvKZ GK wbetÜ e`zeÜz tkL gvrtej ōivRbxwZi Kweō etj AvL`wqZ Kti tj Lv nq, wZwb ōj f
 j f gvbyl tk AvKI` Kitz cvti mgvtekt Ges AvteMgq evwvZvq Zitzi ci Zitz Zvt`i
 m`šwvZ Kti i vLtz cvtib | wZwb ivRbxwZi Kweō mZivs e`zeÜz K ōKweō AwfawU h_v`fvteB
 w`tqtQb GKvtj i Kwe | Kwei wei`tx Kwe ... gvP` wei`tx gvP`N Kwe GLvtb tevSvtZ tPtqtQb
 e`zeÜz wbggvte nZ`vi ci Gt`tk Aifkw³i th Dlvb NtUtQ ZvtZ me BwZevPK fvebv,
 tmš`h`l Kj`vYtK thb mgvinZ Kivi cōvm PtjtQ | tkō wetKtj i Mí N 1971 mv`ji 7B gvP`
 timtKvm`gq`v`b th wetKj wUtZ j f j f gvbyl Aaxi AvMōn Atc`v KiwQj e`zeÜi fviY tkvbi
 Rb`, tm wetKj wU Kwei `wōtZ wQj ersjvi gvbyl i Rb` tkō wetKj | KviY Gw`b wetKtj B wZwb
 `vaxZvi WvK w`tqwtj b | kZ eQtii kZ mSMōg tktl N cKZct`v ersjvi `vaxZvmh`A`wgZ
 nq cjvxi cōšti 1757 mv`j | 1857 mv`j weUk wetivax Avt`vj b nqNwmcvnx wece | 1930
 mv`j PĀMōtg `vaxZv msMōgx wece mK`tm`bi tbZtZ; weUk wetivax mk`j hy` nq Rvj vj vev`
 cvnvtō | AZtci cwmK`wb mμoi GK eQi ci t`tk i i` nq cwmK`wb kvmKt`i bvbv lohtšj
 wei`tx mSMōg | 1948 mv`ji fvlv msMōg t`tk 1952-i fvlv Avt`vj b, Zvici 1971 mv`j
 i³f qx gv³hy | mZivs BwZnv`mi eū Aa`vq cvi ntq, bvbv msMōg l Z`vMi wewgtq Avgiv ARō
 KtiwQ wōt `vaxZv | AZtci Kwe Gtm gtĀ `wōvtj b N e`zeÜz tkL gvrtej ingvb e³ZvgtĀ Gtm
 `wōvtj b j f j f gvbyl i mvgtb | ZLb cjtk `vi`Y Sjtk ZixtZ Dwj Rj /n`tq j wMj t`vjv,
 Rbmgt`i Rwmj tRvqi/mKj `yvi tLvjv, N Kwe Zui eYv`K Avi l my`i l A_ēn Kti tZvjvi
 Rb` iex`bv`i ōt`eZvi Mōmō l weōz t`-i ōtNvoml qviō KweZvi PiY e`envi Kti tQb Lp
 `bcfY`i m`z | ersjvi gvbyl i wōt tbZv e`zeÜz Zui `vaxZvi ex tšKvi cvj Ztj hLb WvK w`tj b,

ZLb RbZvi tRvqv'tii tm'tZ tm tbŠKvq j vMj D'ivg nvl qv, Q#U Pjj tmB -tce eü AvKw-ŋZ
 Zix| eRKÉ evYx Ñ mn'tR D'ixB `jwZgq e/zeÜi evYx| Gev'tii msMög Avgv't`i gŷ³i
 msMög/Gev'tii msMög -vaxbZvi msMög Ñ 1971-Gi 7B gvP'e/zeÜz -vaxbZvi WvK t`b, Gt`tki
 gŷ³i WvK t`b| Zui e³te'i GUvB wQj gj K_v| Zui G AvnYv'tb mgMöt` kevmx HK`ex ntq gnvb
 gŷ³hfx Sunc'tq cto Ges Aetk'tl Avgiv Rqx nB| -vaxbZv kãwU Avgv't`i Ñ 0-vaxbZv kãwU
 GLb AwFav'tbi GKwU wBQK kã bq| G kãwU D"Pvi'tYi m't½ Avgv't`i msMög I gŷ³i cñ½ hŷ³|
 ZvB 1971 m'tj i 7B gvP'hLb e/zeÜi KÉ t_+K aYwbZ ntjv : Gev'tii msMög -vaxbZvi msMög,
 ZLb 0-vaxbZv0 kãwU tcj bZb A_ŋ e`Äbv|

cvV cwiwPwZ : wkŋv_xŋ i gtb e/zeÜi HwZnwmmK 7B gv'tPŋ fvlY, -vaxbZv I t`ktcögi tcöYv
 RvM'Z Kiv KweZvwi D't'k`| 1971 m'tj i 7B gvP'e/zeÜz igbv tim'tKvm'gq`v'tb j ŋ j ŋ gvb'tl i
 m'ŋL eRK'tÉ cwiK`wv -t'kvmt'bi wBMo t_+K evOwvj RvwiZi gŷ³ I -vaxbZv msMögi WvK t`b|
 e/zeÜi GB fvl'tYi gta'B tmw`b mwPZ ntqWQj Avgv't`i -vaxbZvi -cel gnvb gŷ³hfx Sunc'tq
 covi AvnYv| tmw`b K.I.K-kigK-gRj -eyxRex-wki -wK'tkvi -bvix-cj`l-hŷK-ex mevB mgteZ
 ntqWQj evOwvj i gnvb tbZvi K_v tkvbvi Rb`| mevi gtb wQj AvKj Zv| tm AvKj Zv wQj tbZvi
 Kv'tQ -tce K_v tkvbvi Rb`| Zui gŷL Avkvi evYx tkvbvi Rb`| igbvi tim'tKv'tm'hlv'tb tmw`b
 gÄ`Zwi ntqWQj GLb tmLv'tb Zvi tKv'tbv wPy tbB| tm RvqMvq Mto D'tV'tQ wki'cvKŋ Kwe gtb
 K'tib, AbvMZ Kv'tj i wki't`i Kv'tQ GB K_wU Rvwb'tq t`l qv`i Kvi th Ñ GLb t_+KB, GB cv'tKŋ
 gÄ`t_+KB, evOwvj i Agi ARi wco kã 0-vaxbZv0 K_wU D"Pwvi Z ntqWQj | Avcvgi RbZvi mvg'tb
 wlvb tmw`b Gtm`wotqWQj b wZvb evOwvj i eo wco gvb'l, evOwvj i wkKo t_+K tR'tM I Vw GK
 wet`ñx tbZv| wZvb tKv'tbv mvaviY ivRbxwZwe`bb, wZvb GKRb Kwe, GKRb ivRbxwZi Kwe| G
 t`tki gvb'tl i fv'tjev'mvq Mov GK gvb'l Ñ RvwiZi RbK e/zeÜz tkL gŷRej ingvb| wZvb tmw`b
 (7B gvP'1971) wet'K'tj i coš-tiv't` WvK w`tqWQj b Ñ

0Gev'tii msMög Avgv't`i gŷ³i msMög,
 Gev'tii msMög -vaxbZvi msMög|0

Abjxj bx

Kg°Abjxj b

1| 1971 m'tj i 7B gv'tP'e/zeÜz tkL gŷRej ingv'tbi HwZnwmmK fvlYwU gŷL`-K'ti wkŋK'tK
 tkvbvl |
 eüwbePwB c'kæ

1| Ki`Y tKiwb Kv't`i tK ejv ntq'tQ ?

K. Av'tetM Ki`Y	L. -fv'te Ki`Y
M. Ki`Yfv'te RxebhvcbKvi x	N. PvKwi Rhex

2| 0MYm#hP gÂ0 ej tZ Kx tevSv#bv ntqtQ ?

- K. Avtj wPZ gÂ L. D'xß gÂ
M. tbZvi gÂ m#hP gtZv N. wece# gÂ

wb#Pi D'xcKwU cto 3 l 4 bs c0k# DEi `vl :

gtb Avgvi Sj #m l #V
GKvE#i i K_v,
cwlLi Wbvq wj #LwQj vg
wc0j `#axbZv|

3| D'xc#K 0`#axbZv0 GB k#wU Kxfv#e Avgv#` i ntj vN KweZvi #Kvb w` K#K c0Zdwj Z K#i#Q?

- i. `#axbZvi K_v
ii. g#3 i K_v
iii. AvKv•¶vi K_v

wb#Pi #KvbwU mwVK ?

- K. i L. ii
M. iii N. i l iii

4| D'xc#K c0Zdwj Z fvebwU 0`#axbZv0 GB k#wU Kxfv#e Avgv#` i ntj vN KweZvi #Kvb c0#3 i m#½ mv` k`cY?

- K. gv#P# wei`#x gvP#
L. Kwei wei`#x Kwe
M. Avgv#` i `#axbZvw0 c0#Yi me#R G#m wgtkwQj
N. #mB #_#K `#axbZv k#wU Avgv#` i

mRbkxj

`wj #Z#Q Zwi dwj #Z#Q Rj , f#j #Z#Q gws c_,
w0moqv#Q cvj , #K awi #e nvj , Av#Q Kvi w#s#r ?
#K AvQ #Rvqvb nI Av_sqv# n#wK#Q fweI`r|

- K. me `#wZ g#Q w` #Z Kx D`"Z ?
L. 0#X#K #`qv GB XvKvi ü`q gvVLwb0 ej #Z Kx tevSv#bv ntqtQ ?
M. D'xcKwU 0`#axbZv0 GB k#wU Kxfv#e Avgv#` i ntj vN KweZvi #Kvb w` K#K D#b#wPZ K#i#QÑ e`vL`v Ki |
N. D'xcKwU 0`#axbZv0 GB k#wU Kxfv#e Avgv#` i ntj vN KweZvi mgM0 fve#K aviY K#iwbÑ gj`vqb Ki |

mvinmx Rbbx evsj v

Kvgvj tPšajx

[Kue cwi wPwZ : Kvgvj tPšajx 1957 mvtj i 28tk Rvbgwi Kvgj tRjvi tPš'i Mōg DctRjvi weRqKiv Mōtg RbMōY Ktib| Zui wCZv Avg` tnvmb tPšajx I gvZv teMg Zvtniv tnvmb| 1973 mvtj wZwb bviqYMtAi tMv`bvBj nvB`g t_tK GmGmm Ges 1975 mvtj XvKv Ktj R t_tK GBPGmm cvm Ktib| cieZP Kvtj wZwb XvKv wekpe`vj q t_tK mgvRweAvtb mšbmn mēZK I mēZtKvEi wWwMōjvf Ktib| 2006 mvtj wZwb Mvtiv RbtMvōxi gvZmfxq Aveim cōv wbtq MtelYv Kti wCGBPwW wWwMōARb Ktib| eZgvtb wZwb miKwi PvKwi tZ wbtq wRZ AvtQb| Zui KueZv evOwj i Avengvb RxbPPP, msMōg I gvbexq tevai DrmviY, tmB m½ wkw Z cKi tYi D¾aj cKvk| kã I Q` mPZb Ges wbxq včēY G Kue evsj v KueZvq cwi mZ avivi Ab`Zg cāvb cōZwbwa| Dtj LthvM` Kve`Mōš' : wguQtj i mgvb eqmx, Uvbtcvtoṭbi w`b, GB c_ GB tKvj vnj, GtmwQ wbtRi tfti, awj I mMi `k`, tn gwU c_wexcj, cvškuj vi tNov BZ`w | wKtkvi KueZv : Avcb gtbi cVkvj vZ| mvinZ` Zvrchqg Ae`vbi Rb` wZwb evsj v GKvtWgx cj`vimn AtbK cj`vi I mšbbvq fwl Z nb|]

tZvt` i Amj bZ` ... Vv Vv nvm ... wdw tq w`tqQ
 tZvt` i i³v³ nvZ gPto w`tqQ bq gvtm
 wPi KueZvi t`k ... tftewQwj At`igvZ nte
 evOwj Abvh`RwZ, LeP`n ... fvZ Lvq, fxZ
 wKŠ`Kx NUj tktl, tK t`Lvj gnv cōZti va
 A Av K L eYgij v ct_ ct_ tZcvšti Nti
 Dōv`Avkōnxb ... tcvomōg ... gvZ..Acgvtb
 Kvi i³ Qq tktl ntq tMj NYvi KvZP|

mvinmx Rbbx evsj v, etK Pvcv gtZi Av_b
 ivZ RvtM cvnivq ... ejoM½v cūv b`xZxi
 WwKvZ ctotQ Mōtg, ga`ivtZ nvbr`vi Avtm
 fvB tevb tK Ngvq ? RvtM, bxj Kgij iv RvtM|

tMōbW DtvtQ nvtZ ... KueZvi nvtZ ivBtdj
 Gevi evtNi _vev, tftvR nte AvR cōZtkvta
 hvi m½ th i Kg, tmi Kg tLj te evOwj
 tLtj wQ, tgti wQ m½L ... KvbtKtU w`tqQ tZvt` i |

GtmwQ Avevi wdti ... ivZRvMv wbeṯmb tktl
 GtmwQ Rbbx et½ `xaxZv Dwoṭq Dwoṭq ...

kã_ Q UxKv : Amj bZ` N`w`ycjvY gtZ Amj ntj v t`eZvt` i kĭj| `Z` ev`vbe| Amj bZ` ntj v`vbet` i bZ`| GLvtb Amj bZ` ej tZ Kue evsj vt`tk cwK`wb nvbr`vi ewnbxi `vbexq ašmj xj vtK ejStqtQb; i³v³ nvZ gPto w`tqQ N`cwK`wb ewnbx evOwj t` i i³ Zvt` i nvZ i wAZ KtinQj | cōZtkva wntmte Kue tmB Kj w4Z nvZtK gPto t`l qvi K_v etj tQb; wPi KueZvi t`k N`evsj v I evOwj RwZ KueZvi Rb` weL`vZ|

Gt`tki AvtQ KueZvi mgx GK HwZn`| wPi KueZvi t`k ej tZ Kue ersj vt`ktK ejStqtQb; evOwj Abvh[©] RmZ N AvhMY fvi tZ Amvi eü ce[©] tKB AtbK RmZi tJvK Gt`tk emem Ki tZb| Zviv Abvh[©]intmte cwi wPZ| AvhMY Abvh[©] i Nyvi tPtL t`L tZb, AZvPvi-AvePvi Ki tZb| Kue evOwj t`i l Abvh[©]intmte AvL`v w`tqtQb| wKŠ`evOwj iv th fxZzbq, `ej ev Kvcj`l bq, eis exti i RmZ Kue Zvt`i GB HwZnmK l mvmx cwi Ptqi cŁZ BwZ Kti tQb; A Av K L eY[©]vj v ct_ ct_N evOwj i exi Z; Avi tkŠthP mY xN[©]BwZnm AvtQ| tmB BwZnm Zvrch[©]Y[©]Aa`vq 1952 mtj i fvlv Avt`vj b| fvlvi Rb` evOwj i AvZV`vMi mgnvb tčYvi c_ atı evOwj RmZ GmMq GtmQ gw³i ct_, `vaxbZvi ct_| KueZvi GB Astk Kue Avgd`i fvlv tčYgi Dİxcvvgq wPİKİ vbg[©] Kti tQb; Nyvi KivZ^R N KivZ^R kail GtmQ Kvi UR kã t`tK| Gi A_[©]tj v e`tKi tUv| Nyvi KivZ^R ej tZ Kue evOwj RmZi wctüvi Y Dbl Nyvi m[©]sj bK ejStqtQb; bxj Kgtj iv RvM N bxj Kgtj A_[©]bxj i tıi cÜ| wKŠ`Kue GLvtb i cK_vi ivRKgvi t`i K_v etj tQb| Avi GB ivRKgvi MY ntj b 71-Gi exi gw³h[©]xv hiv t`kgvZKvi gw³i Rb` `xN[©]b ivZ tRtM KwŁtqtQb; KueZvi nvZ ivBtdj N K_wŁ i cK At_[©]eüZ ntqtQ| 1971 mtj evOwj Kueiv KueZvtKl ht`xi A_`intmte e`envi Kti tQb| A_[©] KueZvi gva`tgi cŁZ tiva l gw³i K_v ej v ntqtQ; Gevi extNi `vevN gw³thv[©]vt`i kv³kj x AvpugY terStZ cŁZKwŁ e`envi Kiv ntqtQ; ivZRMv vbe[©]mb tk tL N 1971 mtj cwiK`wb nvb`vi ewnbxi AvpugtYi dtj Gt`tki wecj mSL`K gvb| wftUgwŁ Qrov nb| Zviv `xN[©]bq gvm vbR t`tKB wKsev cŁZ tekx iv[©]fvi tZ vbe[©]mZ Rxebhvcb Ki tZ eva` nb| wKŠ`Zviv G Ae`vtZB Mto tZvtj b cŁj cŁZ tiva| vN[©] i wŁ tK Zviv DrmM[©]Kti b wčY giZ fngi gw³i j t`| GK mgq kİ tK ciwRZ Kti Zviv wdti Avmb exti i tetk| Avtj vP` Astk Kue Zvt`i MveZ cŁZ veZ[©]bi K_v etj tQb|

cV cwi wPvZ : Kue Kvgvj tPšajxi ōawj l mvmi `k`ō Kue`Mōšī AšM[©] ōmvmx Rbbx ersj vō KueZwŁ Zui ŌKueZvmsMōō Mōš` t`tK msKj b Kiv ntqtQ| GLvtb ej v ntqtQ N fxZ l tftZv etj hv`i AwfwnZ Kiv ntqWQj, tm wq_`vPvi e`_[©]Kti w`tq evOwj RmZ Zvt`i tkŠthP gungvq Rq Kti tbq `vaxbZv| gw³i cZvKv Zvt`i nvZ| kİ`i Avmji K AvPiY, wKU Dj v Av bksmZv `f mgtq civfZ Kiv m[©]e nq G t`tki gvb[©]li gtb Kue`gq w[©]Zvi m¹/₂ mvmi B`uvZ`pZv AvtQ etj| Abw` AZxtZi mSMōg, fvlvi Rb` i³`vtbi BwZnm gw³h[©]Kvtj wQj evOwj i tčYvi ewZNi| Gt`tki RbRxe[©]bi wvfb[©]ewtK AvtQ cŁZ tiva l mSMōtgi HwZn`| Mōgevsjvi gvb| mgwšZ msnwZtZ civfZ Kti Ai f kv³tK| Avmtj GmeB ersj vRbbxi cŁYi DĖB `ū`bRvZ, Zui gwŁ t`tK Dtv Avmv mvmi tdvqviv[©]W| mg`-evawN[©]AwZpug Kti GB exi RmZ wRtqi cZvKv Dwo[©]tq wdti GtmQ t`kgvZKvi t[©]vtı|

Abkxj bx

Kg[©]Abkxj b

1| ŌGK maviY hjetKi gw³thv[©]xv nl qv Ges h[©]ktkİl `vaxb t`tk wdti AvmōN Gi Kg cUfngi GKwŁ KueZv ev Kwinbx tj L|

eūmbePnb cŁke

1| evOwj i nvZ Kx Dtv tQ?

K. Kv[©]-

L. tMōbW

M. Rvj

N. j wŁ

2| 0bxj Kgťj i v0 Kviv ?

- | | |
|-----------------|---------------|
| K. c0ixiv | L. mvmxiv |
| M. ü`qerb e"3MY | N. gy3thv×vMY |

Dĩ xcKw co Ges c0k0 DEi `vI :
 weť`wk tmbvi KvgvťbÑetj tU we×
 bvix wki Avi h0K-ťRvqvb ex
 kĲ" tmbviv nZ"vi Awfhvťb Ĳ
 gy3evnbnx c0Zťiva DĲ vťb|

3| DĲ xcťK 0Rbbx mvmx evsj v0 KweZvi tKvb w` Kw c0Zdwj Z ntqťQ ?

- i. gy3hť×i c0Zťiva
- ii. mvavi Y gvbťI i AmnvqZi
- iii. `xNRjm

wbťPi tKvbw mWVK ?

- | | |
|--------|-------------|
| K. i | L. ii |
| M. iii | N. ii I iii |

4| DĲ xcťKi Abťfe 0mvmx Rbbx evsj v0 KweZvi tKvb c003 i mť½ mv`k`cY?

- K. tZvť` i i 3v3 nvZ gPto w` tqwQ bq gvťm
- L. ey0M½v c0v b`xZxi /WvKvZ cťotťQ M0tg
- M. tťvR nťe AvR c0Zťkvťa/hvi mť½ th i Kg, tm i Kg tLj te ev0wj
- N. mvmx Rbbx evsj v, eťK Pvcv gťZi Av`b|

mRbkxj

hLb nvbr`vi ea msMxťZ
 Nyvi c0j gťš;RvM0Z
 `ťťki ZiY nvťZ
 wbZ" teťRťQ Awei vg
 tgwbMvb, gU0 tM0bw|

- K. ga"ivťZ Kviv Gťm0j ?
- L. eY0vj v cť_ cť_ tZcvšťi Nťi0j tKb ?
- M. DĲ xcťKi Abťfe 0mvmx Rbbx evsj v0 KweZvi Abťfei mť½ mv`k`cYÑe"vL"v Ki |
- N. DĲ xcťKi fvebv 0mvmx Rbbx evsj v0 KweZvi mvgwM0K cwi Pq bqĲ gj`vqb Ki |

LwZqvb

i j' a gnaš kün`j va

[Kwe cwi wPwZ : i' a gnaš kün`j va 16B At±vei 1956 mvtj ewikvtj RbMhY Ktib| 1974 mvtj wZwb I tq÷ GÜ nvB`g t_tK GmGmm Ges 1976 mvtj XvKv Ktj R t_tK GBPGmm cvm Ktib| AZtci 1980 mvtj wZwb XvKv wekpe`vj tqi ersj v wefVM t_tK m±ybm mæZK I 1983 mvtj mæZtKvEi wWwM j vf Ktib| wZwb Ömwešuj Z mvs`wZK tRvUÜ I ÖRvZxq KweZv cwi I`Ö MVtb Dtj LthvM` fvgKv ivtLb| gj Z`vaxbZv-DEi ersj v KweZvq D`PKtÉ cÖZev`x Kwe wntmte Zui Amefie| GQovov ersj vt`tki gr³hyk, t`kvZteva, MYAvt`vj b I Amv±u`wqK Rxebtevtai AmvaviY GK Kwe i' a gnaš kün`j va| Zui Dtj LthvM` Kve`MŠ' : Dc`Z DcKj, wcti PvB`YmÖg, gvbti i gvbvPI, tQvej BZ`wv | MxwZKvi wntmteI wZwb RbwctÖZv j vf Ktib| 21tk Rp 1991 mvtj i j' a gnaš kün`j va AKvj cÖvY NtU|]

ÖnvZ evortj B gtvv fti hvq FtY
A_P Avgvi ktm`i gvV fiv|
tivi j Ltr cvB bv KLtbv w tb,
Avtj vtZ fvmvq ivtZi emjiv|
tUvKv w tj Sti cPv AvÖtj i Nvg,
a`-ZLb gMtRi gv`j
bmetKiv tfvtj wbtRt`i WwK-bvg
tPvLRto tdtU i³Revi dj |
tWtK I tVv hw` šZtfRv ±v`ti,
Dovl brite wbfZ igvj Lvbv
cwliv wdi te c_ wPtB wPtB Nti
Avgwi tKej _vKte bv c_ Rvbw
tUvKv w tj Sti co te cytbv atj v
tPvLi tKvYvq Rgv GKtdUv Rj |
KvcÖm tdtU evZvfm fvmte Ztj v
_vKte bv i aywbtew` Z Zi`Zj
RvMte bv ebfigi wv_vtb Pvü
emj i kixti mtd` tdbvi tQvqv
co te bv gtb AgxgyswZ dv`
AwKj i te itqtQ thgb tkvqv
nvZ evortj B gtvv fti hvq tctg
A_P Avgvi e`vcK weinfig
ÖtU thtZ PvB c_ hvq cvtq t_tg
tXtK`vI tPvL AvÖtj i btL Zyq|

käv_Ö UxKv : emjiv N cwl_ex; a`-N webvk, ¶qcÖß nlqv; gMtRi gv`j N gv`j nt`Q RvntRi
ev tbšKvi cvj LvUtbvi LjU| gMtRi gv`j ej tZ GLvtb ct_i wbkvbw tevSvbw ntqtQ| Kwe Zui
c_ nvitbvi K_v eyStqtQb; tPvLRto tdtU i³Revi dj N AwK cwi kÖ ev NgnxbZvi Kvi tY
tPvLi i³eYaviY Kiv| i³Rev dtj i is ntj v UKUtK j vj it³i gtZv| GLvtb tPvLtK i³Revi
mvt_ Zj bv Kiv ntqtQ; wv_vtb N wkqti | gv_vi Dcti | ebfigi wv_vtb Pv` ej tZ Kwe etbi Dcti
Pv` tK eyStqtQb; mtd` tdbv N mv`v itÖi tdbv|

cV cwiwPwZ : i"gnas` kin`j vadi Otgšij K gLvkô Kve"Meš' t_tK KweZwU msKwJ Z ntqtQ |
 cVq Avi AbjvMi Avte`b wPišb | tmLvtb gvb | mevB wbfPZv LpR cvq, cvq tetP_vKvi
 Arb` | wbtRi cwi cYZvi gta"l cOqZvi mmba" gvb | tK Avtiv FYx Kti tZvtj | Ggb FYx ntZ
 tm fvtj vl evtm | tKvbtv tKvbtv FY gvb | tK tetP_vKvi tCvYv t`q Avtiv | Pwiv` tK hLb Ae"q,
 `thM, nZkv, cOKwZK weifcZv ZLb tmB AbjvM ev cVq gvb | tK ewPvi `cet`Lvq | gvb | ZvB
 evi evi wdti Avtm Zvi GKvš-gtbi gvb | tK KvQ | GB `ti hvl qv Ges wdti Avmvi we`Z weeiY
 _vtK gvb | tK RxebcvZvi cOZwU QtI |

Abkxj bx

KgAbkxj b

1 | ÔAvkŋq wdti Avmvi Rb" gvb | Kvš-kšš-c_ tcwiŋq Ptj Avtmô GB tevatK DcRxe" Kti
 GKwU i Pbv wj L |

eûmbePwb cKæ

1 | tPvL Rto Kx tdtU ?
 K. mtl"dj L. tMvj vc dj
 M. i³Rev dj N. Mu`v dj

2 | Kwe ōcj tbr atj vō ej tZ Kx eyStqtQb ?

- i. -švZ
- ii. kōvZ
- iii. we-švZ

wbtPi tKvbwU mwK ?

- K. i L. ii
- M. iii N. i l iii

DīxcKwU co Ges cKæ DEi `vl :

-švZiv tcvnq tivij ,
 -švZiv tcvnq tivij |
 Avgvt`i c`tiLv wCQtb tdtj ,
 Zviv tMtQ AvR KZ`t |
 wCQtb `βcv tdtj ,
 -švZiv tcvnq tivij |

3 | DīxcŋK ŌLwZqvbô KweZvi tKvb w`K DtbwPZ ntqtQ ?

- K. -švZgqZv L. wein
- M. wte`b N. kb`Zv

4 | DīxcŋKi AbfewU LwZqvb KweZvi tKvb cOw³tZ cKvk tctqtQ ?

- K. tivij LpR cvB bv KLtbr w`tb
- L. bmeŋKiv tftj wbtRt`i WvK-bvg
- M. Avgwi tKej_vKte bv c_Rvbr
- N. QtU thtZ PvB c_hvq cvtq t_tg

mRbkxj

bvB tUwj tdivb, bvBti wqcb, bvBti tUwj M0g |
 eÜi Kv†Q g†bi Lei, †Kg†b tciQvBZvg |
 eÜ†i †Zvi j wM, ebevmx nBj vg |

K. i v†Zi em†Jiv Kx†m fvmvq ?

L. 0ubfZ i"gvj Lvbv0 ej †Z Kwe Kx ej †Z †Ptq†Qb Ñ eyStq tj L |

M. D†xcKwU LwZqvb KweZvi †Kvb w` K†K D†bWpZ K†i†Q Ñ e"vL"v Ki |

N. 0A_P Avgvi e"vcK weinfvg0 Kwei GB g†bvfve KweZvq I D†xc†K c0Zdwj Z n†q†QÑ
 gj"vqb Ki |

২০১৩

শিক্ষাবর্ষ

৯,১০-বাংলা

দারিদ্র্যমুক্ত বাংলাদেশ গড়তে হলে শিক্ষা গ্রহণ করতে হবে

– মাননীয় প্রধানমন্ত্রী শেখ হাসিনা

বিদ্যা সজ্জনকে করে বিনয়ী
দুর্জনকে করে অহংকারী



২০১০ শিক্ষাবর্ষ থেকে সরকার কর্তৃক বিনামূল্যে বিতরণের জন্য

মুদ্রণে :